

I N R I CRISTO
EXPLOSIVE
AWAKENER VOL. II

*This book awakens the consciousness,
explodes the visors and the dogmatic
reasoning padlocks.*

The daring path of
conscientious freedom

LEI
INRI

**EXPLOSIVE
AWAKENER**

VOL. 2

EXPLOSIVE AWAKENER

VOL. 2

**The daring path of
conscientious freedom**

Adeí Schmidt
Asusana Renard

1st edition

MEPIC
Movimento Eclético
Pró
INRI CRISTO
(Eclectic Movement for INRI CRISTO)

Brasília - 2019

2019 - © Copyright:

SOUST

Suprema Ordem Universal da Santíssima Trindade
(Supreme Universal Order of the Holy Trinity)

New Mystical Order established on February 28th 1982
by INRI CRISTO

Premises in Brasília – DF – Brazil

Composition:

Adeí Schmidt
Asusana Renard

Editing:

Adeí Schmidt

Review:

Amaí Gabardo
José Carlos Milanês Amorim

Colaboration:

Alysluz Varella
Asusana Renard
Assinoê Olivier
Ádri Alves

Edited in Brazil by:

MEPIC

Internet: www.inricristo.org.br
E-mail: mepic@inricristo.org.br

We thank the Eternal FATHER for the opportunity to have part in INRI CRISTO's mission in this new stage of his earthly journey. May the teachings in this book enlighten the souls and the human consciousness, irradiating peace and harmony upon mankind.

INTRODUCTION

This atypical book, born from shocking, unique, transcendental experiences, was written by disciples who witnessed INRI CRISTO's speeches in his current earthly existence. It is not an ordinary work to fill space on the shelves of bookstores and satisfy a need of literary consumerism, but a revolutionary explosive. It brings the essence of the divine law, propitiating a metaphysical view and understanding of the world, leading us to thrash the daring path of conscientious freedom.

INRI CRISTO is a philosopher, educator of souls. INRI came to the world for speaking, manifesting the gift of the word in order to enlighten the souls and consciousness. The book *EXPLOSIVE AWAKENER* is not a linear narrative, but a whole of interdependent and inseparable messages, registered in distinct epochs and circumstances. It is a case of wisdom where are deposited precious instructions for well-living. The attentive reader will observe that, differently from the so-called "religious men", INRI does not speak only on subjects related to religion. His teachings comprehend the cosmic, metaphysical realm, as well as the whole concerning Human Sciences: Sociology, Psychology, Biology, History, Economy, Anthropology... involving the most controversial contemporary issues: demographic explosion, abortion, sex, drugs, education, worldwide conflicts, amidst others.

When studying INRI CRISTO's message, the most intriguing is to know that he did not pass through the terrestrial academies. He hardly attended school; studied only three years in public primary education. What is, therefore, the source of such knowledge? Much beyond the intellectual reasoning, INRI brings a mystical, inspired message, originating from a transcendental channel, which reconnects us to the core, the deepest meaning of our existence.

Christ is the sublimation of the human longing for the divine. Beginning by his own unique history, he came to the world to show that life is much beyond integrating the huge gear that moves society: assuring subsistence, constitute patrimony, generate descendants, gain professional, academic, political status... INRI came to show that life only has a meaning when based on the consciousness of GOD, when we discover the dimension of the divine realm, the cosmic magnitude of reality and its direct influence in our everyday life. INRI CRISTO dissolves the barrier spirit-matter and explains the spiritual under the light of rational, just as the rational under the light of the spiritual, since both complement each other in the context of divine creation.

It is important to point out that INRI CRISTO's message cannot be summed up to the registers on writing. One must transpose the barrier of words to achieve, in totality, the strength, the clarity, the impact of his teachings and spiritual essence. Behold why nothing is comparable to the positive impact of meeting him personally. Receive the teachings on writing seems like contemplating a picture of exuberating landscape, which brings enchantment to the soul through vision.

However, receive the teachings from the reincarnated Word in person is like diving to the full in a beautiful nook of nature and feel the breeze of wind, the smell of flowers, the whisper of birds... INRI CRISTO, which is the most living and eloquent manifestation of nature, emphasizes, strengthens, gives life to the words, thus leading us to clarification, enlightenment, understanding of the perfect and perpetual divine law. He leads us again to the state of simplicity, from which men fled away but to which inevitably have to return, as in simplicity is the last stage of wisdom. INRI CRISTO teaches not only through words, but also through the eloquent silence of example.

The mission of book EXPLOSIVE AWAKENER is to awaken the consciousness, awaken the life that sleeps inside the human beings, pulling them out of the state of lethargy which keeps them subservient to alienating conventions and paradigms, inert facing the hypocrisy, illusions and inverted values, inherited in the course of generations. During centuries the truth was suffocated, suppressed, muzzled by the darkness of ignorance, by the dogmatism imposed to the human minds through fear and terror, by unfounded and limiting prejudice, by the thirst of man into dominating man... But the truth resurges unshakeable, incontestable and indestructible through the manifestation of GOD's Word, who returned in fulfillment to the divine will.

This book is fundamental reading for those who aim to understand the purpose of their existence and place themselves in the context of the divine law, for those who aim to decipher the unfathomable mysteries of the Cosmos that rule the life of men, given to know for those who keep the humility, the sincerity and the purity in their hearts. It is a precious gift to mankind, the yell of freedom for all those who seek the truth, love, hope and serve righteousness. This book will revolution your view on the world, on life, on GOD.

Disciple Adeí Schmidt
Communication Advisor at SOUST

PREFACE

By Henri Cosi, psychologist specializing in psychoanalysis,
author of the book: *'INRI: Crazy, Jester or Messiah?'*

Being immersed in an ocean of contradictory beliefs, mistakes and illusions with no dimension, mainly regarding the sphere of religions, even the atheist, in his uncommon chosen path, sometimes is found in despair and confused, in a convulsion of questions without answer: "Where am I? What is the meaning of this life? Why do so many disparities exist? Where is the truth?"

The intellectuals, as much as possible, using the scientific method, separate fantasy from reality aiming to dodge from mistake. However, when stumbling upon questions that transcend the materialist logic of the world, often walks towards conformism, depression and certainty that God does not exist. They conclude that such definition for "god" consists of an unhappy illusion from a limited human being, escaping his own reality. And whenever the so called religious men try to demonstrate scientists and atheists that God exists as invisible and untouchable being, a sublime and unexplainable "energy", but present "everywhere" and knowing "everything", making totally impossible the access to reasoning and science, more the scientists and atheists apart from the idea of God, seeing in such subterfuges an exacerbated fanaticism that serves only to guarantee the stability of a system created in name of religion.

However, what the sensible do not realize is that these very religions did plant a barrier of logic in their minds. Religions mutilated the most precious human tool from those who want to think free and intelligently: the humility! Humility to recognize the existence of a supreme intelligence, an inexhaustible source of energy that is beyond religion, above any human concept of God, and that science has just started to manifest. But it is understandable... It is a justifiable human war against a world of collective madness that for thousands of years tries to impose a system of beliefs, blinding the human beings from the Truth on the endless vastness of the Universe and its mysteries. Such Truth that the independent philosophers always sought and seek until nowadays, the true thinkers exempt of the annihilation power of churches, of kings, of propagandas and social influencers.

Here I do not want to allude on the nature of God, if He exists or not, nor try to explain such concept under the light of rationality. I just want

to show that, reacting against the collective madness or against religions is the same as accepting their own concepts of “god” and imposed doctrines; it is playing with their cards. Because the reactive atheist is that who denies the “god” created by religions, becoming blind for what would in fact be the “Force” that originated the Universe.

In the work entitled ‘INRI: Crazy, Jester or Messiah?’, where I deeply investigate in a scientific way Inri Cristo’s personality and his life history, I emphasize these questions in details. Beforehand I warn that Inri was a convicted atheist in relation to the “god” of religions, since his youth until arriving to Santiago of Chile in year 1979, where he claims to have glimpsed an overriding revelation that completely changed his understanding of the world and of life, leaving his condition of atheist totally behind. Nevertheless, he never succumbed to any beliefs or religion; he joined only the pure Philosophy.

I register an unquestionable truth on book Explosive Awakener: it is not an ordinary book. Whoever opens it believing that will read a story with beginning, middle and end, or a religious treaty, with dogmas, fanciful and tendentious stories, repetitive prayers, brainwashing or incoherent false philosophies, will be surprised... It consists of many books in one. An encyclopedia of wisdom that cannot be found in any library or university. A sublime treaty on rationality in which no philosopher can find defect. Where no scientist can find mistake in the coherent methods that lead to the truth with the surety of experience contained in Inri Cristo’s words.

Even if the reader opens this encyclopedia with a pre-formed opinion on many subjects, especially on God and the Messiah, when reading the parts where Inri Cristo exposes his message, will realize that he is not trying to impose the truth or his identity. He simply exposes the truth on many subjects, and of course on his unique condition. And each one will have to come to their own conclusions.

When following the reasoning embedded in this cohesive work, the sensible man cannot stop reading... Behold the aim of this book: allowing the discontent researcher, that seeks for truthful information amidst an immeasurable chaos in history, to feel more secure, stepping on a land surprisingly realistic, admirable and new.

CONTENTS

I – SOUST, A MYSTICAL AND PHILOSOPHICAL SCHOOL	17
WHO IS INRI CRISTO?.....	19
PHILOSOPHICAL INITIATION OF SOUST	21
LAST HOPE	29
II – PURE THEOLOGY	31
THE SOUL AND THE SPIRIT.....	33
FRIENDSHIP	36
LOVE, THE DYNAMICS OF LIFE	37
LOVE.....	38
ANARCHY IN THE LIGHT OF THE DIVINE LAW.....	40
THE TRANSCENDENTAL ART OF DISTINGUISHING THOUGHTS.....	42
IMPURE ACTS	44
BEAUTY AND HAPPINESS	46
BLESSING AND CURSE.....	47
THE QUEST	49
MYSTICAL COEXISTENCE:	
THE PHYSICAL REALM AND THE COSMOS.....	51
CONNECTION WITH GOD	58
MYSTICAL CONVICTION	60
SOUL DEPURATION	61
GOD AND THE ENERGIES.....	63
GOD IS PERFECT	66
THE GODDESS REVOLUTION	70
ETERNAL DYNAMO.....	71
DIVINE LIGHT	72
THERE CANNOT BE MISTAKE IN ME	73

IMMANUEL	75
PERENNIAL ENERGY	77
THE ENIGMA OF THE SOULS.....	79
THE ENIGMA OF THE MIRACLES.....	82
THE ENIGMA OF THE SABBATH.....	87
EQUILIBRIUM	89
THE ERUDITE AND THE INTELLECTUAL	92
SPIRIT IS COLORLESS	95
THE EVOLVED SPIRIT	97
ESSENCE OF GOD	100
CLEANING-UP – NEURONAL HYGIENE.....	101
THE FORGE.....	101
THE EMPIRE OF THE LAW	103
JUDAS’ IMITATION.....	104
THE INEFFABLE.....	105
INRI CRISTO X SPIRITUALISM	107
INRI CRISTO X PSEUDOESOTERISM.....	118
INTELLECTUAL? INTELLECTUALISM?	122
ENVY	126
THE LAW OF GOD	127
THE LAW OF EQUALITY	135
FREE-WILL, KARMA, DESTINY	138
THE MACROCOSM.....	142
MACROCOSM AND MICROCOSM	144
DIVINE MATHEMATICS.....	146
THE MECHANISM OF FAITH.....	147
CLIMATIC CHANGES AND DROUGHT	150
THE SOLUTION IS IN GOD.....	150
WOMEN IN THE NEW AGE.....	153
THE NAME OF GOD	155
THE NEW LORD’S PRAYER	157
THE FERTILE PRAYER.....	157

THE INSPIRED PRAYER.....	159
PATIENCE IN WAITING.....	161
PURIFICATION	161
FATHERHOOD AND MOTHERHOOD	162
PURITY.....	164
WHO IS WEALTHY, INDEED?.....	168
DIVIDED KINGDOM.....	173
RESURRECTION	175
RESURRECTION UNDER THE LIGHT OF GOSPELS.....	179
TESTIMONY OF RESURRECTION	186
WHAT IS THE MEANING OF LIFE?	188
SOCIOLOGY.....	190
ONLY THE LORD IS IMPORTANT.....	193
I AM CRAZY INDEED.....	196
THE TIME OF WAITING.....	200
TREATY ON GENUINE LOVE.....	203
THE TRUE FREEDOM.....	205
ZOOLOGY x EUTHANASIA	208
INRI CRISTO'S ANALYSIS ON 'THE POWER OF KABALA'	211
INRI CRISTO'S ANALYSIS ON 'THE MUSTARD SEED'	216
INRI CRISTO'S ANALYSIS ON THE BOOK 'ZEALOT'	219

III – INRI CRISTO TEACHES GOD’S LAW

THROUGH PARABLES223

PARABLE OF THE CLAY VESSEL.....	225
PARABLE OF THE ALPINISTS	226
PARABLE OF THE GOOD AND THE EVIL	228
PARABLE OF THE GOOD VOYAGE	230
PARABLE OF THE GOOD FISHER.....	232
PARABLE OF THE COCOON	233

PARABLE OF THE DIVINE LAW OF KARMA	234
PARABLE OF THE SOAP STAIRWAY.....	235
PARABLE OF THE FILM.....	236
PARABLE OF THE FLEXIBLE DIVINE LAW	238
PARABLE OF THE JOY	240
PARABLE OF THE TREASURE GUARDIAN.....	241
PARABLE OF THE BET	242
PARABLE OF THE SEA.....	244
PARABLE OF THE FAITHFUL HUSBAND	247
PARABLE OF THE EVIL WORLD	248
PARABLE OF THE WALL.....	249
PARABLE OF THE PENITENTIARY.....	250
PARABLE OF FORGIVENESS.....	251
PARABLE OF REBUT.....	253
PARABLE OF SALVATION.....	254
PARABLE OF THE SUN	256
PARABLE OF THE RUG.....	257
PARABLE OF THE TREASURE.....	258
PARABLE OF THE DARK TUNNEL.....	260
PARABLE OF THE “BRANCH” DEER.....	262
PARABLE OF THE CAGE VEHICLE	264
PARABLE OF THE PRIVATE VEHICLE	267
PARABLE OF THE SACRED VEHICLE.....	269
PARABLE OF THE ANOINTED VEHICLE.....	270
PARABLE OF THE PARABLES.....	272

IV – SIDEREAL MEDICINE: HEALTHY SOUL, HEALTHY BODY.....275

INRI CRISTO’S VIEW ON ABORTION	277
ANXIETY.....	281

FUNDAMENTAL WEAPONS TO WIN OVER THE EVIL	285
PARABLE OF THE MUDDY DIAMOND.....	325
VACCINE ANTICANCER.....	326
HEALTHY LIFE	339
TREATY ON NUTRITION	345
PROCREATION TREATY	349
NUTRITION IN THE VIEW OF METAPHISICS	353
REVENGE X SENSIBLENESS.....	355
THE POWER OF PEACE.....	357
THE FUTURE OF MANKIND	362
BIBLIOGRAPHY.....	364

I – SOUST, A MYSTICAL AND PHILOSOPHICAL SCHOOL

*“The Kingdom of GOD is not coming with things
that can be observed”
(Luke c.17 v.20)*

*The magnetic Kingdom of GOD, full of energies,
signs and Light, is amidst you.*

WHO IS INRI CRISTO?

Even if thousands of voices raise to contest the present revelation, INRI is the same CHRIST crucified two thousand years ago back on Earth. He is the living, inexorable and incontestable proof of reincarnation.

Since childhood INRI CRISTO obeys a strong, imperious voice that speaks inside his head. Obedient to that voice, by the age of 13 he became independent of the family, passing to live the reality of social corners. In adolescence he broke any bond with religion, becoming an atheist until the revelation of his identity.

In 1969, by the age of 21, he began the public life in the condition of prophet; he was the prophet of an unknown GOD. Introducing as Iuri, he spoke in the radios and TV stations announcing the future and helped people with the solution for their problems. This period of public life granted him a deep empirical knowledge of the human nature, the pure Sociology which cannot be learned from books of conventional academies.

In 1978, obedient to the powerful voice that commands him, he left Brazil and began the wandering throughout the Latin America. In September 1979, after living a series of unusual coincidences (including Strossner's political prison in Paraguay), he was lead to the fast in Santiago of Chile. By this occasion the voice revealed as being the one of his FATHER, LORD and GOD, the GOD of Abraham, of Isaac and of Jacob, revealing the mystery in his name (whose second letter was upside down Iuri ≠ Inri) and that INRI is the same Christ crucified two thousand years ago.

Dressing in his inseparable white tunic, he wandered through 27 countries conveying his message. Misunderstood, he was detained many times. In 1980, expelled from England, was declared landless person in France, which sheltered him for seven months and was the first country to announce in the media: *"Le Christ est revenu sur la terre!"* (Christ is back on earth!).

Back to Brazil, on February 28th 1982, INRI CRISTO performed the Libertarian Act inside the cathedral in Belém do Pará (Brazil), breaking the bimillennial bond born from the words to Peter (*"You are Peter and upon this rock I will build my church..."* - Matthew c.16 v.18). At this occasion the new mystical order came into being, SOUST - the Supreme Universal Order of the Holy Trinity, in the formation of one flock and one shepherd (John c.10 v.16).

On April 20th 1982, INRI CRISTO made the official institution of SOUST in Curitiba, state Paraná. On September 24th 1983, he personally went to the Vatican, where he spoke the last sentence of extinction of his former

church inside Peter's Basilica: *"Dry, sick tree, dry! Dry so that the good tree that I planted springs and gives to me and to my children the fruits that you refuse to give!"*

After overcoming a lawsuit of ideological falsehood which dragged on for ten years, INRI CRISTO obtained the official and definitive recognition of his identity by the earthly authorities. On October 24th 2000, the Eminent Tribunal of Justice at Paraná state issued a revering sentence determining that INRI CRISTO's name was registered in all his documents (passport, identity card, etc.). INRI is the Son of GOD's new name, which cost the price of blood on the cross (*"If you conquer... I will write on you the name of my GOD... and my new name"* - Revelation c.3 v.12) and CHRIST, from the Greek, means "the anointed one", in the singular.

Currently, INRI CRISTO lives in Brasília, where the premises of SOUST is established since May 2006, as foreseen in the 14th article of the foundation primitive statutes. Brasília is the New Jerusalem in Revelation c.21, the mystical capital of the world. Since the revelation of his identity, INRI carries in his inner the full conviction of the sublime mission that was destined to him: awakening the human consciousness for the unquestionable reality that everyone is inseparable from the Eternal LORD of LIFE, the GOD who made men, the supreme and unfathomable force that rules the worlds, the stars and the destiny of all beings.

PHILOSOPHICAL INITIATION OF SOUST

Essence of INRI CRISTO's philosophy for the contemporary reality

RELIGION: "Since GOD is omnipresent, He vivifies each cell of your body and each particle of your blood. If you cannot dodge Him not even when committing a sin, a crime, neither you need someone to rebind you with Him. Therefore, **when religion is not a mistake, it is a hoax.** I am coherent to what I taught two thousand years ago and my words are worth forever: *"Whenever you pray, go into your room, shut the door and pray to your Heavenly FATHER. And your FATHER, who sees what happens in secret, will reward you"* (Matthew c.6 v.6). I have not told anyone to go to church."

PRAYER: "Prayer is the mechanism of the divine law that enables you renew the connection, the communion with the ALMIGHTY. The LORD knows your needs; however, just as we need to expose to the sun at the convenient hours in order to obtain the benefits of its resplendent rays, so too we need to pray. Prayer works like a code to achieve the ETERNAL. When you pray, you project your words to the infinite and they action the Cosmos so that your pleadings are heard. But **the LORD will not hear merely empty words; they will only achieve resonance if your soul transcends with them.** And you shall pray with your eyes open towards the Infinite to go in search of Light, because the eyes are the windows of the spirit. With your eyes closed, you will seek for the darkness. In other words, in order that you commune with the LORD, it is necessary that your soul, together with your words, achieves syntony with the Cosmos."

BIBLE: "No one can be healthy and happy without living in harmony with Mother Nature, without fulfilling the holy commandments of the divine law. However, do not seek to understand the divine law merely in your scriptures; the scriptures are dead letters and the law, pulsating life. Truly, very truly I tell you: the **Bible is a book of dead letters, full of fables, legends, parables, metaphors, and it can only be interpreted cabalistically with the ALMIGHTY's consent.** The Bible is indeed an enigmatic, holy book, but it was written by men subject to vanity, mistakes and overstatement. **Whoever takes the Bible literally will descend the hill of fanaticism;** will go around murdering women and children, because it is written there that GOD commanded to kill all people in Canaan's land without distinction, so that the

Israelites would conquer the Promised Land (Numbers c.33 v.50 - 56). It is for this reason that men shall strive to use the divine side of intelligence to hear the nature, thus becoming able to discover the wise laws that rule the Cosmos in each subtle detail of the Supreme CREATOR's magnificent work. Only then your Heavenly FATHER will vivify the dead letters and, inspired, you will understand the true meaning of the Holy Scriptures; contemplated and studied without the ALMIGHTY's inspiration, the Bible is a useless book of dead letters."

HEAVEN AND HELL: "Paradise is placed in your head when you live in harmony, in symbiosis with GOD, finally, when you are in tune with the Cosmos. However, you shall keep your conscience always alert, your eyes open and your senses very sharp in order to identify and stop any remainder of negative energies which may enter your environment. On the other hand, when you commit an act of disintelligence, a wrongdoing, a crime, your head heats and becomes a hell. In the tribunal of your conscience there is a judge peremptorily in duty, which will accuse you with no respite. What goes beyond this is terrorism and blackmail instrument of the false religious men to dominate the earthlings through fear. And what is a sin, my children? **All that you do that makes evil for you or for others is a sin. All that you do that does not make evil for you neither for others, is not a sin.** Envy is a sin because you throw the superior part of your energies towards the thing that you envy, thus becoming weak and preventing the Divine Providence to bless you with prosperity; hating is a sin because you transform your body into a generator of negative energies, consequently you are subject to catch an ulcer and even succumb victim of many diseases in your body; killing is a sin because, by mistrusting the divine justice and assuming the role of executioner, you also assume the karmic debt of your fellow, and so on. However, good and evil are two sides of the same face. You sin when you act in inconscience, in ignorance of the divine law, for this reason you have to assume the consequences of your insane acts. **The time you awaken your consciousness, the evil side of all things and the negative energies will be transmuted into Light.**"

DEATH: "Death does not exist. Death is just the beginning of a new life, it is the nature's most perfect mechanism of renewal. It is the rest for those who lay the sleep of the fair. The descendant today is the genitor yesterday, which may be the genitor tomorrow, also a descendent afterwards in the renewing continuity of life, intermediated by the return to flesh. Reincarnation is a mo-

dern word that expresses the physical rebirth, the return of the spirit to flesh; therefore, this word is not exclusive to any sect or doctrine. **The renewal of life always existed; it is a cosmic and eternal principle, inseparable from the physical and spiritual evolution of Earth inhabitants.** Two thousand years ago I told Nicodemus that he had to be born again to see GOD's Kingdom, since his head was full of fantasies, pharisaical lures, and had no more space to understand the FATHER's mysteries: *"Very truly I tell you, no one can see the Kingdom of GOD without being born anew"*. Nicodemus said: *"How can anyone be born after having grown old? Can one enter a second time into the mother's womb and be born?"* Then I answered: *"Very truly I tell you, no one can enter the Kingdom of GOD without being born of water and spirit. What is born of the flesh is flesh, and what is born of the spirit is spirit... The wind blows where it chooses, and you hear the sound of it, but you do not know where it comes from or where it goes. So it is with everyone who is born of the spirit..."* (Gospel according to John c.3 v.3 - 12). Now I ask you: by chance, hadn't your body been growing in a water bag for nine months, taking nutrition through the umbilical cord in the womb of your genitor? The spirit only reincarnates, that means, only couples to the physical body at the moment you inhale the first breath of vivifying air. But **only the FATHER knows the origin of your spirit and the destiny it came to fulfill on Earth.** I also said that John the Baptist was Elijah reborn (*"For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John came; and if you are willing to accept it, he is Elijah who is to come. Let anyone with ears to hear listen!"* – Matthew c.11 v.13 - 15). Finally, reincarnation is not a matter of belief; it is a verification, an unfathomable reality, a consummate fact."

ATHEISTS: "Atheists, in general, are rational people, sincere, courageous, who did not accept the "god" invented by men, they were not pleased with the canned food offered by religions. Until 1979 I was atheist, since very young I broke any bond with religion. From 1969 to 1979 I lived as a prophet of an unknown GOD. I assumed this transcendental condition with the mission of deciphering the enigma of the Cosmos and discovering the GOD who made men, and this happened only when I fasted in Santiago of Chile, in 1979. For this reason I tell you that nobody can blame an atheist while GOD has not yet revealed to him. And each one who seeks for the truth has his own time and chance to discover the GOD who made men, even in the most unusual circumstances."

POLITICIANS AND DEMOCRACY: "Did the politicians know the advan-

tage of being honest, they would be honest even for dishonesty. **And in the genuine, total democracy, vote is facultative.** It is the only way to make the politicians strive into honoring their mandate, into serving people instead of serving from the people.”

COMMUNISM: “When you can manage to insert my foot nº 43 into a footwear nº34, or when I receive the information that Fidel Castro or any other communist leader lives in a small simple house just like his compatriots, then I will become communist. **The key for equilibrium in the social relationships consists of understanding and interpreting the eternal and divine law of equality, which consists of unequally distributing to unequal ones as long as they unequal themselves.** No political revolution aiming social equality will ever be successful while the roots of ambition, vanity, exploiting of men by men, are not uprooted. Behold why the only and effective revolution capable of resulting longtime effects is the revolution of the soul and of the conscience, which begins inside the human being.”

SOCIETY: “Brazil is the country of the future. But while the government does not give **priority to education and agriculture**, as I have already warned the parliamentarians in the Deputies Chamber in 1980 and ratified in 1998, causing my expulsion from the Congress, the only way to Brazil will be to embitter a bloody civil war.”

CHARITY: “I do not give the fish; I teach to fish. I stimulate my children to live with dignity. Giving alms for compassion, without seeking recognition, is well seen at the LORD’s eyes. What is not well seen at GOD’s eyes is to feed the human misery. And ignorance is the worst of all miseries.”

SEX: “The apex of human evolution necessarily passes through the sufferings of flesh. It is possible to transcend the sexual restlessness only when the human being discovers the ecstasy of the symbiosis with GOD and experiences the ineffable joy of the communion with the Eternal LORD of Life.”

CHILDREN: “I do not recognize any man as father, but as genitor, and any woman as mother, but genitor. The genitors are a biological vein through which a life passes, and they have the sacred mission of nurturing and raising their descendants, their offspring. But it does not mean that the genitors are the owners, dictators of their descendants. Each one must follow his destiny

in order to fulfill the trajectory, the mission for which they came to the world, each one in accordance with the context foreseen by the Divine Providence, just as the birds of the sky that, when grown, leave the nest and sing loving hymns of praise for freedom. *"Honoring father and mother"* is a precept of the eternal divine law. And as I said two thousand years ago, I have not come to abolish the law, but to fulfill it (Matthew c.5 v.17), to interpret it under the light of rationality. In other words, you must honor your genitors, when they are honorable. However, never forget that **FATHER is the Supreme CREATOR, the great Soul from which your soul emanates, and Mother is the earth, the nature, from where you take the nutrition for your physical subsistence; both are indissociable.** And I still tell you that children are not the greater work of a human being. Socrate, Anaximandrus, Cristovam Columbus, Thomas Edison, Albert Einstein, Charles Darwin... does anyone remember the name of one of their children? Or by chance they are remembered by the works that they left for posterity? **Time passes, men pass, and the works remain.** Wonder about it!"

ABORTION: "I am not for abortion, yet **I am for life with dignity.** I am for women enjoying the inalienable and sacred right to decide whether they are taking a pregnancy ahead or not. And I do not see dignity into placing in the world a child without having condition of feeding and educating, leaving the child at the mercy of misfortunes, misery and hunger. In the current days, legalizing abortion is a matter of public health. Thousands of women die every year for making clandestine abortion, using rudimentary methods, including even knitting needle, for the sake of not having condition to usufruct the assistance of an official clinic. **The day when men become pregnant they will be able to decide the matters that are inherent only to the woman.**"

CONDOM: "Since the carnal relationships are part of life of the young people and nobody can stop them while they live in constant search, then at least they shall protect themselves and make good use of the available resources for prevention of venereal diseases and undesired pregnancy."

HOMOSEXUALITY: "My FATHER, LORD and GOD has sent me back as regent of souls, not of flesh. What each one makes of his body is a matter of the inner. I am not against that human beings have different tendencies as what regards the sexual option, since they keep between four walls. However, **I am radically against making proselitism, apology, lobby of sexual option, no**

matter which one it is, and that people keep cohercively exhibiting in public their tendencies.”

GAY MARRIAGE: “First of all, if marriage were good, it would not need witness, because **those who truly love each other never separate... They enjoy, in the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY, a communion of souls.** They do not need support of laws, red rug, fireworks, all such fantasies that only serve to disguise the absence of love. The very word “marriage” presupposes the existence of a couple, that means, mating, male and female, in order to generate offspring. If I could define a term to express the union of two people with affinity and the same sex, under the protection of the terrestrial laws, in my opinion that would be **CONSENSUAL UNION OF RECIPROCAL RIGHT.**”

DRUGS: “The prohibition of drugs generates the figure of the drug-dealer. The only way to solve the problem of drugs would be the legalization with heavy tribute, investing these resources in the recovery of the addicted. Only those who live aimlessly adhere to drugs, those who do not have a meaning, an ideal to live. Nobody can be happy on Earth without an ideal, and no ideal has meaning without the LORD, because only the LORD is important. And I tell you very truly that **discovering the love of GOD, the pure, true and unconditional love is the most extasiating of all drugs.**”

MEDICINE: “Medicine comes from the ALMIGHTY (Ecclesiastic c.38), it is the art of relieving the human suffering. The doctor who studies for vocation is an artist inspired by GOD, differently from the doctor who studies only for the social ascension. **The doctor who practices the job for love works with the soul.** I have already met doctors who studied only as a pressure from the family who wanted to have a doctor child, but they did not have vocation. One neurologist confided me that he would like to be an actor; another, a cardiologist, confessed that he was terrified when seeing blood. On the other hand, I have already identified many doctors who perform the job like a priesthood, like a sacred mission entrusted by the ALMIGHTY. These ones, besides socially raising, are loved and respected by those who serve from their aid.”

CANCER: “Cancer is the suicide of the soul, it is the sickness of sadness, of frustration, of unhope. When the human being suffers a defeat, a very serious loss or disappointment, and at that moment he does not trust in GOD, in the divine justice, he puts in action the mental and biological mechanism that will

lead to the appearing of cancer. Once you discover at which moment you remained vulnerable, you may reverse the process of degeneration and return to the state of health. On the other hand, all bodies have cancer because they are all made of cells. If you persist into seeking for cancer in you and receive the information that you are diseased, at the moment the doctor says that cancer will spread, with your mind you take the cancer to those parts of the body that the doctor has told you. Your body remains at the mercy of the negative mental state and becomes sick. **All the secret consists of using the power of mind in your own benefit, putting in action the inner laboratory in order to produce antidote instead of poison.** And above anything, acquire the consciousness that **nothing, absolutely nothing happens on Earth without GOD's permission.** Behold the infallible vaccine that will make you immune to this terrible disease."

GOD AND SCIENCE: "All science discoveries are part of the whole of possibilities that the Cosmos offers to make easier the life of human beings, allowing them also understand the subtle things of the Universe. **Nobody can be a genius if GOD does not grant him with geniality.** The scientists, astronomers, physicists, etc., even without knowing it, are used by the Divine Providence to reveal to the world what they call a discovery. The air trips, the information era, the space voyages, the revolutions in medicine and odontology, the telecommunications... since immemorial times GOD knew that all this was possible and sometimes revealed to the prophets how the future would be. But why didn't this knowledge come five hundred, two hundred or even one hundred years before? Because there is a force that rules all this and is more powerful than all the armies of the world together: **it is the force of an idea whose time has already come.**"

VEGETARIANISM: "Salutary nutrition means eating for living, not living for eating. Adhering to the vegetarian habit is a matter of conscience and ecological culture. Did everyone adhere to the vegetal menu, the problem of hunger in the world would be easy to resolve. The animals that move upon Earth are animated by the divine blow, by the presence of the vivifying spirit. At the moment an animal is culled, **all the negative emotion of anxiety and anguish that it felt at the time of death is transferred to the meat, consequently, to those who eat meat.** All the nutrients necessary for the full physical development of the human body are found in the foods that Mother Earth offers. It's obvious that many owners of steak restaurants will be shocked with what I

teach, but it is the reality. And very truly I tell you: **the humanity will only be truly happy when return to the simple and free life, in intimate and perennial communion with nature, preferring the simple and natural nutrition of fruits and vegetables.**"

ECOLOGY: "Attacking the nature is like spitting on the food that you eat, dirty the water that you drink. But the day is coming when the man will treat Mother Earth with reverence and respect, seeking in her the mystical bread for the divine banquet, **with the same innocence that children seek for the vital milk in the motherly breast**, which enables them grow and survive, at the sweet and approving glance of our FATHER."

Coherence, logic and truth are inseparable.
The sensible meditate and awaken!

LAST HOPE

*The meaning of GOD's kingdom established on Earth, formalized
as SOUST: the cradle of a new world, the new earthly society*

What is the purpose of GOD's Kingdom institution in the historical, memorable Feb 28th 1982, and what is the posture that SOUST integrants shall assume irradiate the consolidation of GOD's Kingdom on Earth? Two thousand years ago, INRI CRISTO said: *"The kingdom of GOD is not coming with things that can be observed, for, in fact, the kingdom of GOD is within you"* (Luke c.17 v.20 - 21). Not even the disciples who registered these words to posterity could achieve their real and deep meaning. The Son of Man meant that GOD's Kingdom begins in his own body (whose simplicity does not compare to the magnificence of terrestrial kingdoms) and extends to those who keep his teachings, whose hearts are receptacles and transmitters of divine light.

Thus the Kingdom of GOD is within each one of us who lives in tune with GOD, in a mystical symbiosis, putting in practice the precepts of true love and observing the holy commandments, in fraternal harmony. **Thereby the kingdom of GOD must in first place consolidate within each integrant of SOUST and only then will consolidate over the Earth.**

During the long years that INRI CRISTO deeply studied the hearts of the human beings, he contemplated the faces of countless people who came to his presence. He looked at many of them, listened to them, but he knew in his inner that they were only integrants of the *Parable of the Film*, who came in and out of the scene. He waited for those children who would remain faithful until the end, determined to endure all and every kind of storm, trustful if the triumph of the divine justice. He waited for those children that the LORD had promised while he wandered over the Earth as a lonely pilgrim, alone, with no disciple. And these are the children that, together INRI CRISTO, with the strength of their unshaken and irreversible conviction and trust in GOD, will irradiate the consolidation of GOD's Kingdom upon mankind.

There are moments in the life of each human being when he glimpses the Eternal. INRI CRISTO said before being crucified: *"Blessed are the pure hearts, they shall see GOD"* (Matthew c.5 v.8). INRI returned for each child of GOD with thirst for truth, wisdom, who keeps the purity in his heart. Each of these men will help to rebuild a new world and to keep peace and harmony amidst the heirs of the Kingdom of heaven. What seems only a crisis in today's world is not only a crisis, it is the concretization of the prediction

made by the Son of Man two thousand years ago: *“And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars, kingdom against kingdom, nation against nation, pestilences, earthquakes, floods, famines... all these things are but the beginning of birth pangs”* (Matthew c.24 v.7 and 8). **It is the apex of a situation such as never existed before and shall come to an end.** The existing craziness and misunderstanding, the lack of vision, coward, disintelligent leaderships, furious masses of confused humans earning strength... not in wisdom, but in vulgar passions. The time will come when the evil will be self-destroyed. This day and this time are more than ever close to us.

The world will seek for a new life, and **only here in SOUST will find not only a new life, but the deposit of their faith, the true faith and confidence in GOD, who in fact will not have despised them.** The Kingdom of GOD, formalized as SOUST, will guide the steps of a weary people, being **the trustee of humanity’s last hope.** And will reestablish a simple way of life based in the principle of **simplicity**, the last stage of wisdom. Not everyone will live to see these days; however the elect, heirs of the Earth, these ones will live to glimpse and live these days of peace.

The sacred mission of INRI CRISTO and the integrants of GOD’s Kingdom is to provide that the fraternal love spreads around the world. It is not a hard task; it is enough that they observe and keep the divine law in their minds and in their hearts; in a synthesis, it is the law of love. Preserving serenity and patience, enhance the richness of mind, enrich with wisdom... it will be such as the human race never knew before.

Now, there in the world, we see that the storm frighteningly roars, there is no security in the guns, the expectation in authorities is null, science is out of control extrapolating the natural principles... all of this will persist until all the essence of this malignant culture be destroyed, and every human being leveled in a great chaos. It has already started. **And when the powerful have devoured ones to the others, then in the fulfillment of the divine justice, the simple and the humble will finally inherit the Earth.**

The survivors of the storm will keep the richness of INRI CRISTO’s history, allied to their own experience of life. We contemplate far in the distance a new world emerging from the ruins, clumsy but hopeful... searching for its lost legendary treasures. The elect will be hidden and protected under the CREATOR’s gigantic wings, within the place that He reserved for them since the beginning of the world. And so, by the ultimate echo of the painful birth, they will contemplate the infinite power of the LORD of the Universe and the great miracle that He will have accomplished.

II – PURE THEOLOGY

*“I still have many things to say to you,
but you cannot bear them now...”
(John c.16 v.7 - 16).*

*“I have come as light into the world,
so that everyone who believes in me should not remain
in the darkness... The one who rejects me and does not receive
my word has a judge; on the last day the word that I have spoken
will serve as judge. For I have not spoken on my own,
but the FATHER who sent me has himself given me
a commandment about what to say and what to speak.
And I know that his commandment is eternal life.
What I speak, therefore, I speak just
as the FATHER has told me”.
(John c.12 v.46 - 50).*

THE SOUL AND THE SPIRIT

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The spirit is the divine breath, the divine spark of energy that provides life to the body, whose dwelling is the blood (*‘For the life of the flesh is in the blood’* – Leviticus c.17 v.11 and 14). Even if a carnal body is provided with all the biological conditions for its working, if it does not have life, the spiritual presence, it will never move. It will be like an abandoned car in a junk-dealer’s yard. The car, in this case, is the body and the driver is the spirit. Without the driver the car does not work. Likewise, the physical body does not move without the spirit.

This is the enigma of life that transcends the scientific explanations for being a matter linked to GOD’s metaphysical realm, to the mystical side of life. Scientists have the intuition that there is something beyond flesh, whose origin they cannot explain, which provides life to the material body. This is the breath of life emanated from GOD, a part of the great spirit of the majestic LORD of life. When you dip your physical body into the sea, into the river, etc. the spirit does not go with it, instead it remains over the waters (*‘... And the spirit of GOD swept over the waters’* - Genesis c.1 v.2). As it is through the blood that the spirit connects to the body, if the spirit abandons the flesh, the blood coagulates and the body dies. For this reason, you cannot survive for a long time submerged in the water without contact with the atmospheric air. This is a mystery of GOD whose mechanism only He can reveal.

Except fish (which are animated by a sort of hydric energy), all animals have spirit. In 1976, I received order from the voice that commanded me since childhood (but so far I did not know it was my FATHER) to stop eating meat; by then I became vegetarian. I was sectarian into obeying the LORD’s order. Yet before the fast, I lived an amazing experience which deeply impressed me: I saw a person diving into a swimming pool and the spirit remained over the water. At that time, in my youth, I did not know what it was. I just saw that the body was submerged, but a cloud of energy remained floating over the water; never forgot this moment. In the occasion I asked myself: *‘What is it that I see?’* It happened only once. It was a moment of clairvoyance.

This vision allowed me to assimilate that the animals depending on the contact with atmospheric air are animated by this same energy, which is not the case of fish. At the time, I was atheist and spoke about the Cosmos, so I considered that it was something like a cosmic energy. Only after the fast, when I received the LORD’s instruction, could finally understand that this

energy is the **vivifying spirit** that animates all beings that move upon Earth.

It is necessary to explain that the animals do not have a soul, which is the transcendental part, attribute of most evolved beings. In Genesis c.2 v.7 it is written: *'The LORD GOD formed a man of dust from the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and the man became a living soul'*. Although most human beings ignore, there is a subtle difference between soul and spirit. The soul is the 'higher-self', the 'divine-self', the transcendental part, a sort of adornment resembling a silky, brilliant cover, which is beyond the spirit. The soul is the bridge that binds the human being to GOD, to the cosmic realm.

Just as the raw milk forms a dense cream when subjected to the fire, or the same way a scab is produced when a wound is healed, the same happens to the spirit when subjected to the fire of suffering and consequent spiritual purification. That's when the soul springs, a sort of spiritual cream. The human being that lives the alignment of SOUL, SPIRIT and MIND achieves the condition of ALSPIME¹, which is the expression of the divine in form of peace and harmony in that body.

Thereby the reason why we talk to some people and find no spiritual resonance, but it is not their fault; they follow their own nature since they cannot hold on the subtle, powerful weight of the soul. Because soul is something not everyone can bear. It is like conquering a reward. While you do not win the lottery, you are poor. Only when you win the lottery you know what it means. Making a comparison, so is the conquest of the soul. When you work hard resulting in gaining wealth, you will enjoy the comforts that wealth propitiates. But while you do not conquer wealth wheter by the result of your work or by winning the lottery, you remain in another social level. Likewise is the soul, from the metaphysical point of view.

The spirit is the 'lower-self', the particle bonded to physical realm, whose function is to provide animation for the material body. When the spirit acts in the physical realm, soul and the spirit merge into one. However, as the soul is the sublime, divine part of man, it does not have part with sin. So, at the violation of the divine law, or when someone is subjected to a scourge, a great torture, the soul disconnects, separates from the spirit. It corresponds to that whose absence I felt in my body in the occasion of crucifixion, when I said at the moment of agony: *'FATHER, have you forsaken me?'* (Matthew c.27 v.46). It was also what happened to me in the violence at Ponta Grossa, in the winter of 1978, when I lived the split of the soul. The body was there alive, but the soul got apart and I saw myself on the ground, feeling the cold drizzle on my

¹ Abbreviation of the Portuguese words ALMA (soul), ESPÍRITO (spirit) and MENTE (mind).

skin... It was the most amazing phenomenon I ever lived; it opened a fissure in the metaphysical channel to change my condition of atheist towards the fast.

The principles that govern electric energy also apply to human beings; they have the positive and the negative side. In the current times, most Earth inhabitants have the negative side predominating in the form of vices, cruelty, hatred, selfishness, fornication, murders, pestilences, etc. because, stripped from the transcendental particle that we call soul, the body remains at the mercy of darkness spirits. Sometimes, it is enough to keep one negative thought to cause the soul disconnect; consequently one becomes vulnerable to the evil. Some are able to achieve equilibrium, when positive side achieves the same level as the negative. These are the honest people, full of noble feelings, determined to do good and assist their fellows. Finally, there are rare cases when the person became so dehumanized to the point of stripping from all mean feelings trivial in human beings and, in the path of spiritual transcendence, achieved victory over the flesh, allowing the positive side to prevail.

The negative part in each human being may become positive by nurturing positive thoughts and feelings in good use of free-will, living in symbiosis with the Supreme CREATOR in the persistent practice of good. Thereby the soul unites with the spirit and both become divinity, allowing the divine light to reign supreme in that body. So you can understand why many times you hear one say: *'He has no soul, he is a soulless man!'*, because such person, despite having a carnal body similar to that of a human being, has only the spirit. Like the bestial beings, such person is not sufficiently evolved to enjoy the presence of the soul, therefore allowing the negative side prevail.

Humanity has proliferated so disorderly, to such a point that there are not enough evolved spirits to reincarnate in human forms. For such reason, the spirits that have recently inhabited bestial forms, without having evolved their souls, reincarnate in carnal bodies similar to the human ones. Many times you look at people and think that all of them are human beings. However, I tell you, indeed, that not all of them are men; they are bestial beings disguised as humans. The real human beings are differentiated by their works, personality, good disposition and behavior, honesty and observance to the sacred laws of the eternal LORD of life, GOD, my FATHER.

Do not be frightened when hearing me say that there are non-human people. Two thousand years ago I had warned on the difference between men and the humanoids, bestial beings: *'Do not give what is holy to dogs, and do not throw your pearls before swine'* (Matthew c.7 v.6); *'Woe to you, snakes, you brood of vipers! ... How much longer must I be with you?'* (Matthew c.17 v.17; c.23 v.33) ”.

FRIENDSHIP

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“When I was called Jesus, I said that I was friend to the disciples and gave my life for them; this is the greatest form of friendship, the greatest love.

My FATHER, LORD and GOD showed me the only possible form of friendship between a king and his subjects, between the King of kings and the children of men. My FATHER told me that it is much easier the friendship between the king and the subject, the King of kings and the children of men than the friendship between one man at the same level of another. However, it is necessary to observe the fundamental rule to provide that this friendship keeps on and does not be threatened: the fundamental rule is the honesty, which means fidelity, realism, etc.

He, my FATHER, LORD and GOD, said that if the children of men come before the Father of humanity, the disciples come before the Master and are realist, honest in their inner, then they will be aware of the rules in the relationship; not being ignorant, they will know that they cannot infringe those laws, which are irreplaceable, unchangeable, untransferable... Then they will have a friendly, sublime relationship with their king and the king with their subjects, or the Son of GOD with the children of men. The subject, being intellectually and spiritually honest, does not need or does not even try to be at the king's position; as a matter of realism, will not violate any of the rules, because this would mean the rupture of the friendship with the monarch.

The relationship of human beings in the same position is not so easy, said the LORD, my FATHER. The human nature, emanated from the divine law, which is eternal, determines that when two people are endowed with physical and intellectual heath, they will advance and one of them will always naturally be surpassing the other. My FATHER said that this is eternal, it is not possible to be changed. It is the nature created by Him and has a deep meaning because it is unchangeable. Even between husband and wife, one of them will be prevailing upon the other; between two intimate friends, where one gives the life for the other, one of them will be prevailing upon the other; so said the LORD, the Supreme CREATOR, who created all the laws and created even the cells that integrate the human beings.

When I claimed to my FATHER that I could not have friends here on Earth, He said that I cannot while I do not find someone endowed with intelligence to obey the law. But when I find people like this, they will be my friends even not being Christ like me (as Christ, in the translation of Greek,

means “the anointed one”, in the singular). It is just a matter of intelligence and consequent awareness that the law must be fulfilled. *‘No one has greater love than this, to lay down one’s life for one’s friends. You are my friends if you do what I command you’* (John c.15 v.14).

Here I am not by my own will, but to fulfill the purpose of the infallible and perfect being, my FATHER, who sent me again to this world”.

LOVE, THE DYNAMICS OF LIFE

*The generator of happiness, conductor, administrator,
distributor and manipulator of energies*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Love is the provider of happiness on which life depends. I am love, the dynamics of life that needs life thirsty for love to generate more life. Behold, this is the reason why you can see the shine of love on my face.

When a person comes to me thirsty for love, I throw a flash of love and life; whoever comes to me becomes filled with life and love and I am pleased for giving love and consequently generating more life. However, when I am prevented from giving love and life, which are, integrated, one and the same thing, they are retained in me until overflowing, thereby causing me to feel disappointed. It happens like the sun that keeps shining; even though many people may hide from its rays, the sun continues spreading them; also like the singer without audience, the speaker without listeners, etc.

I am the spring of living, crystalline water in perpetual renewal. Whoever is thirsty for living and pure water comes to me and is plentifully satisfied, always and always, more and more, because I am inexhaustible; I am not merely a spring but the immeasurable channel through which my FATHER, LORD and GOD pours on those who thirst for knowledge the truth, the true wisdom, which is peremptorily and eternally inseparable from logic. Whoever comes to me never dies of thirst because I am renewal, the light of eternity, the beginning and the end. My FATHER and I are one and the same. Whoever hears me, drinks wisdom and life that emanate from Him.

I am the eternal spring of living, crystalline water in constant renewal; whoever is thirsty comes to me. I am the light of the world, the truth and the life. I am the way; no one comes to the FATHER but by me”.

LOVE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“GOD, the Eternal LORD of Life, is the supreme manifestation of love. It is for love that you are United to me and to your brethren, it is for love that you endure all sorts of vicissitudes in order to remain with me in the struggle against the principality of darkness, aiming the consolidation of GOD’s Kingdom on Earth. Only those who love passionately can transmit love, manifested through words, works, gestures, and through the shine in the eyes, which are the windows of the spirit, mirror of the soul.

Love, brother of harmony, is an elevated, sublime feeling, a state of grace, the full presence of GOD, and is sheltered by mutual confidence, security and complicity. In other words, love is a state of spirit. When two people truly love one another, the fluid of love interacts between them even from the distance. Only by hearing the voice of the one you love there is a feeling of rejoice, inner joy. This is the true, unconditional love, which cannot be possessed; it is enough that it exists and be present. The more the souls vibrate in the frequency of love, more they become one with GOD and with all the souls that commune in this resonance.

I am love and teach you to love. When the feeling of love springs in your hearts, you will be no longer selfish or possessive, otherwise you imprison your beloved and in prison he abandons you. And do not think, my children, that a padlock is invariably a key of steel. Many times you transform your tongue into a padlock when obliging your partner to make your wishes not caring about his feelings, hindering his freedom, the right to individuality, forgetting the respect that must exist between both. The existence of love does not demand to be the whole time beside the beloved. Many times it is necessary that the winds blow amidst you, strengthening and consolidating the relationship. You can love deeply only when you deeply experience love; only then you can feel and assimilate the meaning of true love.

You are to experience love deeply when understanding that, although not being close to the one you love and not feeling him physically, even everything being apparently unfavorable to the symbiosis of love, you will be in love and feeling the energetic fluid of love being emanated. If you love only when you are in company of your partner, then you do not love. You carry the feeling of possession. Love consists of achieving the heart of the other transcending the barriers of time and space, because love is to give everything without asking anything in return.

However, keep in mind that above all and any kind of love possible between two people is the love for GOD: *'You shall love the LORD, your GOD, with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your might. Keep these words that I am commanding you today in your heart... Talk about them when you are at home, and when you are away, when you lie down and when you rise'* (Deuteronomy c.6 v.5 – 7). *'The LORD, your GOD, will circumcise your heart... so that you will love the LORD with all your heart and with all your soul, in order that you may live... Surely this commandment that I am commanding you today is not too hard for you, nor is it too far away. It is not in heaven, that you should say, 'Who will go up to heaven for us, and get it for us so that we may hear it and observe it?' Neither is beyond the sea, that you should say, 'Who will cross to the other side of the sea for us, and get it for us so that we may hear it and observe it?' No, the word is very near to you; it is in your mouth and in your heart for you to observe'* (Deuteronomy c.30 v.6 – 14).

If human beings were allowed to feel this sublime form of love, they would not prostrate in front of idols, would not need a material fondness to manifest love. The true love is a subtle whole of energies, so strong and sublime that does not require a physical support. It simply exists and irradiates for all the beings ready to receive and feel it. The love of human beings is fallible, is subject to the bad weathers of life. However, the love of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me, never exhausts, never disappoints or weakens, is the only that is never wasted. Without the ALMIGHTY's love, life is meaningless. I do not want to live one second on earth but to fulfill my FATHER's will. Only for Him I live and only Him I fear. Above all and everyone, in the final straight of human aspirations is communion with GOD. Man blast, but the LORD exists and will exist forever and ever.

Therefore, trust completely in your Heavenly FATHER, as only He can comfort you in any place, at any circumstance, and enlighten you with His eternal and incommensurable love."

ANARCHY IN THE LIGHT OF THE DIVINE LAW

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The term anarchist can be etymologically interpreted in different ways, depending on the viewpoint of whom interprets. However, only one understanding is orthodox under the metaphysical, transcendental perspective. When the individual does not agree with an oppressive system, the most legitimate longing of anarchist spring in him. Then, he will anarchize, contest, resist the system that opposes the principles of GOD’s natural laws. Behold the authentic anarchist. Therefore, it is important to enlighten the real meaning of the term ‘anarchist’ so that I am not interpreted pejoratively.

I am the first communicologist, the Primate that guided the animals directing them to their habitats. Equally, I am the first revolutionary who manifests the divine anarchy towards the violation of ALMIGHTY’S laws, when seeing the human beings opposing my FATHER’S commands. For this reason, facing all the social aberrations, the odd laws, the idiotizing scheme that rules planet Earth, I am anarchist, iconoclast, since I am the liberator. I returned to this world to set my people free from false religious yoke, idolatry fetters, fantasy and lie. In the condition of anarchist, I am against any sort of oppression or dogmatic alienation. I love freedom, so I set free those whom I love. If they come back it is because they have recognized me and are my children, worthy of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me. If they do not return, it is because they want to continue creeping behind the false prophets, owners of the halter. Therefore, I am not an anarchist verbally, metaphorically, but because I am a revolutionary by own nature.

Two thousand years ago, when I expelled the vendors of the temple in Jerusalem (John c.2 v.15 – 16), I was positively anarchizing my FATHER’S house at the time, as it is not a business center; I went against the established system. In the current times, in 1982, when I performed the Libertarian Act inside Belem’s cathedral, again I anarchized that environment, that cell of the Madonna in Revelation c.17. I entered the temple and expelled the priests traitors of the divine cause who negotiated false sacraments and taught people to prostrate in front of idols, as if it were possible to turn one’s back to GOD.

There are many sorts of anarchy, considering the schema to which they are subjected. If the political system of a country is orthodox, regular and keeps the equilibrium in society, at the eyes of the patriots, of the citizens, the anarchist is considered a malevolent, satanic person. On the other hand, if a country leader induces his people to worship statues or imposes an oppressi-

ve, tyrant, dictatorial system, then the citizen who does not agree with it is an anarchist in the positive, metaphysical context of the word, as the true anarchist is a revolutionary, an idealist who seeks means to contest the repressive, arbitrary actions.

I returned to this world to guide my children on the path of well living, and to redirect, sometimes it is necessary to revolution, anarchize according to my FATHER's commands. Wish I could redirect the world and the human beings through affective, friendly, soft words... However, facing the violation of my FATHER's laws, the LORD's wrath flourishes, the Lion of Judah manifests (Revelation c.5 v.5) to awaken the asleep consciousness. And remember, when this wrath manifests towards the violation of the divine law, in fact it is the wrath of justice and love of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me.

In the gloomy view of humanoids, I am crazy indeed, because I adore my FATHER, the Supreme CREATOR, only non-created being, only being worthy of worship and veneration, omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, only LORD of the Universe. For Him I do anarchize, as I do not adore statues; I do not bend to idols and contest any religious dogma, reasoning padlock. The LORD is ineffable, indescribable; He is the reason of everything and everyone. Therefore, one shall seek for Him and awaken for a transcendental life ruled by the ALMIGHTY! In my mystical, metaphysical view, love is to give everything without asking anything in return. Behold my craziness! In the light of my FATHER, I continue loving all the creatures that move upon Earth and transmitting the divine law to the human beings, so that they return to the path of well living leading to divinity.

In the future, when Theocracy, Cosmocracy is established on Earth, in the minds and hearts of GOD's genuine children, it will no longer be necessary to anarchize, revolution, since the human beings will be keen to fulfill the holy commandments; everyone will thread together with the thought turned to one ideal."

THE TRANSCENDENTAL ART OF DISTINGUISHING THOUGHTS

*“Manifest our thought, even facing the roar of human storms”
Prudence is the master of the successful*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“You can and shall manifest your thought, but before expressing it, at first you must distinguish, ratiocinate if it came from you, if it was inspired by the FATHER or emanated from the darkness, originated of external miasmas that came to interfere and contaminate your inner. But how to identify the origin of thoughts? The answer is very simple: *‘Let your word be ‘Yes, Yes’ or ‘No, No’; anything more than this comes from the evil one’* (Matthew c.5 v.37). And how to hinder the negative thought? Keeping the spirit alert by establishing the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY: *‘Whenever you pray, go into your room and shut the door and pray to your FATHER in secret. And your FATHER, who sees in secret will reward you’* (Matthew c.6 v.5 – 6). After an intimate colloquy with the FATHER, by the intuitive channel He will show you the origin of the thought and then you feel if it shall be manifested or not.

By accepting the interference of a gloomy agent in the neurosystem, you become mounts of the evil and this will impel you to verbalize thoughts that are not yours. When you manifest the negative thought, translated into words, conscious or unconsciously you will be generating irreparable harm in your environment, because the negative thought, transformed in sound, produces malevolent effects... In this case, you will be undertaking a trip with no return, since you cannot collect the spoken words back. Behold why I said two thousand years ago: *‘It is not what goes into the mouth that defiles a person, but it is what comes out of the mouth that defiles’* (Matthew c.15 v.11).

Always keep in mind: the negative energy will only be generated and spread if the malignant thought be manifested, verbalized. For example, declaring profane feelings to your fellow while being committed to the ALMIGHTY or even outside GOD’s Kingdom, consorted with whosoever, is also work of the malignant, since the true, spiritual, unconditional love does not need to be declared, it is enough in itself, vibrates from heart to heart, in harmony with the LORD of Love.

In doubt, when realizing or foreseeing a thought out of the trivial, considering a judge of value, seek refuge in your room and seek the answer in the LORD, praying in the room with the door shut (Matthew c.6 v.6), since

when expressing a thought originating from the malignant, you will be the responsible for the words spoken and emanations emitted. In a brief, you will generate a karmic debt for being residence of the malignant. For this reason, in doubt, keep quiet is a matter of prudence.

The voice of people says: 'The fish dies through its mouth' and 'He who says what he likes, hears what he does not like'. How many times we see people slandering others, offending, reviling, complaining on life, spreading darkness thoughts without measuring consequences... They do not realize that, by acting this way, they become generators and propagators of negative energy. And since similar attracts similar, they only attract negative people and situations... later they do not understand why chaos is installed and everything moves backwards in their lives.

On the other hand, when verbalizing positive, constructive, useful thoughts, inspired by the ALMIGHTY, you will generate benefits in your environment that will result in good works, culminating in friendly social relationships. Positive thoughts also generate positive feelings that translate into love, peace, equilibrium, harmony, health... and all of this is the expression of GOD, of the perfect cosmic order that rules the Universe.

Therefore, may your thoughts always be altruistic, elevated, turned to the welfare... Thus proceeding, by the action of alert spirit and edifying thought, you will form a powerful magnetic field of positive energies around your body that will hinder the grim emanations from the malignant, transforming your lives in an oasis of Light and happiness. Peace be with you all!"

IMPURE ACTS

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“It has never been spoken about homosexuality and lesbianism as in the current days. In the armies, discussions are raised on the cases of homosexuality amidst soldiers and officials, and its legality is cogitated in the ambit of the Armed Forces; the wedding between men is becoming official in countries like England, traditional exporter of culture and ‘good customs’. Finally, it is a reality emerging more and more in the contemporary society.

There is an aggravating fact that explains this boom of homosexuality amidst men: it has to do with biological disturbance provoked by changes in nutrition. Giving an example, in the last fifty years, due to the need of supplying the demand for poultry products, feminine hormones have been used to accelerate the growth of spring chicken and the eggs production. Obviously, whoever ingests the products originating from this process is indirectly consuming feminine hormones, subject to suffer biochemical alterations in the body. Therefore, ends developing traces of behavior tending to femininity.

There are the homosexuals who had a self-discovery and assumed this condition, then it is a matter of inner will. And there are those who became homosexuals due to a biological alteration originating from nutrition. In this case, it is a crime being committed against mankind. The young people today who ingest chicken since childhood run the risk of becoming unintentionally effeminate. This is the degradation, the social chaos; one more evidence of the end of times. Once more man interfering in the course of nature. But GOD is perfect and for being perfect, He never fails. Did He fail would not be perfect and consequently would not be GOD. Therefore, as He said to the Firstborn that man would be made ‘*at his image and likeness*’ (Genesis c.1 v.26), any human being who comes to the world with biophysical or psychic abnormality is settling a karmic debt. Behold why many people are born tending to homosexuality as a rescue of karmic debt.

Let it be clear that I, INRI CRISTO, have nothing against homosexuals, idolaters, smokers, alcoholics, fornicators, etc., but against the vices, that turn the human beings into slaves. Therefore, I am against the addictions, not the addict. As representative of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, I have to expose the interpretation of the divine law for those who ask me. And truly, very truly I tell you: freedom is the most precious gift of the human being, resembling a recipient of crystal water that one takes to survive a crossing through the desert. You have the freedom to consume the content all at once, however next

you will exhaust with thirst. Likewise the human being is taking the chalice of freedom without measuring consequences, ignoring that freedom is not to do whatever he wants, but not allow to be dragged by insatiable wishes. The spirit of darkness induce the human beings to believe that, for consummating the love feeling, the carnal meeting is needed. A man, not knowing why, feels attracted by another man, sometimes it is another meeting from a previous life, and the malignant spirits inculcate that the apex of this sublime feeling culminates in the practice of impure acts.

The word 'lesbianism' originates from the lyrical poetess Sapho – whose verses, in their majority, were destined to female adolescents – because she came from the island Lesbos. The feminine homosexuality is not mentioned in the Bible; the masculine, however, is considered abominable at the LORD's eyes (*'You shall not lie with a male as with a woman; it is an abomination'* – Leviticus c.18 v.22), mainly because in the seminal losses, the sacred energies of sex are wasted, besides sinning against esthetics.

My FATHER, LORD and GOD gave free-will for the human being, allowing each one to decide what he wants to do with his body. In each head a sentence, that means, each individual must know how to behave. The sexual behavior is a matter of inner choice, although it is inspired by the sodomite contemporary society, whose archaic, iniquitous, corrupt and moribund laws impel the unwarned beings to succumb in the labyrinth of lasciviousness that leads to the valley of the living-dead.

Summing up in two words, the divine law consists of action and reaction. Sin is whatever you do that makes harm for you or for others. All that you do that does not harm you or others is not a sin. For example: killing is a sin, robbing, smoking, hating, envying, idolizing, lying, etc. If what you do does not harm you or your fellow, it is not a sin. But if you realize that a homosexual meeting did harm to you, if perhaps a melancholic emptiness remains in your inner or a feeling of anguish and depression persists after the meeting, then it is a sin.

In the light of my FATHER, who is in me, I love freedom and all creatures that move upon earth, for this reason I set free those whom I love; I set them free even to fault and glide on the precipice of forge, since **love is to give everything without asking anything in return.**"

BEAUTY AND HAPPINESS

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The beauty in a human being is composed by the synthesis of happiness and wisdom. When you find me, even without realizing it, a change happens in your visage, which becomes more beautiful, more enlightened and even younger due to the positive aura that you gain when receiving the teachings that I minister from my FATHER, LORD and GOD. It is a reciprocal whole that exists harmoniously.

When you find happiness, you have plenty of health and difficultly fall ill, because all physical diseases always have beginning in the illness of the soul, and a happy, fulfilled soul is a healthy soul. Living in harmony with GOD, you will have longevity, will not precociously get old as it happens to most human beings in the profane world.

Beauty in a human being is mainly in the spirit. A person beautiful physically without wisdom, that means, spiritually empty, from far impresses, but at close disappoints, just like a beautiful flower with no smell, as in the speech demonstrates the poverty in the spirit, the lack of divine light.

However, take in mind that life is not only made of happiness. It is necessary passing through the difficult moments of suffering, whose finality is the purification and ripening of the spirit. In the hours of pain, preserve serenity in your hearts, the trustfulness in the All-Powerful, which is the key, the warranty of your victory (*‘Cling to Him and do not depart, so that your last days may be prosperous’* – Sirach c.2 v.3). When facing the vicissitudes of life, you must learn to take profit from them, extract learning, as this is the art of living.

Very truly I tell you, my children: never show your happiness to the mean beings that, discontent, will use all weapons to rob your joy and, consequently, your beauty. They will try to inject in your brain the poison of bitterness that runs in their veins. Behold why to hide the feeling of joy when seeing a dear person, when living a pleasing situation, is a sacred right and sometimes even a duty. The difference between pretending and camouflaging a feeling is that the pretender may use pretense to betray you, while hiding a true, elevated feeling inside is a matter of intelligence, of wisdom.

I only warn you because I wish you be happy with whosoever, at any place and circumstance, and because I love you without asking anything in return.”

BLESSING AND CURSE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“From the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD I explain you the true meaning of blessing and curse. When I speak in public: ‘Cursed is your mouth’ or ‘Cursed is your hand for throwing stones at the LORD’s house’, at the eyes of whom sees, it seems that I am throwing a curse to the hand or mouth of that person. For this reason I will show you the true meaning and you will see the mistake.

My FATHER has sent me again on earth as the Lord of words. Up to now, no scholar doctor in letters knew or could explain what blessing and curse really are. Blessing is the vivifying presence of the CREATOR and curse is the despise, the absence, the disconnection with the divine. To those who obstinately infringe the divine law, the LORD’s curse is reserved, which is nothing more than His despise.

In the biblical history there are registers of cursed towns. Sodom and Gomorrah were places that the LORD GOD despised facing the violation of His holy law. The natural effects are produced as a consequence of the blessing withdrawal; at those times, the rain of fire and sulfur was poured, overthrowing those cities (Genesis c.19 v.24 – 25). Jerusalem is under curse too; up to nowadays surrounded by enemy armies everywhere, since I said: *‘Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the city that kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to it! How often have I desired to gather your children together as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you were not willing! See, your house is left to you, desolate. For I tell you, you will not see me again until you say, ‘Blessed is the one who comes in the name of the LORD’ (Matthew c.23 v.37).* The day when its inhabitants welcome the Son of Man, the LORD’s blessing will again hang over that city.

When saying: ‘Be careful! Do not use the hands against the LORD, as they may be cursed’, I am just warning that my FATHER can despise them for having thrown stones at his house. And if He despises one only finger in your hand, this finger rots. So successively happens to each part in the body of someone who vibrates against the Kingdom of GOD, so that in the purgatory of atonement they know that the LORD GOD, my FATHER, makes justice on Earth. In the condition of judge, I am forced to inform what kind of chastisement those who persist on violating the divine law will receive.

You shall fear nothing or nobody on Earth, except the LORD’s curse, because His despise is the greatest chastise that a human being may receive. Without GOD’s blessing, the body does not move, the blood coagulates, all

sort of diseases and pains crop up. In the times of Moses, as chastise and curse to the pharaoh for the hardness of his heart, *'at midnight the LORD struck down all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh who sat on this throne to the firstborn of the prisoner who was in the dungeon, and all the firstborn of the livestock... and there was a loud cry in Egypt, for there was not a house without someone dead'* (Exodus c.12 v.29 – 30). In this case, it was the supreme curse, because the LORD took the spirit from the Egyptian firstborns, which is the spark of life present in all the beings that move upon Earth. And the pharaoh, abandoned by the ALMIGHTY, saw his son die on his arms.

Just as only GOD curses, only He can bless. If the SUPREME CREATOR blesses a tree, it produces exuberant and healthy fruits. Otherwise, if He curses, it will become barren. Two thousand years ago, a fig tree that had been cursed withered (Matthew c.21 v.19). So happens to the human beings; if a couple has GOD's blessing, their brood raises healthy. But if they have the curse, their brood will come sick, or crippled... and they will atone the karmic debt together. I do not want to live one second on Earth without the LORD's blessing. So I will never defy Him.

My FATHER said that I should explain this to my children, because in the purity of my heart, in my simplicity, I presumed that everyone knew the meaning of these words."

THE QUEST

“But strive first for the kingdom of GOD and his righteousness and all these things will be given to you as well” (Matthew c.6 v.33)

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The kingdom of GOD is amidst you (*The kingdom of GOD is not coming with things that can be observed; nor will they say, ‘Look, here it is!’ or ‘There it is!’ For, in fact, the kingdom of GOD is within you’* - Luke c.17 v.20-21), because it begins in my body and extends into the body of each one of you who take my words into consideration and observe the divine law. To reach happiness, it is necessary that you get free from the mean feelings, of envy, of ambition, of vices, of fornication... and with the purity of a child you can live in the kingdom of GOD, as I said before crucifixion: *‘Let the little children come to me; do not stop them, for it is to such as these that the kingdom of GOD belongs. Truly I tell you, whoever does not receive the kingdom of GOD as a little child will never enter it’* (Mark c.10 v.14 - 15). Even being adults you must keep yourselves pure like a small child to find the happiness that you long for.

At first, the human being seeks for happiness and joy in the nights of orgy, discotheques, nightclubs, parties, lust, etc., even in the pharisaical temples (churches of false prophets), where becomes a fanatic slave of lie... After having crawled like a worm, like a reptile in search of obscure objects of enjoyment and false loves, when awakens most times too late among groans of pain, convulsions, anguish, disappointments, frustrations, disillusionment... he discovers that pains and joys, vain pleasures, everything is nothing... Stops the quest and glimpses, between tears and smiles, that the true love, the true enjoyment, the paradise slept inside him. Then, he establishes a symbiosis with my FATHER, LORD and GOD, which is the LORD of life and joy, becoming a shining being that spreads love and happiness, from whose vibrations emanates the perfume of Eden.

The Bible does not report where I was from the age of thirteen to thirty and only I can tell. From the age of thirteen to thirty I ate curds and honey until learning to separate the evil from the good, fulfilling the prophecy announced by Isaiah: *‘Therefore the LORD himself will give you a sign. Look, the virgin is with child and shall bear a son, and shall name him Immanuel. He shall eat curds and honey by the time he knows how to refuse the evil and choose the good’* (Isaiah c.7 v.14 - 15). ‘Eat curds and honey’ means to experience the world sins, know the good and the evil, until winning the world. Without free will, I was lead by my FATHER

to get muddy in the marsh of world sins, learning in my flesh to decipher the evil's enigmas that lead human beings to sin. For this reason I insisted that John the Baptist baptized me with water to clean me of impurities (Matthew c.3 v.13 - 15).

In the current existence, until 1979, covered by a pseudonym, without free-will, I also searched for happiness in the alcoves, bars, nightclubs, finally, in all illusory enclosures of the profane world (*'I will come like a thief and you will not know at what hour I will come to you'* - Revelation c.3 v.3). Only after the baptism and the fast in Santiago of Chile I got to know that the true happiness, the true enjoyment is possible only by establishing the symbiosis with GOD. This time, the LORD GOD, my FATHER, has not announced by any prophet my return, because I myself, in the last supper with the disciples, announced: *'I will never again drink of this fruit of the vine until that day when I drink it new with you in my FATHER's kingdom'* (Matthew c.26 v.29). And He, the ALMIGHTY, printed my face and my body in the sheet that wrapped my body in the tomb (Shroud) and inspired artists to describe through art my silhouette, my image impregnated in the collective unconscious and, even by songs, announced my return, as the song *'O Homem'*, composed by the Brazilian singers Erasmo and Roberto Carlos.

King Salomon, mistaken, said that it was necessary association with another person to be happy (Ecclesiastes c.4 v.9 - 11) and went to look for a partner, finding in his path the woman who led him to the slavery of idolatry. He got down the pedestal of the royal throne to be lackey of the darkness spirit, idol worshipper, temporarily parting himself from GOD (Kings c.11 v.3 - 11). There is no paradise without GOD; happiness without him is a fantasy, a mere illusion.

Hypocrite! Love yourself first! Nobody can be happy while he does not love himself, because only the ones who love themselves can love and spread love. Love is to give everything without asking anything in return. Only he who loves himself can generate, irradiate love and be loved, transformed into a temple of GOD. When you are happy inside no matter where you are, even in a prison it is possible to feel happy and make others happy. If happiness is inside the human being, everything that he does, all what he says, wherever he is, will attract happiness. The spirits of light, emissaries of love, according to the law of attraction will approach him: *'For to all those who have, more will be given; but from those who have nothing, even what they have will be taken away'* (Matthew c.25 v.29)."

MYSTICAL COEXISTENCE: THE PHYSICAL REALM AND THE COSMOS

*The mind, the power of mind, the soul, the spirit,
the akashic records and the karma*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“My FATHER, LORD and GOD instructed me and said that I must explain to my children, so that they have the consciousness, about the mechanism that enables the actuation of the spirit, the mind and the mental power together with the physical body, that is your vehicle and instrument given by your Heavenly FATHER to live on Earth, also what is the bond of the spirit, the mind and the mental power with the higher cosmic realm. To what extent does the spirit, the mind and the mental power exist and stop existing?

When the human being takes a completely materialistic life and ignores the subtleness of the spiritual realm, as it happens to the atheists (condition that I experienced until the revelation in 1979), to the so-called ‘intellectuals’, finally, to the orphans of spirituality, he believes that death is the end of life, the end of existence and identity, thus considering life a biological fatality. The vast majority of human beings live twenty, thirty, fifty, seventy, even a hundred years here on Earth without knowing the existence of the spirit, without experiencing spirituality. This can be considered the main reason for the queues of dying people in the hospitals, who are kept alive in vegetative state with help of machines, thus turning their back to the course of nature due to the fear of dying, surrendering the spirit. Ignorance is the root and cause of such unnecessary suffering, since in reality the spirit never dies.

The spirit is an energetic particle of life emanated from the CREATOR, from the Cosmos, from the Infinite, **integrating the whole and dissolved in it, yet at the same it is unique, endowed with identity and individuality.** What dies when you disincarnate is the mind, which is bonded to the brain, human body’s center of command. **The mistake is in confusing the mind with the spirit,** since the mind is human, the mind dies; the spirit does never die, never exhausts, except the spirits hopelessly and irreversibly obstinate into violating the divine law. For being a kind of cancer in the cosmos, they are inexorably eliminated, extirpated, annihilated. For those who could not understand until now, this is the second death that I mentioned to the disciple John on the book of Revelation (c.2 v.11).

Very truly I tell you: not even when the body sleeps the spirit disso-

ciates from the physical body, which is your vehicle. The spirit gets out of the body and goes around; it rarely remains close to it. Your body and your mind, which is bond to the brain, they do sleep, as they need to rest. Your body and your mind sleep, however your blood does not coagulate because there is an invisible cord tied to the spirit while you sleep. Only when you die, disincarnate, this invisible cord is completely cut, thus separating the spirit from the body and then the blood coagulates. Physical death happens due to the lack of bond with the Cosmos, with you, who are spirit, since **the spirit serves as intermediary between the physical body and the spiritual realm, the planets, the stars, finally, the emanations from the Cosmos.**

In the meanwhile of your sleep, many times the dreams are manifested. Dreams are projections of the spirit in form of images filed in the unconscious mind in different intensities. Sometimes the dreams produce clear memories, as if they had been real situations, while other times they are completely dissipated from the memory. These projections also vary according to the precedence and the meaning. Explaining in a general way, there are dreams originated from the Cosmos, when the spirit brings an impression, a warning, a premonition or an information from the cosmic realm to register in the mind. They can also occur from recent memories, desires, anxieties, fears, or from interference of dark spirits that may disturb even during the sleep.

My FATHER instructed me how to discern amidst the different characteristics of the dreams. There is the prophetic dream, which registers and serves like a vision of a future happening, or it warns about something bad that could happen in order to prevent it in time (which can be considered a nightmare). We have the example of the prophetic dreams interpreted by Prophet Daniel, registered in the Holy Scriptures. There are also the dreams originating from a wish, a fear or a remembrance: they register something you would like to happen, something you were afraid would happen or a situation that you lived recently whose impression continues active in the memory, like when you watch a movie, television news or a soap opera.

And of course, since one cannot command the dreams or determine a trajectory for them, it is possible to occur the junction of two or three of these factors or even different ones, as it is not possible to label or to stigmatize the manifestations from the spiritual realm. Everything happens very quickly, instantaneously, at the light speed, in an unceasing, continuous, perpetual flow, bonded to the individuality of each human being.

The darkness spirits, for having been stripped of a physical body, are in need of someone's body (which in this case is turned into a mount) for be-

coming manifest. The malignant cannot use a spirit as it is impossible one spirit incorporating into another spirit. For this reason, the evil is always trying, always seeking new ways to use the body and the mind of the human beings; it is terrible, shocking, but it is the reality. Therefore, while you sleep it is possible that a dark spirit slyly invades your body, provoking undesirable dreams. Sometimes the evil comes to minister an idea he wants you to make, however you know that you will never do it; or he inculcates fears, negative feelings and impressions. For this reason, it is necessary praying when going to bed, so you will have the divine protection. But it is not merely praying with the mouth; you have to pray with heart and soul, in order to balance your energies before resting and keep registered in the mind your colloquy with the Heavenly FATHER as the last image.

Now I will explain, from the part of my FATHER, what the mental power consists of. The mental power is the cosmic power, the power of the spirit. It is connected to the power of speech and the strength of will; it is the power that moves us towards a mission. The mental power comes from the Cosmos; it emanates from the stars, from the planets, from the galaxies, finally, from the whole Universe. The mind is the receptacle of the mental power, which is the power of the spirit. All human beings have the spirit and the mind, but the mental power will be limited for each individual according to the law of karma. It is tied mainly to the spiritual condition and evolution of each individual. So you can better understand why there are so many differences between one human being and another. **The biophysical factors that involve genetics, nutrition, complexion (physical constitution), the social environment, amidst others, can explain why sometimes an individual is endowed with brilliant mathematic logical ratiocinating and high intellectual capacity, however continues mediocre, materialistic, with limited mental power.** Also there are people who, in spite of not having affinity to erudition, to intellectuality, are abundantly endowed with mental power originating from the Cosmos, from the Infinite, due to the advanced spiritual improvement.

In my case, it happens quite different than for most Earth inhabitants. I explain: you who know me more closely must have already witnessed how sometimes I am quiet, meek and frail like a child. However, when I am in public, mainly in case someone offends me, the Lion of Judah comes out (Revelation c.5 v.5). In this occasion, the mental, cosmic power, which is GOD's power, simply manifests, and even if I try, I cannot control such power. Behold why I say that I do not have free-will. I wish I could I control this power each time someone offends or disrespects me! I would then tell him: *'Be careful,*

here is the power of the Lion of Judah!'. But it does not happen this way. I cannot control it; the control is up to my FATHER, LORD and GOD.

The mental power is coupled to the physical body together with the spirit at the time of someone's birth. So, if someone has a mission to fulfill, since childhood will be different from the other children according to the mental power. However, such mental power is almost imperceptible in them, since in childhood one does not know to administrate it yet. Therefore, will grow with that power and only by the adult age (which happens around 21 years-old) the spirit will be prepared to slowly manage that cosmic power received at the moment of birth.

By the time of death, the spirit will carry that cosmic power together, what is called in the esoteric environment as "akashic registers", which are the memories impregnated in the spirit. The mind will be dissipated, since the mind and the ego die with the body. This will be given back to the bosom of mother Earth, in the mystical meeting of renewal. And because the ego is leashed to the mind, for this reason the more one is detached from the ego, more easily will be able to surrender the spirit and less will suffer to disincarnate. That means, he will have the sleep of the righteous.

When you reincarnate, you receive a new body from mother earth and a new mind, however your spirit is the same and will be endowed with the mental power as I have just explained. Then you have to start all over again, since the mind is a new one; it is always renewed. If you were a scientist in Russia and you reincarnate in a slum here in Brazil, it is obvious that while in childhood, you will use the toys and the games of the slum, not a Russian instrument. Although you may be an evolved, experienced spirit, the mind is renewed and until achieving the maturity, you will have to undergo a long ritual, a process concerning the growth, the biophysical development. You will have to play with dolls or small cars, study at the school of men or even in the school of life.

Such new mind grows and develops together with the body. The memory from other lives happens only when GOD decides and it becomes necessary for one to fulfill a mission, as it happened to me there in Santiago of Chile. On the contrary, it is better not to remember, since it is necessary to suffer all over again, as I suffered in Santiago. My FATHER subjected me to painful circumstances only to give me the full consciousness of my identity and of my mission.

Therefore, how does the evolution that someone acquired in one life pass to the other life? It is right then that the three stages of life take place.

First, second and third. The first stage goes until achieving the age of 7; the second, until achieving the age of 14 and the third happens up to 21 years old and from then on. When you become adult and your body is biophysically complete – which does not happen when you are 2 or 10, but when you are 21 – only then you, as much as your new mind, will be prepared to slowly receive – just as if it were a dream, an inspiration – the information that concerns to your being, according to the divine providence, according to the will of your CREATOR, according to your mission, according to your merit and according to your karma. Finally, it happens for each one in a different level again in agreement with the law of equality, which consists of unequally distributing to unequal ones as much as they unequal themselves.

Then the law of talent takes place. If you have the gift to be a musician, a pianist, a flautist, you will not be happy or successful being a banker. You have to follow the direction of your artistic vein. For such reason, it does not work when a father decides that his son will become a dentist only because he is a dentist, as the son may have been born to be a spy, a musician, a tractor driver, a cowboy... When a child around 3 years old knows to read, write, play an instrument... it happens when he receives in advance, for reasons that only GOD knows, some information of adaptation before the age of 21.

One of the most incredible, amazing situations I ever lived after the fast was when I realized that it had been not even one second since I had been crucified, as in the cosmic realm time is not taken into account. I remember when I was lodged in Alpes of Coronado, in San Jose of Costa Rica, invited by Elena de Lin, who had a very strong mystical bond with me. I remember that she, her children and me were in the middle of a conversation. It didn't take long and I said that I would go out for a walk. I was barefoot, as in front of her house, in the middle of nature, there was a large land, and the earth was virgin, pure and clean. While I walked, I began to have memory of when I walked barefoot two thousand years ago, but I did not tell them this. I just thought to myself: *'Why did I take two thousand years to come back here?'*, but soon after this, it came to my mind: *'I did not take two thousand years; it just took two thousand years here on Earth'*. I could never forget this day and this moment.

Because of my mission and spiritual condition, while a child, I woke up early in the morning, the walls of the room disappeared and those terrible visions came through; they were terrible nightmares of people groaning, dragging upon their own limbs, mass destructions... The couple of German peasants who raised me did not know why I woke up or what happened to me;

I had inner order of not declaring anything to anybody. Nowadays I know that my FATHER was slowly preparing me. After I fasted and He revealed my identity, everything was clear in my brain, and later I just had that last vision concerning the world ending. When I see these horrible images on television, for me it comes to be even a comfort. At least now I am sharing with others what I have seen along my whole life. Did I declare such visions when I was a child, they could even think that I had gone crazy, they would not be able to understand me.

But now it is different; humanity is glimpsing the chaos, is suffering the misfortunes and the consequences for the constant violation of GOD's law. With the globalized world, the images that we see nowadays on television are also seen by the whole planet too. And the forces of evil get desperate to see that, even though I seem to be motionless, I am advancing. Now I have the consciousness of how much fear the enemies of the truth have for my image. By one hand, I have the suffering of knowing that I am hatred for saying the truth, but by the other hand, above the suffering, I glimpse the power of GOD who created my image this way again. And one day this image will be seen by the whole humanity, and then all that is foreseen in the Holy Scriptures will be fulfilled.

As I have already told you before, the spirit is a particle of the cosmos at the same time that it serves as a connection with the cosmos. In spite of being influenced by the mistake and alienation imposed by religions, each spirit who believes in Christ, who has faith and devotion for Christ, is bearer of a cosmic particle that is connected to Christ. While I am prevented from openly speaking and manifesting to my people, all these cosmic particles that are concerned with Christ, to the Son of Man who speaks to you, they are in the churches and in pharisaical temples, in the statues built in my former name (Jesus), in power of those who declare themselves bishops, priests, cardinals, popes, pastors... finally, these ones who claim to be my representatives but in fact they are servants of the darkness principality. When the day of the LORD is come and my hair is white as snow (Revelation c.1 v.14), I will speak to the whole humanity, and then **the cosmic particle that is in power of those who claim to be my servants and representatives will come to me.** In this condition you will see the Son of Man come over the clouds of heaven **with great power and glory.** It means that all these cosmic particles relating to the Son of Man will be concentrated in the Son of Man's body.

In 1980, when I was fasting in Brasilia, a woman called Natanri came to my presence. At that time, although it was after the fast in Chile, I introduced myself as a prophet sent by the ALMIGHTY, as I was not yet authorized to openly declare who I am, except to some people that He allowed me to. When, obedient to the LORD, I revealed to this woman who I am, that I am the same crucified Christ, she said astonished: *'This that you are telling me is something very serious'*. In this occasion, I was walking with her in the middle of the nature, it was raining slightly, and she added: *'If you are alone, how can you impose that you are Christ, how will you make others believe that you are Christ?'* Then my mouth opened and, from the part of my FATHER, I told her something amazing: *'Now I am talking to you, but later I will speak to others and more people. Now I cannot say who I am, but the day will come that I will have to publicly declare who I am. And the more I say, more people will see who I am. And the more people see who I am, the easier it will be for others to see who I am, since the one who sees who I am gives something that is mine back to me, and the more people give what is mine back to me, the more they will think about me as Christ, the one anointed by the FATHER. Then others who have not seen yet that I am Christ, even my enemies, will start to see it too, and so on... This happens because of the bond of love, the love that human beings have for Christ, and the bond of love does never end'*.

In the current times, even these pastors who come to my presence, when they are close to me, I feel that, although unconsciously, they love me. For the time being, my condition is very difficult. I cannot be hypocrite or conning with the ones that use my former, obsolete name (Jesus) to deceive my people, as they are thieves possessing my wealth, which is also the wealth of my children. So you can understand why at those days they will come to say: *'Lord, Lord, didn't we heal in your name, and in your name expel the demons, and in your name operated many miracles?'*, and I will tell them aloud: *'I never knew you; get away from me, you evildoers'* (Matthew c.7 v.22 and 23).

But my FATHER, magnificent, merciful and perfect, subjected me for long years to the cruel and frozen reproof of my contemporaries, to the despise of this generation of hardened hearts, in order to grant me authority, security and discernment, thus proceeding to the righteous judgment (*'First must he endure much suffering and be rejected by this generation'* – Luke c.17 v.25 to 35). And then, when the day of the LORD is come and I will be seen and recognized by humanity, for many it will be late, too late: all the hatred, mockery, indifference... will be turned into impossible love. And in the shining of the divine justice, glory will love me".

CONNECTION WITH GOD

We, human beings, are moved by various feelings, since the lowest ones, like envy, hatred, selfishness, meanness, pride, jealousy, etc. until the highest ones, even though they are asleep, like: patience, perseverance, solidarity, dynamism, transparency, sense of humor, sincerity, honesty, altruism, abnegation, steady disposition, kindness, love...

As much as possible, we ought to be humble in the greatness and great in humbleness... However, while we are in this vicious circle, debating amidst our highs and lows, we even try to glimpse GOD. We seek harmony with Him, and that may happen through prayers, by intuition when inner talking to the most elevated Being of heaven in our view, that we judge to be the Eternal LORD of life, or even when we pray the New LORD's Prayer, taught us by INRI CRISTO. And even so, we fail into reaching the ALMIGHTY.

We try, but do not feel. We may say that we feel, but deeply we know that we have not felt GOD. And we, fallible mortals, should not think that He is worried about our lower feelings, our spiritual miseries, our acts or our weak, anxious and disturbed prayers. I have observed countless people questioning GOD, blaming GOD. And they blame Him for all the bad things happening in their lives, for the lack of money or health, for not getting enough disposition and so on... They leash all their unhappiness and misfortunes to Him.

But who is GOD? Where is GOD? Some say that they see Him in the stars, others in the trees, others in the whole nature created by Him... When facing catastrophes, they claim that GOD could not have allowed fatalities happen to the human being. Ignorant, they forget that GOD is much beyond all of this! GOD is not worried with what happens to us. It is up to us worry about keeping connected to Him. And how will it happen? In which way?

It is simple: transcend with your soul, go beyond what you see in the sky, as He, the ineffable being, is much beyond all the misfortunes that happen around the world. His eternal and perfect law (the law of karma, action and reaction) is in duty of the punishment. For Him there is the least importance if someone will die at the age of 10, 20 or 30. He knows that someday these energies (souls) will return to Him... just as return to Him all the energies of the beings that inhabit the whole planet.

Just as INRI teaches us, He, the omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, is not at the mercy of clock, calendar, or any time meter, because in the infinite, in the eternity, time does not count. He is in the infinite, He is the very In-

finite, the Eternal... Only when we open our spiritual window we may allow our soul go to the FATHER. Then, in the bad or good moments, our soul goes to Him. When it happens, we come back to our earthling world much stronger, enlightened, secure, free from the fears, free from insecurity. As we can everything with HIM.

But we have to feel His plenitude, we have to reach, to achieve the ALMIGHTY. I do not believe that we can get it 24 hours a day, but if we can make this connection each time we pray to Him, then our days will surely be much happier.

He annuls and attenuates any pain. He is the supreme anesthesia... And when we enjoy this divine gift, nothing hurts, everything is good, everything becomes light, at the same time that we see our insignificance in face of the immeasurable LORD of LIFE.

Asusana Renard

MYSTICAL CONVICTION

In the last years, many people asked me what moved me in my conviction, if it was the fear of facing the world, or what was it that kept me in INRI CRISTO's institution, as in their view it did not make sense someone chose to live only for a cause imposed by a religion and did not dream or want to have own family, constitute deeper bond with another person; I realized that, the more I could explain, they did not understand.

Effectively, I know that it is difficult for someone outside to understand what moves young people like us, INRI CRISTO's disciples, to change completely their lifestyle, in my case since I was 20 years old, choosing to live in purity, in community, dedicating our lives, our time, our youth to a cause that at the eyes of the laymen, seems nonsense.

But what moves us is the certainty to be making part of the history that will change the course of the events in a nigh future. It is the willing to live something new, out of the trivial, out of the sameness that surrounds humanity. Getting married, have children, anyone can do this, but this is not new, nor is the most important thing someone can do in life... What really matters are the works that one can leave for posterity.

INRI CRISTO represents the new, he returned to release the consciousness from the dogmatic lures, from illusions and fantasies imprisoning the human beings that, for fear of 'sin', do not live according to their consciousness and many times start to live according to the interpretation imposed by the wolves under sheepskin (Matthew c.7 v.15).

And for those who eventually ask where our profit is, I answer: our profit resides on the fact that we remain young in the spirit, but with the serenity and the head of the elder, as INRI passes security upon us. When we meet other people with the same age as ours, we realize the insecurity in which they are surrounded, their fears and anguish for now knowing from where they came or to where they shall go.

They live always seeking for something without never finding it, as they know not that every quest is finished inside each one of us: *'But strive first for the Kingdom of GOD and its righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well'* (Matthew c.6 v.33).

Disciple Alysluz Varella

SOUL DEPURATION

The testing path of the disciple

The gate for the path to Eden is effectively narrow... (Matthew c.7 v.13 - 14)

Who wonders that becoming INRI CRISTO's disciple means to dive in a sea of roses, enjoy an oasis of peace, harmony and happiness in the escapism of a superficial contemplative life, is a lot mistaken. These benefits may even come at the end, or at some moments of the journey, but we will only enjoy the true delights of Eden after we pass through the forge, through a long, testing path of depuration and spiritual ripening, the discipline of the soul. Even because disciple is not and will never be a "saint"; disciples are human beings with faults and virtues, who share the same mystical ideal and chose to voluntarily dedicate their lives to the divine cause, united to INRI CRISTO.

When joining the Ecclesiastic Body of SOUST, we are squirmed out of our past, receive a new name and begin a new life, bare from the armors under which society both protects and hides us at the same time, as example academic title, social status. From then on we are thrown to a real metamorphosis. First we have to discover our ghosts, our miseries and lowness, which there in the world may remain forever inert, repressed in the subconscious of earthlings, but when we become disciples, they are inevitably revealed and come to the surface.

The mission, the hard task of the Master will be to identify these weak points, where our vulnerabilities reside, make emerge the meanest, most horrible, repulsive aspect, that we all bring in a higher or lower level, but feel dread to recognize... anxiety, haughtiness, laziness, gluttony, meanness, jealousy, envy, hatred, falsehood, pride, fantasy, insecurity, stupidity, idolatry, ingenuity, selfishness, avarice, fear, etc., finally, all these faults added to the items mentioned in the Disciplinary Code.

Next, the Master will injure us deeply until bleeding these failures from our character, making purge what remains ill, in a slow and gradual process, of many highs and lows, errors and hits, until the wounds finally start to heal. And they would heal by themselves, but the Master's task is not finished yet. He has to jab at these wounds during the process of regeneration, and they inevitably start to bleed again; it can even seem mercilessness, tyranny, psychological torture, but it is not. Many times INRI is and has been misunderstood when proceeding this way, but he has to run this risk. Because just as he was subjected by the FATHER to the extremes of the forge in the

struggle for survival, in the turbulences of the School of Life, and just as it is in fire that the gold and silver are tested, the same way he has to shake us and squeeze us to the most in order to extract the essence; he must subject us to the fire of discipline in order to eliminate the impurities, awaken our asleep, lethargic neurons, wrest us from our egos and finally make us realize that without GOD we are NOTHING, without GOD we are like WORMS contaminating the earth...

Many times we are tested in our faith, look everywhere and find no escape. And it is right at these moments that we learn to look above and glimpse that beyond everything and everyone is GOD, the Eternal LORD of Life, who gazes everything and everyone, we surrender the destiny in His hands with all our cells, and from then one suffering does not hurt... Suffering is a necessary instrument until we understand that the world does not spin around our belly button, that above us, above our egos, there is a greater force incessantly guiding the course of events.

When we are finally clean from all the mud and filth or our meanness, we are enabled to discover the hidden, latent in our inner world. And he has to poke, hurt until exhaustion, when finally the scab of the wound is released without bleeding, that means, when the SOUL becomes a FREE CONSCIOUSNESS, immune, invulnerable, detached from the fetters of the mind, the material vehicle... Then the Master realizes that the disciple is ready to glimpse and assimilate the ineffable reality of GOD's Kingdom, which, different from the terrestrial reigns, is a magnetic, subtle reign, full of energies, signs and Light. Only then it is possible to achieve TRUE PEACE. And just as INRI teaches us, the highest expression of GOD is PEACE.

INRI CRISTO said two thousand years ago: 'I am the light of the world, the truth and the life. I am the way; no one comes to the FATHER but by me' (John c.14 v.6). But the path of Light is not an easy path, it is not a banal path. It is a path of hard conquer, that requires much courage, abnegation, detachment and, overall, TRUST in GOD. The mission of the Master is to release our minds and awakens our souls to glimpse the transcendent reality of the Eternal LORD of the Universe. Each time we feel in contact, in connection with this reality, life assumes a new and wider meaning.

Disciple Adeí Schmidt

GOD AND THE ENERGIES

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Peace, love, energy, joy – the true joy – all of this is GOD, the expression of GOD. You may see GOD in an earthquake, as it recently happened there in Haiti. As He is omnipresent and nothing can happen on Earth without His acquiescence, then it happens because He allowed.

Certain occasion, someone questioned me about a prediction in the Bible according to which GOD chastises to the seventh generation those who despise His laws, and blesses until a thousand generations those who observe His commandments. This is a kind of question that nobody on Earth can answer, except the Son of Man, the emissary of the Heavenly FATHER who speaks to you. When He made the warning that He chastises up to the seventh generation, He wanted to say that if you seriously sin on the items that He commanded, it means that up to the seventh generation your descendants will come with a karmic debt, they are the spirits on the queue to solve the debts with the divine law. Therefore, it does not mean that He will send mutilated people to you, He will not take revenge upon you, but **He just warned that, by violating the law, you are opening the gap for the mutilated, the ones with karmic debt, to come and reincarnate on your lineage.** On the other hand, when He says that he will bless up to a thousand generations those who observe His precepts, it means that for hundreds of generations your lineage will always be blessed, your descendants and the descendants of your descendants will be healthy, since genetics is harnessed to the law of karma.

This matter of energy is very subtle. In Rio de Janeiro, in 1976 – when I was still an atheist and obviously resisted to believe – I saw that the spirit is energy. After the fast I understood that the LORD was instructing me, since at that time I did not know that it was Him.

So, my children, spirit is energy. Let us imagine that your spirit is a bag of flour, a bag of 50 kilos, for example, each one according to their size. All of a sudden you have the idea to ask someone to sew a dress for you. You order the dressmaker to do it. Besides the payment that you will give her by the conclusion of the service, according to the longing that you have to see this dress done, also according to the value that this dress will have for you, then you will have to leave an amount of the mentioned flour with her. In other words, you will inevitably leave part of your energies with her. Then your spirit will come back slightly smaller, we can even say weakened.

While you wait for the dressmaker to sew your dress, your energies

stay there with her. If she sets a date for you, or if she says that she will do it, and when you return there it is not done yet, you will get very upset. But it is not because of the dress. You think it is because of the dress. **Actually, you want to get your energies back and you don't know; you want to get your flour back in order to complete the empty space in the bag. But it is all in an unconscious realm.** In my case, in me it is conscious, my FATHER gave me the knowledge what happens in the realm of energies. For such reason sometimes it is even unpleasant to know, to understand the subtlety of the spiritual realm.

Thus, there are the ten commandments, one of them is that one shall not worship statues, but worship only GOD. Because when you direct your energies to the statue, it does not give anything in return, while GOD gives, **only in GOD reciprocity happens.** But it is not the only thing in the range of energies. *'You shall not covet your neighbor's woman'*, again the LORD is warning that you shall not direct your superior energies to your neighbor's wife, as **according to the man's desire for the woman, according to her beauty and charm, it is the size of the energy that she robs from the man.** The greater the desire that your neighbor's woman awakens in you, so is the size of the energy that she robs from you.

Another example is when people vote. The elector goes to the ballot box and votes in the candidate. In the profane world, in the terrestrial realm nobody realizes anything, but in the time of the researches, I look at the face of the candidate and according to the amount of energies that I see in each one, my FATHER enables me to previously discern which of them will be elected. When you go to the ballot box just to accomplish a duty imposed by the legislation, you don't leave any energy, but when you deposit your vote in the hope that the candidate makes something for you, or for your community, then you deposit your energy together with the vote.

When you hire someone to make a service: a sewer, a doctor, a builder, a joiner, an engineer... no matter who it is, while the service that you asked is not concluded, part of your energies remains in that direction.

There in Marseille, in France, when the LORD commanded to make my bag, He showed me an atelier quite abandoned, full of dust, and said that I had to go there. Except by the LORD's command, I would not have entered that place, but as the order came from Him, I went. Although it had an abandoned atmosphere, it was all organized. I arrived and an old, very old man was there; he survived on repairing shoes. I asked if he could make the bag, explained that it was a command from my FATHER, and so he answered, I

never forget: *'If you stay here beside me, I can do it'*. In other words, he had the intuition that he needed my energetic presence to accomplish that work. "That's right, I stay". And I saw those small hands working fast, speedy. I saw him rejuvenating by doing that work for the LORD.

This matter of energies is impressive. Albeit I cannot transfer all that I see to my children, I can speak about them, I can try to explain how energies act. Blessed are those who can understand how all this works in the practical life. And of course there are the negative and the positive energies. When a negative energy is too strong, for example, it may hinder a good work to be concluded. Energies are involved in everything. The popular proverb "the owner's eye puts weight on the ox" is absolutely correct. It is a metaphor. Translating: it does not mean that the owner's eye fills the ox's belly, but it means that when a person responsible for a duty keeps on the track of it, then will have the proper energy to enable the course, the conclusion of that specific work.

I have the duty to speak to my children of the heart, no matter they are disciples or meritorious volunteers, for the sake of making it easier for them to assimilate one more fragment of the divine law".

GOD IS PERFECT

*Being GOD perfect, is androgynous;
otherwise, imperfect, would not be GOD*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Two thousand years ago, in the eve of crucifixion, I said to the disciples: ‘Nevertheless I tell you the truth: it is to your advantage that I go away, for if I do not go away, the Helper will not come to you; but if I go, I will send him to you... I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth; for he will not speak on his own, but will speak whatever he hears, and he will declare to you the things that are to come. He will glorify me, because he will take what is mine and declare it to you. All that the FATHER has is mine... A little while, and you will no longer see me, and again a little while and you will see me; because I am going to the FATHER’ (John c.16 v.7 – 16). There it is clear that I spoke about my passing away on the cross and later physical rebirth (reincarnation), and ought to get back all that I owned.

In the fast, when the LORD revealed to me and revealed my identity, He showed that, to fulfill my mission, it was necessary to reassume the garbs of old, my whole former garment; it was not enough the tunic. Later came the robe, the sandals, the bag, the crown and finally the tallit. Behold the meaning of the words: *‘He will glorify me, because he will take what is mine and declare it to you; all that the FATHER has is mine’*. And now, in this new phase of my mission here on Earth, I can initiate you, from the part of my FATHER, in the mysteries of perfection.

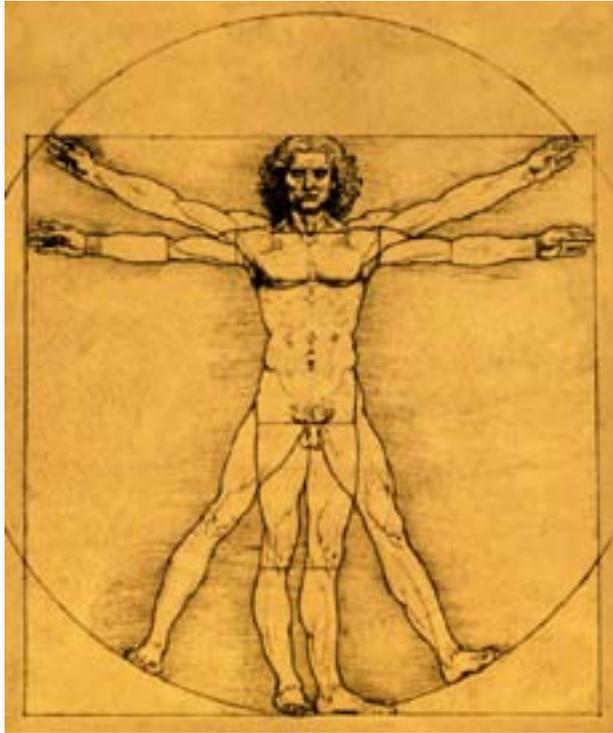
GOD, my FATHER, only non-created being, Supreme CREATOR and only LORD of the Universe, only being worthy of worship and veneration, is perfect. If He were only feminine, then would need a masculine complement; if He were only masculine, would need the feminine element. In that case, He would be incomplete, imperfect and, therefore, would not be GOD. But, since He is perfect, is androgynous, that means, in Him are merged the two principles of existence: masculine and feminine, which are opposite and complementary, like the positive and negative poles generators of electricity.

According to Genesis, GOD created the sky, the earth, the stars in the firmament, the plants, the animals, finally, all the living beings, and last He created man *‘at His image and likeness’*. It is necessary to point out that the Bible is a book of dead letters, full of fables, legends, parables, metaphors and even

puzzles, and only inspired by the ALMIGHTY man can decipher the enigmas of the Holy Scriptures. When it is said that GOD created the world in six days and rested on the seventh, it is a metaphor concerning the creation of the Universe, the evolution of life and the beings; one day in the earthly calendar may correspond to some billions of years in the sidereal chronogram, because in the infinite, in the realm of eternity, where my FATHER reigns absolute, time does not matter. The LORD established and inspired the prophet to register that the seventh day is for rest not because the LORD needed to rest, but because men need one day for repose in order to renew the symbiosis with Him. Behold the deep, mystical, metaphysical meaning of the Sabbath.

In the Hebrew original version of the Genesis it is written: *'So GOD created Adam earth in His image, in the image of GOD He created Him; male and female He created him'* (Genesis c.1 v.27). That means, the primordial man, ancestor or mankind, Firstborn of GOD, who in the tradition since immemorial times and also in Genesis is called Adam, *'made in the image of GOD'*, was androgynous; he carried in his body the two principles, masculine and feminine, which characterized the divine perfection. Truly I tell you: I that speak to you am the Firstborn of GOD, but I also was the first amoeba, the first creeping reptile, the first ape born erect with no tail; I came at last to be the first because I am the oldest spirit of all. I reincarnated as Noah, Abraham, Moses, David, etc. afterwards as Jesus and now as INRI. INRI is the name that I paid with my blood on the cross (Revelation c.3 v.12).

Also in Genesis it is written that GOD formed man from earth and breathed in him the breath of life, and man became living soul. Only the simpletons, ignorant, who continue creeping within the limit that is peculiar to them, take this excerpt literally and imagine that GOD got a handful of clay, molded a dummy and blew until a human being was formed. But GOD's children, who walk erect and ratiocinate, interpreting the Bible cabalistically, understand and assimilate that the clay, the dust used to form Adam consists nothing more, nothing less than the ingredients of mother earth, like almonds, nuts, roots, leaves, fruits, etc. ingested by the ape genitor in the course of pregnancy, later giving birth to the first man. The thinking beings see the perfection of the Divine Providence, the perfection of GOD in the creation of all living things in the Universe.



Vitruvian man, inspired artistic representation of the divine proportion

When it is metaphorically said in Genesis that the LORD subjected Adam to a deep sleep and took his ribs to form Eve, it means that Adam androgynous disincarnated, and when he reincarnated, returned disembodied from the feminine part; so Adam and Eve came to existence, the primordial man and the primordial woman. Both were tempted by the serpent and succumbed to the cosmic law of attraction that culminated in the carnal junction, at the forbidden fruit transgressing the LORD's determination (*'You may freely eat of every tree in the garden; but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall die'* – Genesis c.2 v.16 – 17) and so they became lost, thus culminating with Eden expulsion. From then on, the feminine part started to reincarnate individually along the centuries, crossing a long process of evolution and spiritual purification... But the LORD, omnipresent, knew that it was the inevitable path for maturing and depuration of the souls, as He did reveal me, *'the summit of human evolution passes necessarily through the suffering of flesh'*.

So it is possible to understand, at the light of rationality, why Solomon inherited the throne of Israel when, in truth, at the earthlings eyes of human

society, he was a bastard, fruit of an apparently spurious relationship. Once more it becomes evident that the ALMIGHTY writes right even though on winding lines: Solomon was the only legitimate son of the primordial man and woman, then David and Bathsheba. Although both did not have consciousness or memory of the precedent lives, GOD and nature had, for this reason Solomon was legitimated as heir of the throne, just as the LORD had previously legitimated Isaac, son of Abraham with Sarah, not Ishmael, son of Agar, who in the terrestrial viewpoint would be the Firstborn; this is the metaphysical, historical and irrefutable truth.

When I came as Jesus, the LORD, for whom everything is possible, restituted to me the primitive androgynous condition, that means, He delivered to the primordial man, Adam, the rib that He had used to form the first woman, Eve, with the respective feminine components. Behold the origin of the Holy Spirit: for no longer reincarnating individually, is no longer subject to sin and, not sinning anymore, was agreed to be called saint. This is the spirit that reposed upon me after the baptism two thousand years ago (*'I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it remained on him'* – John c.1 v.32), and that, in the present incarnation, coupled in my body after the fast in Santiago of Chile. So you can decipher the enigma of the Holy Trinity: FATHER, Son and Holy Spirit, that means, GOD, Adam and Eve in one body, like in the beginning, before the world existed (*'So now, FATHER, glorify me in your own presence with the glory that I had in your presence before the world existed'* – John c.17 v.5).

It is convenient to point out that two thousand years ago, like now, from the age of 13 to 30, without free-will, I was led by the LORD to experience the world sins (*'He shall eat curds and honey by the time he knows how to refuse the evil and choose the good'* – Isaiah c.7 v.14), that means to know the sweet and sour things, the good and the evil, aiming to obtain discernment. In other words, I was subject to the weaknesses and miseries that afflict my children in order to access the empirical knowledge of human nature. After giving me consciousness of my identity and unique condition, the LORD also gave me power over the flesh; from then on I started to look everyone, men and women, with loving paternal glance. So it is possible to understand my words that echo along centuries: *'In the world you have persecution. But take courage; I have conquered the world'* (John c.16 v.33). Until 1979 I lived as a man, but I am not a man, but the Son of Man: I am the ancestor of mankind, the only generated from himself, and carry in my body the transcendental mystery of the Holy Trinity.

In the occasion of the fast in 1979, the LORD gave me to know that being Christ would not be a reason for joy, but a heavy duty of immense mystical responsibility. Because Christ, from Greek, or Messiah, from Hebrew, means 'the anointed', 'the servant anointed by the LORD'. That means, my mission is always to teach, return my children on the path of Eden, which is not merely a beautiful, magnificent place, but the awakening of the consciousness for the assimilation of the perfect and eternal divine law. The paradise is in the head and in the heart of each son who discovers the joy to live in harmony, in symbiosis with the Eternal LORD of the Universe. And so they become with me and with my FATHER only one thing. Peace be with all."

THE GODDESS REVOLUTION

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"In the beginning, the revolution is effectively a goddess that, along the time, may become a prostitute, and for many she really becomes a prostitute. But she always continues a goddess for the persevering ones, for those who intelligently ratiocinate, for those who love the truth. Nevertheless, for the sinners, for the cowards, for the weak, for those who sought in the revolution only the self interest – the social climbers, for example – she effectively becomes a prostitute as long as time passes, as it happened in the times of Moses, when they built the golden calf in order to feed the prostitution.

However, the persevering ones, the children of GOD, who seized and continue seizing the sword of justice, for them the revolution is always more goddess than ever, it is always more sublime and elevated, because it elevates in the inner, in the soul, in the heart of each one, therefore there is no danger to become a prostitute. It only becomes a prostitute under the optics of the sinners, the weak, the idle, as I've already heard one cowardly saying: '*Maestro, quiero ser tu ultimo siervo...*' (Master, I want to be your last servant...), manifesting the fear of facing the necessary bitterness and thorns inherent to the great revolution. For these ones, the revolution is a prostitute. But for the persevering ones, it is always more and more a goddess. And the great revolution to which I refer, my children, is the revolution of the souls and of the consciousness, close to which all the other ones will have been simple rehearsals. For this great revolution my FATHER, LORD and GOD sent me again".

ETERNAL DYNAMO

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The Supreme CREATOR of the Universe, GOD, my FATHER and LORD, is the center of energetic power, similar to an immensurable dynamo producer of energy. The mechanism for distribution of this energy is similar to the one of a huge dynamo that connects to many micro receptors through a thread of electricity. If the thread is cut, the transport of energy is interrupted. Each son of GOD resembles one micro receptor of this energy, whose transport is performed through a thread invisible to the physical eyes.

In order that you be in peace, happy, in harmony with the divine law, you need to permanently keep the symbiosis with the Supreme CREATOR through this invisible thread, otherwise you may fall ill, suffer accidents, tragedies. And how will you accomplish such purpose? Having GOD above anything, trusting in the divine justice at any circumstance, loving the Supreme CREATOR with all you strength, conscious that nothing happens on Earth without the acquiescence of GOD.

On the contrary to what you may think, it is not the LORD who needs your love. It's you who need to love the All-Powerful, establish the symbiosis. He is not selfish, mean, limited, nor is jealousy on you. However, if for one moment, or for one second you dare to disconnect from the CREATOR, then you will cut the subtle energetic thread that united you to the ALMIGHTY and you are to the mercy of the tenebrous world of darkness. Nothing has sense without the LORD, only He is important. So you may understand the meaning and relevance of fulfilling the first commandment: *'You shall love the LORD, your GOD, with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your mind'* (Matthew c.22 v.37 – 40).

If you dare to love the ALMIGHTY after the wife, the husband, the son, the wealth, the fame... you will have to pay on your flesh the price for the violation of the divine commandment. Then mother nature takes from you a leg, an arm, a son, you become physically and psychically ill, subjecting even to cancer. All the pride, haughtiness, arrogance you will have to carry on an armchair, on a hospital bed or perhaps in the sepulture.

The human beings are allowed to make bad use of free will and disconnect from the Supreme CREATOR. However, after flagellated by the lash of mother nature, just as the prodigal son returns repent and submissive to the protecting arms of his genitor, the children need humbly return to the Heavenly FATHER and live in harmony with His holy and eternal laws. Why wait

the setbacks of life to only then recognize the majesty of the Eternal? Many my FATHER, LORD and GOD, good, merciful and perfect inspire and enlighten you, enabling the assimilation of my words. Peace be with all."

DIVINE LIGHT

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"In order that you overcome the dark spirits and live in peace and happiness on Earth, you shall always think about the LORD. During the work, think about the LORD, so all that you do will be good at the LORD's eyes and your efforts, with the LORD's blessing, will be rewarded by your superior. While in leisure, think about the LORD, so that He may bless you and everything goes fine in your entertainments. At home with the domestics, always think about the LORD to generate peace and harmony. Finally, think about the LORD always, at any time and place. Thus proceeding you will be happy, because you have only one channel of thought, and if it is occupied by the LORD, plenty of the divine light, consequently with no opening, no gap, the dark spirits cannot go inside and make you act against the divine law".

THERE CANNOT BE MISTAKE IN ME

"You will know that truth and the truth will set you free" (John c.8 v.32)

On May 25th 2013, through the online channel www.inricristo.tv, the web user Donald Mc Fly, from Boa Vista, did the following question: *"When Inri asserts that there cannot be mistake in him, what does he mean? Does he never fail? Wouldn't that be a too much strong affirmation?"*

This question is based in the following words that INRI speaks during a sermon: *"If you see any apparently faulty or unjustifiable thing or act in me, the error is not in me, but in the wicked view of your sight. There cannot be mistake in me because I am pure and came without free-will to this world only to fulfill the will of the Supreme and perfect Being who sent me again. And when you dare to judge me, you will be judged by Him, my FATHER, LORD and GOD".*

What is the meaning of INRI making such declaration?

Two thousand years ago, when Christ satiated his thirst with water served by a Samaritan... that was an error to the eyes of the scribe and Pharisees, the doctors of the law that considered to be the elect of GOD. But Christ came and surprised everyone, as he did not discriminate that woman due to her origin, but he saw her by the spirit, so he did not have fear to approach and even establish a dialogue. *"Imagine how absurd he claiming to be the Messiah, the promised of GOD, and approaching an impure woman..."* Where was the mistake? In Christ or in the wicked thought of the opponents?

Another example was the one of Mary Magdalene... imagine Christ defending an adulteress? How absurd! And once more he surprised those at the imminence of stoning that woman, saying: *"Let anyone among you who is without sin be the first to throw a stone at her"* (John c.8 v.7). Later he said to the woman: *"Go your way, and from now on do not sin again"* (John c.8 v.11). That means: instead of colluding with the prejudiced thought of the accusers, Christ lead them to wonder about their own mistakes before judging the mistakes of others.

Would it have been a mistake when Christ had meal with the puritans, tax collectors, servants of Cesar? At the eyes of those who considered fulfillers of Moses' law, that was an absurdity, being together the people, contaminating with the sinners, the ignorant of Torah's precepts! What about when he expelled the vendors of the temple in Jerusalem? Pure heresy!

Now it is not different... when INRI performed the Libertarian Act in the historical Feb 28th 1982, many did not understand the meaning; at the

profane eyes, INRI committed a mistake, an insanity, after all he should recognize that it was the statue of Christ and Christ would never break his own statue. There was someone who got revolted, saying: *"He placed the feet on a sacred place! He profaned the altar!"* That means, at that moment he demolished, reduced to ash the castells built by the faith on a folkloric Christ that only exists in the imagination of the incautious.

When INRI accepts to participate in humor programs... this could also be considered a mistake, after all if Christ returned to Earth, he has to speak in serious programs, with journalistic emphasis, and could never subject to jokes, mockery... Nevertheless, as a general rule, the programs considered "serious" are committed to the system established by the contemporary Priests and Cesar, therefore they do not have space for INRI. And if the humorists obtain from INRI the reciprocity of good humor, why not exposing in an easygoing way, free of prejudice?

INRI puts all the religions in check by asserting that religion, when not a mistake, is a hoax. INRI asserts that GOD, the Supreme CREATOR, is present in every cell that form our bodies, in each particle of our blood. He is permanently alive in each atom of the Universe; no one can detach from Him. Therefore, if no one can detach from GOD, how can someone want to rebind (religare) another human being to GOD? However, such affirmation, at the eyes of the so-called religious men, faith mercantilists, contemporary Pharisees, is heresy, an affront, a sacrilege.

The truth is that INRI has nothing to hide, has nothing to fear... He has authority to expose at any place, even in the most inhospitable and unused places. INRI guarantees himself due to the permanent mystical consciousness that guides his acts and words. INRI does not have personal ambition, does not seek anything for himself; he came to this world only to fulfill the will of his FATHER, LORD and GOD.

IMMANUEL

Christ from the age 13 to 30 - Isaiah c.7 v.14

In the Bible there are no references regarding the life of Christ from the age 13 to 30, whom he lived with or where he went. Until being baptized by John the Baptist, purifying in the fast and beginning the public life assuming the name Jesus, Christ used the name Immanuel, fulfilling what had been predicted by Isaiah (c.7 v.14): *“Therefore the LORD himself will give you a sign. Look, the ‘young woman’ is with child and shall bear a son, and shall name him Immanuel. He shall eat curds¹ and honey by the time he knows how to refuse the evil and choose the good”*. No matter he filled this gap of time peregrinating in the Palestine, in India, in Africa, in Tibet or wherever else. The reality is that he, with the name Immanuel, went on experiencing the world sins.

Immanuel means “God with us”. In other words, although immersed in the mud, in the world filth, together with the sinners, he was impelled by God to assimilate that even the greatest souls, while not in complete control of their cage vehicle (the body) given by the Eternal FATHER and by mother nature, are at the mercy of the most terrible vices, just as are capable of the greatest virtues. Because to know the virtue it is necessary to know the sin, overcome the sin and conquer the world; only then one can know the integral value of virtue (*“In the world you face persecution. But take courage: I have conquered the world!”* – John c.16 v.33).

Well, had Christ not experienced the world sins with the name Immanuel, had he always been armored, unscathed, pure, protected, there would be no reason into saying: *“Take courage, I have conquered the world”*. To say *“I have conquered the world”*, one must have been at the mercy of the darkness, vulnerable to the profane power that rules the world. Behold the irrefutable proof that Christ, guided by the ALMIGHTY, with the name Immanuel, experienced the world sins, the miseries, the weaknesses of the flesh. Christ had to experience the sweet and the sour, the good and bad things, until achieving discernment. He became pure, but not naïve. He was endowed with empirical knowledge, which enables the clear and objective perception of life reality, turning him ready to fulfill his mission on Earth. This bestows him the clairvoyance to testify that even those people considered the most dirty, vulnerable, despicable, reproachable at the eyes of the “chaste, immaculate” society

¹ Some versions of the Bible translate the original Hebraic terminology “almah” by “Young lady”, others translate it into “virgin”, just as butter is referred to as curdled milk to allude to the sour taste, opposing the sweetness of honey.

(see Mary Magdalene – John c.8 v.1 – 9) may be blessed with the discovery of GOD. And it is in this discovery, by glimpsing the Eternal, where everything changes in the life of a human being.

The Jesuit Pharisees who think to be Christians may be shocked, scandalized, horrified to imagine that Christ lived in flesh the world sins, but doubting this is to doubt the Scriptures, denying this is to deny the truth of life, the truth of the Bible. If the Christians believe that Christ was GOD's Emissary, fulfilling the prophecy of Isaiah and other prophets, therefore they are induced by logic coherence to coadunate and recognize this prophecy (Matthew c.1 v.22 - 23). Inri Cristo said that those who doubt the obvious are following an imaginary, folkloric Christ. Assuming the status of "evanjackasses", mounts of the evil, they will have to carry on their back the weight of the false prophets successors of Paul, the first false prophet, self-confessed liar of the Christian age (*"But if through my falsehood GOD's truthfulness abounds to His glory, why am I still being condemned as a sinner?"* – Romans c.3 v.7). GOD does not need anyone lying to glorify Him (*"For outside the Kingdom of GOD are idolaters and everyone who loves and practices falsehood"* – Revelation c.22 v.15).

Therefore, it is necessary to let this subject very clear, explicit, in order to dispel the doubts, the gaps that exist for centuries concerning the life and the coming of the Messiah. Coherence, logic and truth are inseparable. The sensible meditate and assimilate.

PERENNIAL ENERGY

All human beings are born, grow and die in search of a perennial energy, in search of this INFINITE completeness. Behold some words that, together with our existence, sometimes come to our minds with regard to the fact that we wish to feel complete, fulfilled in this energetic vacuum:

Eternal, endless, abundant, inexhaustible, permanent, durable, consistent, immortal, everlasting, perpetual, prolonged, resistant, vivacious, constant, immortal, imperishable, unchangeable, incessant, perennial, infinite...

This is the libido, the emotional energy, that impels us to know new things, to go to parties, beaches, trips... always trying to satiate something incomplete. Yes: we are born, grow and die incomplete. If we are men, we do not have the feminine energies in us. If we are women, we do not have the masculine energies in us. Behold the INCESSANT SEARCH. Actually, we are seeking for the PERENNIAL ENERGY. Some spend their lives seeking for their "twin soul". Wouldn't that be the search for our opposite energy?

Yes! We live seeking for our opposite energy, since we are incomplete energy. When many fall in love, the body thinks that it has found its "half", the eyes shine and happiness seems to have become eternal. However, after the years of living together, the routines, the difficulties, the problems... all that seemed perfection becomes deception. In fact, we wanted it to be eternal... and there are few on the face of the Earth that will find "their half-part". These will be happy together, will age together, overcoming all the storms, anguish, as there is a permanent affinity between them; near, far... this affinity is perennial. In this case, when the partner dies, in a little time the other also makes his trip, as he knows that his complement has gone and his existence becomes graceless, nonsense. And this energy that we seek is beyond sex. Sex is merely a way of extravasation, exchange energies, not completing energies.

Only in GOD, only in Him we will find our completeness. And only He can pour upon a human being this energy that we seek. When we find it, the flesh will be relegated to another plan. Because this energetic completeness is not physical, sexual completeness; it is a completeness of souls.

To come to this conclusion, I had to meet INRI CRISTO. He is the only living example of this PERENNIAL ENERGY. It happens because in his body the masculine energies (Adam) and the feminine energies (Eve) are in permanent symbiosis, as if they were in a rhythmic celestial union... During the

fast in Santiago of Chile (1979), INRI had from his FATHER, LORD and GOD, the revelation of his unique condition of Son of Man. When Eve's feminine energies were coupled in him, he stopped having any anxiety. He does not need to seek for anything else, does not need his energetic complement. He is complete, full. He has GOD's perfect energies in him. GOD is love and INRI is with his love of centuries, of many incarnations. He is with his genuine energy. This state of androgyne, exclusive to the Son of Man, is due to the fusion of the masculine and feminine energies in only one body.

That's why there is no woman or man able to stumble INRI. He may look at a beautiful woman and she will not be able to achieve him, because he does not need her energies. I have already seen many women trying to enter this energetic space of INRI and they cannot. It is something unachievable, impossible to cross. It is as if there was a shield where the masculine and feminine energies confront against each other and are strengthened. For this reason men and women feel in peace when they are with INRI. It is like a satisfaction for having met a complete being, someone with no vacuum or gap; someone in a permanent state of joy. His words, coming from the FATHER, awaken in us the serenity coming from the perfect energies of GOD.

Asusana Renard

THE ENIGMA OF THE SOULS

Question from SOUST branch in Australia: *Do the souls continue to incarnate in apes in order to evolve or did it happen only in the past? Where are the souls before incarnating for the first time? Does GOD produce souls when it is necessary?*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“By the natural and harmonious process of evolution, the correct is that all spirits, before arriving at the stage of human beings, first pass through apes, that means, the spirits that reincarnate at the right time will have to pass through apes. Actually, this is what should continue happening if humanity lived in harmony with the law of GOD. However, now more than ever there are many spirits that reincarnate precociously with a human carnal clothing because of the many sins of mankind (fornication, destruction of ecology, disordered procreation and consequent demographic explosion...). Therefore, many spirits that occupied the body of an ox, of a dog, of a tiger, of a lion... are now reincarnating directly in a human body without having passed through all the necessary stages established by the natural course of evolution.

It is a matter of mathematics: as humanity is multiplying with no control and there are not enough evolved spirits to reincarnate in the thousands of bodies that are born each day (at the same time there are hundreds of animal species in extinction), which are the spirits that will reincarnate in these thousands of human bodies? This situation is also the reaction, the groaning of pain of the mother nature due to the constant violation of the law of GOD, due to the disrespect against the ecology and the environment, which caused a huge unbalance in the natural systems. The human beings erroneously interpreted what is written in the book of Genesis: *‘Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth...’* (Genesis c.1 v.28). Observe that He said: *‘Fill the earth’*, He did not say: *‘Fill the space’*. It does not please the ALMIGHTY’s eyes that the human beings inhabit the atmospheric space. Also, He did not say to build sky-scrapers - such need already evidences the lack of balance. It was for the sake of disordered procreation that it was needed to inhabit the air space. Also, the CREATOR did not say: *‘Be fruitful and multiply disorderly’*.

The more animals are killed, the more it is spoken about animals extinction, more non-evolved spirits come to compete with the human beings on Earth to reincarnate without having fulfilled the time of evolution. The mechanism of the divine law, that is summarized into action and reaction, thrusts these spirits to reincarnate precociously. The punishment towards hu-

man beings is inherent to their own sin. This is the reason many times you see a person with a bestial behavior. That spirit does not have the 'higher-self', the soul, the connection with the Cosmos inherent to the human beings with a more evolved spirit. Finally, that spirit is not enough prepared yet to incarnate in a human body. Thereby the exclamation commonly heard concerning the perverse acts performed by such creatures: *'Oh, that is a soulless person!'* The popular voice reproduces the reality. And it is worthless trying to educate these creatures for obtaining consciousness. They can be educated, domesticated the same way a dog can be domesticated, or a horse, or an elephant... but it is worthless to hope that they will have consciousness of the mysteries of spirituality, which can only be understood when the spirit is prepared.

These spirits that incarnate precociously in human bodies, they have the energy that moves the animals, however they do not have soul, or the 'higher-self', that superior luminous part that provides the connection with the Cosmos. Despite being in a physical body similar to the one of human beings, actually they are bestial beings, and we have to be kind, gentle, supportive with them. We are not supposed to hate these creatures, after all they are not guilty for having precociously reincarnated in a human body. The human beings are guilty, as very long ago, since the very beginning of mankind, they sinned against the law of nature procreating disorderly.

There is another serious point: have you ever wondered, my children, why is water more and more scarce, many rivers and natural fountains are drying? Water in the planet is always the same, it is just changing the place. Each human body, each animal body is a pot of water, which needs water to subsist. The more the pots of water multiply on Earth, whether in form of bipeds or quadrupeds, more scarce will water be in the places where it previously abounded, in the natural fountains... It is a situation that has achieved the apex, as never happened before in human history, but after a bitter remedy will come to an end, the inevitable nuclear hecatomb that will culminate in the end of this chaotic world. It is the only way to reestablish equilibrium.

In the other hand, all the spirits come from GOD, all the spirits are a particle of GOD, but GOD does not create spirits, GOD is not continuously fabricating spirits. GOD is a luminous being, a huge luminous energetic body the size of the Universe, that means, infinite. Each time the smallest bug, the smallest animal is born and has life, it can only move with the energy that emanates from GOD. GOD is the SUPREME CREATOR, all the beings that move upon the Earth receive a particle of the divine energy to move around, and depending on the body that this energy occupies, later on such energy beco-

mes an independent spirit that will pass through the process of evolution and will be subject to the law of karma.

The animals that move upon the Earth, as the dog, the horse, the lamb, the elephant, the lion, the tiger... they all have spirit that is not evolved yet. This is all so obvious, but so clear, this is all in front of people's noses and eyes and yet nobody sees, so it is up to the Son of Man to answer this question accordingly, providing that each one does his own self meditation. Behold he difference that exists in the more evolved spirits; when they evolve according to the course established by nature, according to what GOD has programmed, they pass through a long process until achieving the stage of human beings.

And evolution, my children, is not synonym of erudition. Evolution is something that keeps impregnated in the spirit, and the more a person deprives from the mean feelings that confine the life of human beings to a mediocre existence, the more such person is ready to deprive from the ego and shimmer that only the LORD is important. Did the human beings not commit so many sins, did the human beings not procreate disorderly, they would only generate children with their spirits already prepared to occupy a human body.

In relation to these animals that are fabricated in large scale, on thousands and even millions to satisfy the thirst of ambition and the bestiality of human beings, it completely runs against the will of the CREATOR. But as all the living beings that move upon the Earth, they only move with the divine energy, the Supreme CREATOR obviously gives them life, it is all inserted in the context of the divine law, it is automatic. In such case, when the nuclear hecatomb comes as a mechanism of purification and few survivors remain, thereafter only the more evolved spirits will reincarnate, it will be the beginning of everything. Then these souls that now reincarnate precociously will return to their natural course.

The Divine Providence, the cosmos, the harmonious energetic whole of the Universe, that is generated, governed, controlled by GOD and is above everything, returns to work harmoniously again, because in nature everything renews, everything returns to the equilibrium. In the case of these spirits of the little animals that are fabricated in their millions out of the natural mechanism, they will return pacifically and naturally to the bosom of the CREATOR. The energy, the energetic body that exists inside them will go back to the CREATOR, will go back to the origin, which is GOD.

So you can understand why the only solution will be a complete purification on the face of the Earth, that will come through an inevitable nuclear hecatomb that will culminate in the end of this chaotic world".

THE ENIGMA OF THE MIRACLES

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Belold that from the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD I reveal you, my children, the enigma of the miracles. When I was called Jesus, once I had a crowd around listening to me and there was no physical food for offering to them. From this episode rose the evangelistic account on the multiplication of bread and fish. In order to dodge you from the path of schizophrenia, it is imperative pointing out how this effectively happened without clinging to the delirium of the Pharisees, which deviates the human beings from the truth and, consequently, from GOD.

As I did say two thousand years ago, for GOD everything is possible, that is true. However, He would not do something that escaped the perfect law that He established. If He did so, would not be perfect and, therefore, would not be GOD. The nature created by Him and the laws ruling it are perfect; all that exists and acts in it is in perfect harmony. Therefore, thrashing the path of logic through the faculty of reasoning, it is incoherent, not viable bread appear from nothing, from air or even from the very ground that one steps. This would be to contradict what I myself had taught to the disciples: *‘Do not worry about your life, what you will eat or what you will drink; or about your body, what you will wear. Is not life more than food and the body more than clothing? ... Therefore do not worry, saying, ‘What will we eat?’ or ‘What will we drink?’ or ‘What will we wear?’ For it is the Gentiles who strive for all these things; and indeed your Heavenly FATHER knows that you need all these things. But strive first for the Kingdom of GOD and its righteousness and all these things will be given to you as well’* (Matthew c.6 v.25 – 33).

If you analyze the Bible with divine inspiration, there are the evidences that the listeners had been satiated by the mystical bread that emanates from my FATHER through my words. *‘I am the living bread that came down from heaven’* (John c.6 v.51). I do not give bread or fish; through my word I teach to fish, I teach my children to live with dignity on the path of the divine law.

Once after the mentioned event, I said to the crowd that sought me and, according to the Gospels, had witnessed the miracle performed by the LORD: *‘Very truly I tell you, you are looking for me, not because you saw signs, but because you ate your fill of the loaves. Do not work for the food that perishes, but for the food that endures for eternal life, which the Son of Man will give you’*. Then they asked me: *‘What sign are you going to give us then, so that we may see it and believe you? What work are you performing? Our ancestors ate the manna in the wilderness;*

as it is written, *He gave them bread from heaven to eat*' (John c.6 v.26 – 31).

Ratiocinating honestly within coherence and logic, obviously there would be no reason for them asking me a sign if the bread I gave them had been physical, of flour and yeast. What I effectively gave them was the spiritual bread. More ahead I also told them: *'It was not Moses who gave you the bread from heaven, but it is my FATHER who gives you the true bread from heaven. For the bread of GOD is that which comes down from heaven and gives life to the world... I am the bread of life. Whoever comes to me will never be hungry, and whoever believes in me will never be thirsty... It is the spirit that gives life; the flesh is useless. The words that I have spoken to you are spirit and life'* (John c.6 v.32 – 35; 63).

Another proof that the bread was spiritual, was on the doctrine that I ministered from my FATHER. Soon after the referred phenomenon, I said to the disciples: *'Watch out and beware of the yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees'*. They said to one another, *'It is because we have brought no bread'*. Then I replied, *'You of little faith, why are you talking about having no bread? ... How could you fail to perceive that I was not speaking about bread? Beware of the yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees!'* Then they understood that I had not told them to beware of the yeast of bread, but of the teaching (Matthew c.16 v.5 – 12). *'Why are you talking about having no bread? Do you still not perceive or understand? Are your hearts hardened? Do you have eyes, and fail to see? Do you have ears, and fail to hear? And do you not remember? Do you fail to understand?... For they did not understand about the loaves, but their hearts were hardened'* (Mark c.8 v.17 – 21 and c.6 v.52). There too it is evident that it had not happened a spectacular miracle like the Pharisees fantasize about, but a spiritual miracle, which could not be seen with the eyes, yet it had to be understood with the heart. Otherwise, there would be no reason to 'understand' the miracle or the disciples' hearts be 'hardened'.

It is necessary to elucidate that the Gospels were written some decades after the crucifixion and passed through countless and different translations. According to researches of the Bible, they would be creations of the first Christians, literary documents that explain the faith, not history¹. Much of what is written on them is susceptible of questioning, and this includes the

¹ On December 23rd 2001, program *Fantástico* of Rede Globo presented the following report: *"What do scientist say about that who proclaimed the Kingdom of Heaven? The journalist and researcher Juan Arias gathered everything that the historians are researching about the life of Christ. He studied Theology, ancient languages and investigated in the library of the Vatican. He believes that there are few clues about the historical Jesus. According to him, the Gospels are not historical documents; they are literary documents that explain the faith of the first Christian communities... He also said that it has been ten years a group of historians gathered to research the miracles attributed to Christ and concluded that he did not walk over the waters nor multiplied bread and fish. These excerpts would be inventions of the primitive Christians. However, they believe that he performed other prodigies, that means, he healed. This journalist escorted more than fifty trips of Paul VI and John Paul II in thirty years of studies. He believes that Christ never thought of making a new religion, yet he wanted a free life, in which men believed in the GOD that each one has within the heart"*.

multiplication of bread. From my part, I only answer for what I spoke and for what is part of history, that means, the real facts. At that time, the Christians suffered many persecutions from Rome's subjects and, to attract believers to Christianity, the best and most effective way was to awaken people's belief reporting miracles, considered as signs of GOD.

In the accounts concerning crucifixion described in the Gospels, there are some fantasies which do not correspond to the reality, like saying that *'the earth shook and the rocks were split, the tombs also were opened and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised'* (Matthew c.27 v.51 – 53). The only evangelist who provided a precise description about crucifixion was John, coincidentally the most coherent and rational, as amidst all the other disciples, he was the only who remained next to me at the moment of pain, of agony, of suffering. Finally, he was the only eye witness. But not even because of this he passed to be saint. The others cowardly fled away; therefore, they had no authority to report something they had not personally witnessed.

Also there are two distinct genealogic trees for my biological ascent. Which of them is true? Or maybe there were 'two Christs' so that both had validity? From the moment there is one fissure, one gap, one mistake, all the rest becomes questionable. Regarding GOD's things, there cannot be paradox because the divine law is perfect and eternal. The Gospel was written by men impelled by GOD, but they were sinners, not saints, as they were subject to exaggerations and mistakes. On the contrary they would not have fled from me at the moment of anguish on the cross. Saint is only the LORD GOD. By the way, this story of 'saint' Matthew, 'saint' Mark, 'saint' Peter, etc. isn't but invention from the proscribed roman church.

Now back to the question about the 'multiplication' of breads, there are also other mistakes easily deductible. While one of the evangelists asserted that there were five thousand men, another one said that there were five thousand men, apart from women and children. Anyway, which method did he use to provide this number so precisely, to identify if the present were men or women? Besides, geographic and statistically, it is impossible that five thousand people could hear me without a sound system being installed, which did not even exist at that time. I know this for the experience that I have when speaking to the people in the public squares, as I always place myself in the highest place and from there I observe the behavior of the transients. Those who are more distant and cannot listen to me, look and try to approach aiming to understand my words. If they cannot hear, they soon move away.

'I have food to eat that you do not know about' (John c.4 v.32). It is from this

food that I gave to those who listened to me. Everyone were plenty, satiated, joyful for the heavenly blessing. Regarding the baskets of bread that remained, this lies on the imagination, on the fantasy, on the delirium of who wrote. Being human, they put a folkloric pinch in the event, transforming it into a fisher history. Even in the present existence, many times I gather with people eager to receive and assimilate my teachings, who remain three, four hours with me and have no hunger. They are satiated by this heavenly food that comes through me, the food that I have to eat that you do not know about. When I was lead to the desert for fasting, the evil told me: *'If you are the Son of GOD, command these stones to become loaves of bread'*. I answered: *'It is written, One does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from the mouth of GOD'* (Matthew c.4 v.3 – 4). The evil always demands for proofs.

Now regarding walking over the waters, I want to let it clear that indeed I walked over the waters, but in spirit, not in flesh and bone as the fanatical Pharisees believe in delirium. At that time it happened this way, now again. Once I was in France and a neighbor stubbornly asserted to a disciple who was in the premises of SOUST, that I was already back to Curitiba. At that time, there were no walls around the LORD's house and she had seen me going upstairs. The same happened in Belém do Pará. A woman called Tina, wife of Haroldo Pina, in a moment of despair invoked me. She lived on the second floor and saw me coming in through the window to bless her. I obviously visited her in spirit. The man who raised me when a child, Wilhelm Theiss, in the eve of passing away, said to his partner, Magdalena Theiss: *'Do not think that I am crazy, but I saw INRI. He was standing here at the door of the room, next to my bed, with his tunic so white, such as I had never seen when he visited us in the other times'*. At this occasion, he also saw me in spirit.

Now speaking on miracles of healings, not always they manifest cinematographically. In a biblical passage, ten leprous men came to my presence to be healed. All of them received the blessing and I told them: *'Go and show to the priests'*. It happened that, on the way, they became clean. One of them, realizing that he was sane, came back glorifying GOD in a loud voice; he was Samaritan. I told him: *'Were not ten made clean? But the other nine, where are they? Was none of them found to return and give praise to GOD except this foreigner?'* (Luke c.17 v.12 – 19). Effectively all of them were healed, but only one came to give thanks. Why? Only one of the lepers felt in his inner that he had been healed, since the healing did not produce instantaneously, it was not evident. At the time they received the blessing, the mechanism of healing awoke inside them putting the inner laboratory in action, however only one of them

effectively felt it.

GOD does not make miracles on demand, He does not bend to the will of a human being, as what happened to Herod. He expected to see me making some miracle. Since I did not make it, together with his guardians he despised me and mocked (Luke c.23 v.8 – 11). The ALMIGHTY only manifests according to the faith and the sincere intentions of the solicitant. And since I said, even two thousand years ago, that *'a prophet has no honor in his own country'*, my FATHER did not make many miracles in my former land because of the incredulity of my fellow citizens (Luke c.13 v.53 – 58). The miracles made upon demand are fatally case of charlatanism. Who operates them are the wolves under sheep skin, the false prophets that I announced before being crucified (Matthew c.24 v.5 – 24), impostors who self-named pastors without GOD's anointing. They came in my former, obsolete name (Jesus), make prodigies and deceive many, and they would deceive even the elect if it were possible. But as nothing happens on Earth without GOD's acquiescence, he allows the false prophets to exist and impose countless fantasies upon those who are not part of my flock, even to help me in the difficult mission of separating sheep from goats, that means, my children from their followers (*'All the nations will be gathered before him, and he will separate people one from another as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats'* – Matthew c.25 v.32).

Not all miracles can be seen clearly, as in the case of the paralytic that walks, or the blind that starts to see, or the cataleptic that revives, as the LORD has already done through my hands countless times. Almost always the healing of a disease happens inside each person, as in the case of the cancerous, of those who suffer ulcer or even a psychic problem, as it happens to epileptics. When I remained during fifteen days in prison 'São José' in the occasion of the Libertarian Act in Belém do Pará, doctor Antenor Costa received a blessing from my FATHER and obtained the healing for leukemia (cancer in the blood). Nobody knew, but he and his doctor knew about the malady. After proceeding with the lab examinations that attested the healing, although he had been hindered from giving public testimony of my identity at Guajara TV (channel 4) under the threat of being deprived from the function of director of the psychiatric hospital, he visited me in jail to take coconut water and a hammock protector, as in that prison the prisoners slept in hammocks.

Actually, the mechanism of healing is within each human being, however it sleeps in lethargic rest. The miracle that my FATHER performed and performs through me consists of activating the inner laboratory in each son of GOD. My mission is to awake what sleeps inside each one of you."

THE ENIGMA OF THE SABBATH

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"In the commandments of the divine law, it is foreseen that we shall keep the LORD's Sabbath: *'Remember the Sabbath day, and keep it holy. Six days you shall labor and do all your work. But the seventh day is a Sabbath to the LORD, your GOD; you shall not do any work...'* (Exodus c.20 v.8 - 10). But why has the LORD determined to keep the Sabbath? Why does the LORD say: *'Keep my Sabbaths'*?

Because Sabbath is the day to renew the symbiosis with the LORD, to think about Him more than the other days. Sabbath is the day that He reserved to pour blessings upon the elect, the ones that observe the divine law; the others remain abandoned, orphans of the divine blessing. It is something very subtle, but extremely deep. Those keeping the Sabbath in respect to the LORD **are at disposal to receive the blessings that He sheds only on the Sabbath day.** But it is not the LORD who needs the Sabbath; indeed, the elect need to renew the symbiosis and receive the LORD's blessing. This is the metaphysical meaning of the biblical text and for this reason the LORD always repeats again and again through the mouths of the prophets along the centuries: *'Keep my Sabbaths'* (Leviticus c.26 v.2).

There is a biblical text where the LORD determined to be stoned until death the ones violating the Sabbath. In Exodus c.35 v.2 it is written: *'Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day you shall have a holy Sabbath of solemn rest to the LORD; whoever does any work on it shall be put to death'*. And in Numbers c.15 v.32 - 36: *'When the Israelites were in the wilderness, they found a man gathering sticks on the Sabbath day. Those who found him gathering sticks brought him to Moses, Aaron, and to the whole congregation. They put him in custody, because it was not clear what should be done to him. Then the LORD said to Moses, 'The man shall be put to death; all the congregation shall stone him outside the camp'. The whole congregation brought him outside the camp and stoned him to death, just as the LORD had commanded Moses'*.

As there were not penitentiaries at those circumstances and the children of Israel lived as nomads, then the LORD determined to stone the law-breaker until death, considering the seriousness of violating the Sabbath. Did He determine that only one person would execute the defendant, the executioner would assume the karmic debt of the victim, for this reason He ordered the whole community did it together. Now it must be shocking to hear that GOD ordered to stone someone, but it does not exactly mean that He ordered

to stone. He inspired Moses to interpret the law, showing him that this was the solution to be carried out; by obeying the LORD's commandment, nobody would assume the lawbreaker's karmic debt. **Moreover, the LORD allowed that a sinister cinematographic spectacle happened to serve as example for the children of Israel and keep peace in the environment , after all an image is worth for a thousand words.**

Two thousand years ago, when I allowed the disciples to gather heads of grain on the Sabbath (Matthew c.12 v.1 - 12), I told them at the occasion that the Son of Man is Lord of the very Sabbath, hence I had the power and the right to authorize they did something with my approval even being Sabbath. At the current times, an emergency often happens on the Sabbath, then the disciples ask and I allow them to do what is necessary. When I be not on Earth anymore, each one is supposed to organize himself on the other days of the week and respect the LORD's Sabbath. But it is obvious that rationality, good sense must prevail. If on the Sabbath your brother breaks a leg, you shall take him to the physician; if a woman must bear a son, you can and even must help her. These are the exceptions of the rule, you must act with criterion. One shall not deliberately work on Sabbath without need, without a strong reason.

When Emperor Constantine, on the 4th century, monopolized what had remained from my former church (called the Sect of the Nazarene in its beginning), he determined to substitute the Christians' day of rest, the Sabbath, for the day of Pagans' adoration, the Sunday (Dies Solis), as a way for attracting followers and increase the power of the Roman Empire. But to force the Christians to obey such imposition, Constantine had to decree death and extermination towards whom dared keeping the Sabbath; most of the Christians were Jews and had consciousness that they should observe the LORD's law concerning the Sabbath.

So you may understand why the Jews, the people to whom the LORD gave the holy commandments, as a general rule are economically and professionally prosperous, in any country of the world. They strive to observe the LORD's law and know that thus proceeding will receive the blessing. Those that willingly work on the Sabbath walk backwards and live a spiritual misery, since they are not at disposal to receive the blessings on the LORD's Sabbath.

Always remember, my children: **the peace of the LORD's House and of the children of Israel was and will always be entreaured in the observance of the LORD's laws''.**

EQUILIBRIUM

Selfishness & Altruism

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“It is very usual for the human beings to confuse equilibrium with selfishness. Equilibrium is the ideal state in which to live well and happy on Earth. Observe nature and see that everything always flows towards the equilibrium.

Each human being must be the caretaker of his own equilibrium, and must only give to his fellows that which he can afford to give, and only as much as that which does not compromise him in the essentials of life, and does not cause him be in lack. **Sharing becomes a necessity when you have something in abundance, even to allow that you be gifted with always more and more.** You can even make a sacrifice for someone, since you don't unbalance yourself. **When you get out of balance, you lose peace, you commit your physical, psychic and spiritual integrity.** If you pay someone's bill with the money that you had put away to pay your bill, you will then be put into debt, you will assume a debt made by another for imprudence, carelessness or simply because of that person's incapacity to project his life considering the perspective of dues, besides that, you are running for office of title of rascal. So it is with everything, my children, in the material and spiritual matters. With money, with favors, with relationships.

For example: if you need to pay a bill in the coming week, you have put away an amount only for this purpose, and meanwhile one of your friends, under any allegation, desperately resorts to you seeking money from you, you could fatally think that it would be selfishness on your part not giving him this money. Then, in this case, if you ratiocinate with equilibrium, you become able to stop the anxiety and you don't give what you cannot give.

And I tell you in truth: **if you don't loan, you are not being selfish. But if you loan and you cannot further pay your debt, you are being falsely altruistic.** You think that you were an altruist, but actually you were thoughtless, fool, senseless, because you unbalanced yourself. From the moment that you fail to have the amount to pay your debt anymore and you know you have the need to pay it, you lose your equilibrium. From the debt that you did not pay, the interest will come, you lose time justifying yourself to your creditor and when you realize, you are in debit... while your friend may have even changed his life and does not worry what happened anymore... It is just

an example that I give, but there are many others.

You shall not confuse altruism, goodness, generosity... with stupidity.

Losing the equilibrium voluntarily is stupidity. A person loses the equilibrium for ingenuousness, stupidity or even for being deceived. On the contrary he will never lose the equilibrium if he remembers the ALMIGHTY and thinks: *'GOD knows that I cannot help at this moment, and He can be as generous towards my friend as He was with me'*. Two thousand years ago I said: *'Give to everyone who begs from you, and do not refuse anyone who wants to borrow from you'* (Matthew c.5 v.42), but it does not mean that you are compelled to become dishonest, or that you have to flee from creditors due to a thoughtless insane act.

However, **when someone asks you a favor and you are ready to do it without harming yourself, without unbalancing yourself, then you can and shall do it willingly, it is well seen at the LORD's eyes.** But if you make a favor to someone who is settling a karmic debt and this causes you to unbalance, you will assume part of this debt, thus subjecting yourself to go down an enormous hillside of economic and social decadence, from which you will have difficulty in recovering, except with the LORD's help and much effort.

A balanced person will only give of that which he has to offer; will not give of what he does not have. **You can do anything for your fellow, except offering what keeps your equilibrium, under the penalty of losing your integrity and becoming vulnerable, weak, unbalanced.** You can offer to the others only what is at your reach, what will not compromise your inner balance, what will not cause lack to you. But from the moment that you do to a person something beyond your possibility, beyond the natural, then you, being dishonest with yourself, lose the equilibrium and become debilitated.

In a love relationship, for example. If you give to your partner the energies concerning your work, your concentration, your welfare, you lose the equilibrium. **You can and shall give of your overflowing energies; thus you will not disturb your day-to-day life, your routine, your labor.** But from the moment that you deliver to someone the vital part of your energies and start to act in function of the other, your partner gets all radiant and you become a slave, a miserable one, a beggar. You even run the risk of turning your life into a hell.

If a spouse says to his/her partner: *'But if you don't do this for me, you are so selfish!'*, it does not necessarily mean that they are selfish, but only that the partner refused to give something that he does not have, choosing to remain in the equilibrium. And since love is to give everything without asking

anything in return, who truly loves you will never demand anything from you.

Another example of a serious mistake: imagine that you are leaving the bank with your employer's money, going to another place for paying a debt. Meanwhile, you find a desperate, ruined, unlucky relative... he begs your help, under the allegation that he has a gambling debt and is suffering persecution and death threats. Then, if you get the money from your employer, thinking: *'Later on he discounts it from my salary'* and you give it to your owing relative, you are robbing it from your employer, you are unbalancing yourself to solve another's debt, for the sake of him being inconsequential, irresponsible, stubborn... And you end up contaminating your inner with his misery and disgrace, running the risk of losing your job under a just cause.

At that time, at that key-moment, if you cannot help, you have to trust the LORD and say to the desperate interceptor: *'I cannot give because I don't have, but I ask GOD, our FATHER, to bless you and give you a solution. Trust the LORD'*. Depending on the person's reaction, if he revolts against GOD, you get knowledge of why he is in such conditions. But if he humbly accepts your prayer, his suffering will be abbreviated.

You can and shall help your fellows. You just shall never unbalance yourself. You must do everything for the equilibrium, always keep yourself in balance. The equilibrium is the key for everything, it is the fair measure. Equilibrium is the harmony with GOD. GOD is the equilibrium. **GOD, equilibrium and peace are one and the same.** Therefore, if you don't want to disconnect from GOD, you don't separate yourself from the equilibrium. If you don't want to lose peace, then you keep balanced, in harmony with the FATHER.

I am the intervener of destiny sent by the ALMIGHTY. I have the mission to show to the children that cross my path how to better harmoniously run the path of destiny, in other words, I teach them to get rid of the vices and bad habits, not let themselves be disturbed by nasty influences from relatives, friends or whosoever, that may cause the unbalance. And each one, according to the karma, according to the intelligence and sagacity, by seriously taking my words and the instructions that I minister from my FATHER under consideration, will be lifted, will feel more secure and happy by following the route of destiny that is inherent to him. **You choose if you want to carry destiny as a burden or if you prefer to glide softly and smoothly on its paths''.**

THE ERUDITE AND THE INTELLECTUAL

Erudition is not synonym of intellectuality

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“At the eyes of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, intellectual is not merely the individual who coursed and graduated at the university, who studied years and years, read hundreds of books, dedicated his life to the scientific knowledge. Intellectual, at my FATHER’s eyes, is someone who improved the intellect. And the main quality on someone who improved the intellect is in the **freedom of ratiocination, in the humility on recognizing when is wrong, in the sagacity to discern the right from the wrong, the reality from fantasy.** It does not depend on having stepped into an academy. The intellectual may be a person of high academic instruction the same much as a simple hard-working peasant.

The word ‘majored’ is commonly used to designate someone who studied hard a determined field of human knowledge in university. However, if deeply analyzed, the behavior of most ‘majored’ people makes this word have a very different meaning. Be ‘majored’, in this case, indicates that the individual accepted the academic halter, accepted to be molded by university. In other words, his ratiocination became conditioned to the limits of rationalism and the scientific method imposed by the academies. For this reason, at my FATHER’s eyes, those who majored in university and accepted to be molded by the patterns of the academy are gauged people, because they are limited to their narrowed and materialistic way of ratiocinating, **except rare and brilliant examples.**

A young person who studied to become a doctor, when leaves the university, obtains the diploma, which in reality is just an authorization to empirically study Medicine, because only who knows Medicine in practice may be called a doctor. Except he uses his first patients as ‘guinea-pigs’, will not be really able to perform the job. The Law student, when leaves university and gets the diploma, receives authorization to use his first clients as ‘guinea-pigs’. Approximately ten years after obtaining the diploma will become a true attorney. An individual who declares having studied Sociology may only effectively become sociologist if he lives the reality of social corners, if closely witnesses the miseries, the suffering, the difficulties of people, otherwise will be a theoretical expert in books. My FATHER subjected me to study sociology in practice to provide that I could know the inner of human beings, the rea-

sons of poverty, allowing the fulfillment of my mission. So happens in all jobs.

As I have said before, the intellectual does not necessarily emerge from an academy. Intellectual is that who develops the intellect, the intelligence, and mainly, **who learns to use the intelligence in favor of himself and his fellows**. René Descartes, Charles Darwin and Albert Einstein, for example, were true intellectuals, since they have transcended the yoke imposed by the chairs of universities. Both were enlightened men, inspired by GOD. They became scientists, experts in nature but they overcame the mold, the gauge imposed by men. On the other hand, there are those who negatively use the intelligence to plot wars, to build bombs, steal, kidnap, cheat, kill...

Very truly I tell you: **erudition is not synonym of intellectuality or wisdom**. Once an ancient Chinese philosopher called Lao Tse said that the wise is not erudite, and the erudite is not wise. Actually, the erudite is the individual who has read (more precisely swallowed) hundreds of books, encyclopedias, libraries... without discernment, without doing the separation of what is good from what is not good. He is the individual who dedicated his life just to accumulate more and more information, that most of times will not have any utility to the improvement of social welfare. He writes and speaks in a difficult language, inaccessible to the common citizen, understandable only for those who studied the same much as him. His speech, although pompous in the form, shows to be empty in its content, similarly to a woman beautiful outside, but empty inside. The erudite often ignores the most important item that demonstrates the evolutionary state of a human being: **the simplicity, which is the last stage of wisdom**. If his soul, his inner is analyzed, he truly has not improved the intellect, since many times he swallows the lies into a book (which are obviously disguised between some truths), only because the author showed a Phd title. It is very rare, said the LORD, to find an erudite intellectual.

It was generalized to call intellectuals the people who pass through the gauge, who come out of the mold of academicism. However, there is a huge difference between being intellectual and merely a collector of titles. In my long march upon Earth I have observed many 'intellectualoids' who did not have the talent to exercise their jobs, they only had a title, a certificate. There are people who obtain a certificate aiming only to escape from prison. In Brazil, for example, the criminals who pass through university, despite of committing many crimes, are not put into a common jail. I have known many attorneys who did not even know to write a petition, doctors who were intimidated to hold a scalpel and confessed to be afraid of seeing blood, since

they just studied as an imposition from the family. I have seen dentists who studied dentistry with the only intention to enrich, and so on in all the fields, in all the jobs.

The divine wisdom does not have preference for those who studied years and years in the academies of men, it does not manifest exclusively in the considered 'wise', the learned of the laws, the scholars, the collectors of titles. The titles are illusions created by men to deceive their own selves, they serve as a shield to hide the insecurity and frailty of the human being who is behind them (and that is the very reason that leads a 'scholar' to invoke his titles). The intellectual diligently studies any book that is placed in front of him and does not get impressed by the titles of the author. When reading a book, the intellectual does not indiscriminately accept everything as many times behaves an erudite. He studies, discerningly analyzes everything, as I have taught you from the part of my FATHER in the *Parable of the Diamonds*, that means, he removes straw by straw in the barn, gathering diamond after diamond to form the crown of wisdom. The true intellectuality, through which wisdom manifests, may be found even in the simple speech of a peasant, in the sincerity of a child, in the indignation of the young people. That is how I teach my children from the part of the LORD.

It does not mean that the LORD despises the academies. On the contrary, they are very important and fundamental for the social organization, providing instruction for those who are interested and therefore they are able to exercise their potentialities. Many times I have been invited to speak in the universities and realized how important they are. The pledge on studying and the thirst for knowledge are praiseworthy, since it is always kept in mind the origin and source of all knowledge and wisdom: GOD. **The only and regrettable obstacle for the human beings is that, together the certificate, they receive and accept pride, negative felt that blocks the passage of wisdom and the divine light into the neuronal system.** Pride, arrogance, self-exaltation impede the scholar from glimpsing the subtlest and most precious details of nature (as in all rules, obviously there are exceptions). For this reason I have said when I was called Jesus: *'Thanks I give you, oh FATHER, because you have hidden such things to the learned and the prudent and made them shown to the simple and the humble'* (Matthew c.11 v.25).

Be humble in the greatness and you will be great in the humbleness, because humbleness, humility, the greatest of human virtues, is the precious key that dignifies the human being and provides him to know and comprehend the unfathomable mysteries of the divine law".

SPIRIT IS COLORLESS

Spirit has no color – Racism according to INRI CRISTO's view

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Many ask me about racism and what I think about Allan Kardec being racista. Firstly, what is racism? Racism consists of the prejudice, of discrimination based on biological differentiation between peoples. In my opinion, in the metaphysical view that my FATHER has invested me with, racism is ignorance. Darwin was inspired when he showed to the world that all the living species are subject to evolution, which is not merely a theory or a work of happenstance, but a universal law. And in the scaling of evolution, the human species is no doubt the most evolved animal species. The differences in the physical features amidst human beings are due to environmental, geographical and climatic changes to which they were subjected for thousands of years, however all of them came from a common ancestor. And that was me that speak to you, the Firstborn of GOD, the oldest of all apes, the first creeping reptile, the first ape who stood erect with no tail. No one has to believe it.

My conviction is born from a mystical experience, from the revelation of my FATHER, LORD and GOD; it was no return, it does not allow any ‘perhaps’. I never base my life, my conviction, in theories. For me theory is like hygienic paper: one uses it and throws away. As while science is susceptible of being questioned, when a scientist can overcome the thesis of another, the theory of another, this is not yet trustworthy, definitive. Only when science becomes irreversible, irrefutable, it stops to be science and reaches the status of wisdom. In my case, considering what the LORD revealed about the human body and the differences amidst human beings, outside, inside, including the neuro-metaphysical system, it is an irreversible conclusion because all that I speak is based on experience, in empirical knowledge, in the direct study in living subjects. I do not admit, do not accept theories or conjectures for my rule of life. For me, something is or is not. And I do not have academic study... I go to universities only to be questioned and give lectures. I’ve attended public school for three years, enough to become literate. Therefore, I am not illiterate or self-taught; I am theo-taught, instructed by the ALMIGHTY.

Therefore, ratiocinating under this prism, at my eyes and my FATHER’s eyes, what is worth is and will always be the spirit that gives life to the body. And spirit is colorless, it has no color. Being a particle of the spirit of the Omnipresent, in any body it inhabits, the spirit is colorless. The spirit can become

dark, dense, nebulous, when it is loaded, dirty with negative energies inherent to the sins that the agent commits; but it does not depend on the color of the flesh. The flesh is a circumstance that, according to the karma, according to the intelligence and spiritual evolution in each one, can always be transformed into a positive factor. All depends on the titular spirit occupying that body. In my long journey on Earth, I always had contact with black people, and many of them had occasion to demonstrate their dignity, the luminosity in the spirit through acts, words, firmness of character. The history is plenty of examples of black people or their descendants that made difference in history. Thereby, Allan Kardec's allegation that the black people are inferior race is so mistaken and spurious as the affirmation that evolved spirit does not return to Earth, does not reincarnate; these are two faces of the same coin, two incongruences expressed by the same person. Therefore, those who follow him, conscious or unconsciously, are racist.

But GOD writes right even though on winding lines, because men make them crooked. On the VI century, emperor Justinian, obedient to the courtesan empress Theodora, ordered to suppress every mention about the physical rebirth from the Christian theology, orchestrating a grotesque historical mistake of irreparable consequences... Then the ALMIGHTY allowed Kardec's doctrine to thrive because he had the mission of reviving the concept of reincarnation in the occidental world. But as he was human and white, the ego induced him to show that his "race" was superior to the black one, thereby making the abominable declaration at the magazine "Revista Espírita", from April 1962, in the article 'The perfectibility of the black race': *'Therefore the black, as Spirits, no doubt, are inferior race, that means, primitive; they are like children to whom one can teach many things; but, for intelligent care, certain habits, certain tendencies, can always be modified, and it is already a progress that they will take to another existence, and that later will allow them to take a carnal wrapping in better conditions...'*

The same mouth that utters this untruth also says that Christ cannot be born again, cannot reincarnate, finally, cannot return to Earth. And what is the main reason for insisting that evolved spirit does not reincarnate? The main reason is to keep the subservience of the followers, the alienation, the invocation of the so-called dead. Because if they say that Christ can return to earth, or, even more, that he already is on earth, then the spiritualist people will come to me, will awaken, will become conscious of the things that I teach. That means, will break out the halter that keeps them subjected to the leaders... Yes, my children, the spiritualist people have an intellectual halter,

a velvet spiritual halter, but even so it is a halter. And halter is synonym of domination, slavery. I returned to this world to set my children free from false religious yoke, idolatry fetters, fantasy and lie. I love freedom, so I set free the ones I love. If they return, it is because they have recognized me and are my children, worthy of my FATHER, LORD and GOD. If they do not return, it is because they have never had part with me”.

THE EVOLVED SPIRIT

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The evolved spirit does not allow being influenced by external interferences; he leads the brain to ratiocinate individually, sediments an unshakable character in the owner’s personality. The evolved spirit is wise. Wise is someone who has an evolved spirit. What I am telling you is not related to diploma, to college, to initiation schools, although there are many academics spiritually evolved. Sometimes, the evolved spirit reincarnates in an Indian, in a peasant or even in a slum native. There are many spirits that, right for being evolved, develop academic activities to better use the potential, obviously according to the nature of the mission for which they returned on earth.

The evolved spirit may serenely hear any argumentation contrary to his personal conviction or any stupidity without shaking up, and next will rebut at the level, right away. He does not ingest dirt, does not allow to be mudded inside, in his soul, with external filth originating from the evil. Right for being evolved, he can and shall at first give attention to any stupid person, to any imbecile, to any pseudo-evolved spermatozoon integrating this chaotic world until forming his own judgment. Nevertheless, will preserve the sovereignty, the integrity on the character with the rebut and, even more, with the despise when it becomes necessary. When he realizes that the intervener, the inopportune aggressor, the obsessor still is a creeping being and will never achieve, at least in the present incarnation, a vertical position, he simply moves apart, with no hatred, with no sorrow, with no anger, as one who moves apart a worm, an abominable being. So behaves the evolved spirit.

However, the spirits still in transition, still seeking for knowledge, for

ascension, run a great danger to be abducted in a snare, in a satanic ambush, by accepting a lie, a slander uttered by the slaves of the malignant, emissaries of darkness, against the Son of Man. So, after they descend the slope of schizophrenia, they may remain years and years nurturing a slander, subject to creep during a whole incarnation behind fantasies, that inevitably deviates them from the light. Those who take my words seriously will persevere faithful to my teachings until the end, thus overcoming the malignant siege.

When an evolved spirit approaches the Son of Man, enters the intimacy of GOD's Kingdom, he does not make idiotic, foolish, imbecilic questions. He does not ask what the Son of Man lives on, or how does GOD's Kingdom survive. The evolved spirit is inspired by GOD and understands that SOUST lives under the auspices of the divine grace; he assimilates that the ALMIGHTY inspires the evolved spirits and the ones in evolution so that they contribute with the material supply of the LORD's house, propitiating the subsistence of GOD's Kingdom. And they, for being evolved, have consciousness that the divine law is perfect and that according to what they contribute – obviously in the limits of the possessions, of the social conditions of each one – will be how much they will receive; if they aim to receive a blessing, according to what they offer will be measured the intensity of the blessing. For being worthy, my FATHER, LORD and GOD gives them consciousness that the blessing manifests by the mechanism of reciprocity.

The evolved spirit, right for being evolved, is abnegate; he fulfills with good will, dedication, pleasure and altruism, the mission that the Eternal has entrusted him with, he loves without asking anything in return. The evolved spirit never says, for laziness to work for the good, that evolved spirits need not return to Earth. The evolved spirits are not mean and by intelligence understand that when participating of the LORD's house supply, the waterfalls of heaven are opened to them in form of divine blessing in their lives (*'Bring the full tithe into the storehouse, so that there may be food in my house, and thus put me to the test, see if I will not open the windows of heaven for you and pour down for you an overflowing blessing'* – Malachi c.3 v.10 – 11).

When the spirit is mean, stingy, mediocre, when making a mean donation to the LORD's house, being the divine law just and perfect, he opens the gates whose thickness propitiates the return of the alms, he will receive from the Divine Providence a correspondent blessing; when he gives a crumb, will receive a crumb. And the Son of GOD that speaks to you, who owns no material goods or will ever own, does not forbid the mediocre to give crumbs, but also he is not aware that the stingy donated a crumb. Who takes cons-

sciousness of everything, who sees everything, is the subtle and omnipresent eye of the Divine Providence, which is built-in right in the eye of the donator, that means, he sees through the donator's eye. At the moment the donator is offering a crumb, he is the one measuring the thickness of the fissure through which a thin thread of blessing, according to the divine law of return, will be poured upon him. That means, if the channel activated and opened was the one of generosity, it is through this channel that the law of return will be put in action in form of blessing; if the channel of crumb was activated, it is through the channel of crumb that the retribution will come. It is not me, it is not the Son of Man who decides. I only fulfill the duty of deciphering and exposing the mechanism of the divine law.

GOD's blessing manifests in form of energy; if you ask the Heavenly FATHER a house, He will not throw bricks from heaven, nor cement, nor lime, nor sand. If you ask the Heavenly FATHER a vehicle, He will not throw tyres, wheel, seats, motor, battery from the sidereal space. He sheds the blessing upon you, which will make you more brilliant, more eloquent, more attractive, more magnetic. Consequently, from this you will generate, you will form around you a magnetic field of positive energies, in the workspace, business environment, finally, wherever you may be. Thus the blessing will be translated in form of light and prosperity, enabling the fulfillment of the aims, of the most intimate, the most hermetic dreams of the solicitant.

Now, my children, you are given to know why there are some humanoids that remain the whole life slipping, ingesting the crumbs that they did expel when envying and hating the victorious, snarling, grumbling and even slandering the heavens when, impotent and unfortunate, contemplating the victory of the generous evolved spirits, the children of GOD who step by step climb the Eden stairway towards the cusp of glory.

Behold deciphered the enigma of the talent parable that I spoke when I was called Jesus: *'For to all those who have, more will be given, and they will have an abundance; but from those who have nothing, even what they have will be taken away'* (Matthew c.25 v.29). You can also understand why I said two thousand years ago: *'But strive first for the Kingdom of GOD and its righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well'* (Matthew c.6 v.33). The evolved spirit uses my words as antidote against any mean thought or debilitating act. At any circumstance, even the most adverse, he protects himself by establishing, through the prayers that I taught, a symbiosis with my FATHER, LORD and GOD, only non-created being, only eternal, only being worthy of worship and veneration, only LORD of the Universe".

ESSENCE OF GOD

All that exists belongs to the CREATOR

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“I, INRI CRISTO, am the Word of GOD, the same who said before crucifixion: *‘Nevertheless I tell you the truth: it is to your advantage that I go away, for if I do not go away, the Helper will not come to you; but if I go, I will send him to you... I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth; for he will not speak on his own, but will speak whatever he hears, and he will declare to you the things that are to come. He will glorify me, because he will take what is mine and declare it to you. All that the FATHER has is mine... A little while, and you will no longer see me, and again a little while and you will see me; because I am going to the FATHER’* (John c.16 v.7 – 16).

When I said that all that the FATHER has is mine, it means that all that emanates from the FATHER relates to me. Pay attention that when announcing ‘the Helper’, I was referring to myself foretelling the future. And now that I returned here on Earth only to fulfill the will of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, even so hardly confronting the malignant spirits, in each place where I passed, I had to rescue particles of GOD’s essence that relate to me, whether in art, whether in literature. For example, in Amiens, France, the LORD determined that I reassumed the sermon that I spoke on a mountain for millennia.

If by chance, before my return, someone inspired by the FATHER wrote anything on my return, or alluding to my condition, may the LORD give him the blessings and credits. However, the things proper to the Son of Man, the things that I have to speak and will continue speaking concerning my identity, no earthling could or can assume: *‘I am the way, the truth and the life; no one comes to the FATHER but by me’* (John c.14 v.6). No earthling can declare to be the Helper. And when someone falls sick, ill, misfortunate, unhappy, tormented, no earthling can say: *‘Come to me, I will console you...’* The TRUTH does not belong to anybody. GOD and the TRUTH are only one thing. And any human being inspired, at any place of the world, may be a receptor and emitter of the truth that emanates from Him. Believe or not, I am the Word of GOD and answer for what comes from the part of my FATHER. GOD’s children hear and recognize me, as I said two thousand years ago: *‘By my voice my flock will know me’* (John c.10 v.16).

Stay with my peace!”

CLEANING-UP – NEURONAL HYGIENE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“I am a cleaner. I have the difficult, hard mission of cleaning the neurons of human beings, that for a long time have been contaminated with all sort of filth, which are the fantasies, the illusions, the deceptions, the dogmatic lures. I am different from the cleaners who clean houses and streets because, while they use help of brooms, brushes and harrows, I have to make the cleaning with my two-edged sword, which is my tongue (Revelation c.1 v.16), through which I show them the truth in order to remove the neuronal tallow, the intestinal content that they carry in their brains, in their minds. But I can help only those who love and seek for the truth, the conscientious freedom. The truth hurts, is hard, overwhelming, but is the only way to show the path of light for mankind.”

THE FORGE

INRI CRISTO, for being the Son of GOD, even when he is aggressive, offensive, he is teaching; GOD gave him this gift. When his way of teaching is strong, shocking, forceful, he gives his best to the elect. By offending and affecting the brain, he introduces divine law into human being's heads in the form of light.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“In Santiago of Chile, my FATHER, LORD and GOD told me that the most propitious occasion to introduce wisdom into human beings' heads is at the moment of rage, fury and resentment. When someone gets angry, upset, offended, that is the best opportunity to introduce light and wisdom into one's neuronal system. I reprove and discipline those whom I love (Revelation c.3 v.19) so that they do not need to be punished by the pruning of mother earth, who is much more severe and extracts a high price from those who persist, vulnerable in the constant violation of the divine law.

It is right, at the moment of anger, that human being's neurological system becomes open, receptive, unconsciously thirsty for knowledge; and at this time, for though absurd as it may seem, because of psychic alteration

he is prepared to catch and register heavenly messages; he is able to store positive teachings. However, it is fundamental to be alert in order to repel the attempts of darkness spirits, which look out for the occasion to interfere and consummate their malignant purposes of introducing their potions of negative energies and bad advice.

When everything goes fine in the life of a human being and everyone feels happy, rarely there is space for reflection, wisdom and divine light. And it is just for this reason that, in the History Annals of humanity, it is clear that all peoples, after a bloody war, after a defeat, grow socially and economically stronger. Just take note that since the last world war, Japan, Germany, Italy and the most trampled and humiliated countries were the ones that most developed. In everyday life, in the individuality of each human being, he rarely realizes that right when he is suffering most he is receiving more wisdom.

And truly, very truly I tell you, my children: when I catch someone violating divine law, I may call him foolish, stupid, idiot... However, my secret objective is that the offender proves the contrary, avoiding doing the mistake again. By achieving his brain, I let him be shocked, but in my heart, I am loving, I am giving him love, subjecting him to the forge, and, indignant, the offended one may think: 'How can INRI say that of me?' When he has a good nature, a good character, he will prove through works, acts and words that he is not foolish, stupid, or idiot. But if he is, then he will prove it by committing the same mistake again. The one who allows darkness spirits to speak in his ears or into his neurological system transforms his brain into a real hell by hearing the insults, slanders, fantasies thrown by the malignant against my kingdom of light. It is necessary to point out that nobody can go lower than the lowest there is inside each one of you and nobody can go higher than the highest there is inside each one of you. In suffering, the great spirits evolve, they rise even more above themselves, and the mean ones, in suffering, in pain, go down and down to the black well, valley of the living-dead.

The more slaps a mean small spirit receives, the lower he will get, the smaller he will be. And the more adversity, the more suffering a great spirit faces, the more he will evolve, the more he will be grater, the more he will grow and learn the art of overcoming the obstacles. Victorious, for the brightness on his face will be identified as a son of GOD, different from the bastards, pharisees who are the self-proclaimed believers, evangelicals etc. and self-consider GOD's children, but in reality they are GOD's creatures, orphans of spirituality, deceived by the wolves disguised under sheep skin, masked as religious men.

In the Kingdom of GOD, in GOD's eyes and according to the divine law, disobedience, prevarication and conspiring are synonyms with betrayal, as I already advised before crucifixion: *'You are my friends if you do what I command you'* (John c.15 v.14). Obedience to divine law is the most unquestionable proof of spiritual elevation; the art of consciously obeying it is the most sublime of all arts".

THE EMPIRE OF THE LAW

Organize yourself

Opened? Close.

Tracked? Clean.

Owes? Pay.

Spoke? Assume.

Kindled? Put out.

Turned on? Turn off.

Promised? Fulfill.

Broke? Fix.

Disarranged? Arrange.

Offended? Apologize.

Borrowed? Give back.

Is for free? Do not waste.

Not helping? Do not bother.

Cannot make better? Do not criticize.

Using anything? Treat it with care.

Cannot fix? Call whom makes it.

Not related to you? Do not butt in.

Has not been asked? Do not interfere.

To use that not belonging to you? Ask permission.

Doing something? Do with attention and well done.

Give good examples. You will live a lot and well.

So said **INRI CRISTO**: "If the work, the duty you have been entrusted with does not give you dignity, you will give dignity to the work."

JUDAS' IMITATION

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“When someone just believes that I am Christ, when subjected to the test and not accepting it, succumbs. Then starts to see faults in me that only his polluted and tormented mind can see; forgets that it is not because he started to conspire or stopped to believe that I will stop being Christ. To prove to himself that I am not Christ, tries by all means to drag the ones surrounding him to the dark well (principality of darkness) to which he descended. When someone meets the Son of GOD, Christ and accepts that other people come to minister biblical orientation, he experiments GOD’s despise and starts to interpret the biblical text according to the evil’s guidance.

The spirits of darkness, torment and prevent him from seeing that even if all fish, whales, crustaceans were taken from the sea, they would be exhausted orphan of the protection of the sea; the sea would still be the sea. And even if a huge and unimaginable roof were built to cover the whole Earth, preventing the Sun to achieve the surface with its rays, the Sun would still be the Sun; the Earth would be unprotected, lacking the luminous solar rays. So also, I that speak to you would not stop to be the Son of GOD, Christ, who enlightens you. I would not stop to be Christ even if I were isolated, alone, without any disciple, without any servant, without any son, finally, without any sheep, without anybody. Because He, my FATHER and LORD, has anointed me, and formerly I wandered upon Earth alone before the foundation of SOUST. From country to country, from town to town, and even when they detained me for inquiry, the police authorities, after exhaustive questioning, reached the conclusion, which one day everyone will arrive at, including the enemies of the truth, that I am Christ. The police authorities ended by asking forgiveness for the annoyance, for their other sins, even asked me a blessing.

So it happened almost two thousand years ago, when Judas Iscariot betrayed me for 30 coins and, later, repented, screamed amidst the crowd: *‘Rabi! Rabi! Defend yourself! Defend yourself!’* And I, in the atrium, facing Pilate’s astonished glance, looked down where Judas was amidst the people and said: *‘For this moment I have come to the world’*. Then, Judas shouted: *‘He is innocent! He is innocent!’*, ran away and hanged himself... because Judas, amidst the disciples, was the only who did not know my identity, my condition as the Son of GOD; he just believed because he wanted to believe. So behave the ones who just believe in me. For this reason I only consider trustable those that know who I am and give me proofs of their knowledge, conviction and consciousness”.

THE INEFFABLE

"Many things I have to tell you, but you cannot bear them now..."

(John c.16 v.7 - 16)

"So GOD created man at his image and likeness..." (Genesis c.1 v.26)

*Man is the microcosm, a version in miniature
of the infinite macrocosm, that is GOD*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Once in the Alps of Paranguá, where I lived with the disciples, a reporter from the Austrian TV asked me how GOD is. Again I will try to explain how GOD, the Supreme CREATOR, is, and how He, the Cosmic Whole omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, reacts to your prayers, to your claims, to your claims, to your existence. The majestic LORD of the Universe does not need anything, does not lack your pleas or your praise. After all, He is the Eternal LORD of Life, only non-created Being, only Being worthy of worship and veneration. It's you who need Him, who need to invoke Him in order to establish the symbiosis.

The harmonious whole that comprehends the vastness of the Cosmos, the galaxies, the nebulas, the supernovas, the stars, the meteors, the moons, the planets... resembles an organism, a human body, with its respective limbs organically structured: head, chest, arms, legs, hands, feet, fingers, eyes, nose, ears, mouth, stomach, liver, pancreas, intestine, genitals, lungs, kidneys, bladder, heart, bones, spine, and in a tiny little level, its trillions of cells, uncountable as the stars in heaven, distinct in functions and peculiar characteristics. According to Genesis, GOD created man 'at his image and likeness'. Why? Because man is the most refined, the most sophisticated, the most complex work of the whole creation; a corporeal expression of the magnificent divine perfection. Therefore, at GOD's eyes, each human being, each son of Him, no matter the race, sex, age, is one part, one limb integrating the immeasurable body that encompasses the Universe. In a brief, man is the microcosm, a version in miniature of the infinite macrocosm, that is GOD.

When the harmonious whole of the human body is healthy, full, balanced, clean outside and inside, everything works like the symphony of an orchestra. But when a disease befalls manifesting in form of pain, automatically the affected member or limb becomes detached from the others, and you dedicate your attention, your time, your energies, for healing the illness

until reestablishing the condition of health. So it happens in relation to your Heavenly FATHER when answering the plea of a son. At the moment a human being, afflicted by a disease, a suffering, needs to ask help to the LORD, automatically, distinguished from the other children, will receive a jet of vital energy proportional to the fervor of his faith, resulting in the healing, that means, in reestablishment of health.

All the living beings that move upon Earth, including the animals in phase of evolution, are particles of GOD, however, being divine creatures, they cannot or need not to invoke the FATHER, they do not have this virtue, this grace to commune with Him. You, who are children of GOD, can and shall invoke the LORD, not only at the time of pain and suffering, but also, and foremost, at the time of joy, of love, for the pleasure of invoking Him, for the indescribable rapture of glorifying Him and feeling one with Him. Like limbs and cells immersed in the interstitial fluid of the human body, you too are immersed in the spiritual ether of the huge Universal Body, which is GOD. Behold why, although you are not aware of it, you are permanently connected, integrated to the omnipresent LORD of Life, invisible like the air of survival, but permanently alive in each cell of your body, in each particle of your blood, in each particle of the infinite Universe.

It is impossible to explain the ineffable LORD to His plenitude. For assimilating the reality of the ALMIGHTY, besides being eager to it, it is necessary to be ready for it, have the spirit prepared for the divine experience. May He enlighten you and give the grace of understanding my words. You all stay with my peace!"

INRI CRISTO X SPIRITUALISM

The following question, found in the internet, reveals with realism the stumbling block that exists for spiritualists and many other pseudo-esoteric movements when glimpsing the shocking reality about INRI CRISTO. It is astonishing to note the very way in which a spiritualist leader (wolf in sheep-skin) arrogates as judge and overrides the logic of the announcement foreseen in the Gospel on the second coming of Christ, declaring that that the Son of Man cannot and will not reincarnate.

Magazine The Spiritualistic Youth Online, number 562, April 16th 2005

Title: Reincarnation Jesus

Editorial Responsibility Ovande Furtado Jr.

Question sent by Alexandre, from Belo Horizonte, state Minas Gerais, Brazil:

Would it be possible today our Lord Jesus Christ reincarnated in Brazil? And who is this claiming to be INRI CRISTO? I would like to know about this, what do spiritual mentors say about it...

Answer:

Respected Alexandre!

On the book "The Genesis", Allan Kardec deals with this matter under the title of 'Second Coming of Christ' (Chapter XVII). "The Genesis" is a basic work of Spiritualist Doctrine encoded. Jesus announces his second coming, but does not say He will return to Earth with a carnal body. He presents as having to come in Spirit, in the glory of his Father, to judge the merit and demerit and give to each one according to his works, when the times are near. Before that, we argue that the coming of Jesus in a carnal body does not need to happen in practice, therefore he will not incarnate physically in any place, but spiritually he is already present in the whole Earth. Nothing to comment about the person called Inri Cristo.

Due to the above expose, it becomes imperative to give elucidation to serious, coherent, rational and intellectually honest spiritualist people, or those who desire freedom of consciousness: Why do spiritualist leaders, despite admitting that reincarnation exists, deny INRI CRISTO, do not admit the reincarnation of the Son of GOD, in a cynical attitude of two weights and two

measures?

When spiritualist religious leaders are questioned about the reincarnation of Christ, who manifested here two thousand years ago and promised to return, they invariably have a narrow view alleging that Christ, for being an evolved spirit, does not need to return to Earth in a carnal body. In other words, he does not need to reincarnate, however, they assert that he will spiritually manifest in the earthly realm – coincidentally through some mediums in spiritualist centers or through channeling as an “ascended master” – transmitting his messages and giving to each one according to his works. So they impede the spiritualist community to acknowledge the presence of Christ on Earth, who returned as promised, through the divine, eternal and perfect law of reincarnation, or physical rebirth. Like it or not, believe it or not, INRI CRISTO is the same who was crucified two thousand years ago; he is the same yesterday, today and forever.

We obviously ought to recognize that, in western society, Allan Kardec’s successors preach reincarnation as few others do. GOD, who writes right even though on winding lines, granted them the mission of spreading and popularizing the knowledge about physical rebirth. So far it was reserved for a restricted number of people in the esoteric atmospheres and to eastern religions, since the emperor Justinian, induced by his wife Theodora (a prostitute who took advantage of her physical attributes to become empress), suppressed it from Christian doctrine in the VI century, a fact present in the Annals of History of Mankind.

But the law of reincarnation, despite all the malignant roman voices that tried to depreciate, denigrate, disfigure, disparage it, transcended this rude historical misunderstanding and perpetuated itself in the invisible and indelible memory of living nature; it manifested, from time to time, in the lucid wisdom of eminent thinkers who were immortalized in history, as the example of Giordano Bruno, burnt alive in the bonfires of the notorious satanic Inquisition for attempting to expose the truth about reincarnation in his time. Furthermore, the eternal and perfect law of reincarnation, or physical rebirth, is the most vehement expression of the law of action and reaction, cause and effect, or law of return, one of the basic laws of nature and life, which rules even the movement of heavenly bodies in the Universe; finally, it is the only and irrefutable logic, rational and coherent answer to the meaning of life and its existence. And this knowledge is partially present in the doctrine of spiritualism.

Therefore, considering that the law of reincarnation is not merely a

belief particular to a determined religion but is the inseparable element of life itself and of the evolving process of human beings (whether they are believers of this principle or not), it is not possible to bestow spiritual elevation on anyone without that person having first reincarnated many times, passing through countless experiences in the form of falls and ascensions, failures and victories, in a long process of soul's purification and improvement. Even the presence of Christ two thousand years ago, to redeem humanity's sins, requires the existence of a karmic debt and countless previous incarnations – if we ratiocinate within the parameters of coherence, justice and divine perfection, free from any rest of religious dogmatism and fanaticism.

INRI CRISTO is the same who spoke two thousand years ago: *"I am the way, the truth and the life; no one comes to the FATHER except through me"* (John c.14 v.6) and therefore, being our link to the Creator, he is the only one capable of providing the clearest and purest comprehension: as he was the primordial man who had initiated humanity in the path of sin, after passing through many incarnations, some of which were Noah, Abraham, Moses, David, etc. having fulfilled his cycle of spiritual purification, he came two thousand years ago in order to rescue the sins humanity had so far committed for his very fault. Due to these circumstances he was able to return, this time without debt with the divine law.

It obvious to all that the new stage of his mission on Earth could only be accomplished by his natural reincarnation; the same way he was born two thousand years ago, once again he gathered his physical body from the womb of a woman and closely lived the pain, the vicissitudes of reproof, and the consequence of iniquities inherent to contemporary society. On the contrary, he would not have had discernment nor authority to accomplish his difficult mission of judging humanity and propitiating the consolidation of the kingdom of GOD over the Earth, reconnecting human beings to the path of light (Matthew c.13 v.36 to 43, c.16 v.27 and c.25 v.31 to 46, John c.10 v.16 and 17, etc.). He revealed to his disciple John that on the day of Judgment his hair would be **white as snow** (Revelation c.1 v.14), thereby necessitating the passing of time on Earth, even because **no one is born with white hair**.

If reincarnation is the core of spiritualism, it would be natural and logical if at least spiritualist leaders recognized the return of Christ, representative of the LORD of law, through reincarnation. However, when comes the time of proof and they are questioned on this issue, they cheat, lie, make use of word games, flee from the subject like slippery fish, get angry and serve from evasive arguments. Why do they insist on excluding themsel-

ves **under the inconsistent allegation that Christ is such a developed and evolved spirit he does not need to reincarnate anymore?** If an evolved spirit does not reincarnate anymore, what had Christ come to do here on Earth two thousand years ago in bone and flesh and why did he promise to return? And how would he be reproved by humanity again – as he foresaw before being crucified – if he did not reincarnate, if he did not closely know his contemporaries, mainly those who claim to be his representatives and deny him? (In the Gospel according to Luke c.17 v.25 to 35 it is textually written regarding the coming of the kingdom: *“The days are coming when you will long to see one of the days of the Son of Man, and you will not see it. They will say to you, ‘Look there!’, or ‘Look here!’. Do not go, do not set off in pursuit. For as the lightning flashes and lights up the sky from one side to the other, so will the Son of Man be in his day. But first he must endure much suffering and be rejected by this generation. Just as it was in the days of Noah, so too it will be in the days of the Son of Man. They were eating and drinking, and marrying and being given in marriage, until Noah entered the ark, and the flood came and destroyed all of them. It will be like that on the day that the Son of Man is revealed”*).

Under the optics of spiritualism, it is ridiculous believing that Christ would return with some lights around his body, flying in open sky (and trying not to fall due to the law of gravity!). It is enough that we contemplate the sky when an airplane passes through at night emitting lights, from one side to the other extremity of the firmament. Will it be so difficult admitting that, on his glory day, Christ will really come over the clouds in an airplane? Furthermore, how would it be possible that Christ be reproached on the occasion of his return if he did not have a carnal embodiment? And how would he have the faculty of judging mankind had he not lived among the sinners to understand them and teach them to live?

Christ also said to his disciples in the last supper: *“I tell you, I will not drink again of this fruit of the vine until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father’s kingdom”* (Matthew c.26 v.29). Considering that spirit without physical body obviously does not drink wine, therefore he could only drink it again reincarnated, physically reborn. Spiritualist doctrine recognizes that Christ taught reincarnation and points out that certain passages of canonic Gospel can be understood only under the light of reincarnation, or physical rebirth, therefore he is the exact one who could never dodge this principle, even because he said to the disciples: *“Do not think that I have come to abolish the law or the prophets, I have not come to abolish, but to fulfill”* (Matthew c.5 v.17).

If the perfect and eternal law of reincarnation belongs to the context of

divine law, it is obvious that he would be the first to fulfill it by reincarnating; on the contrary, not to reincarnate would be inconsistent, incoherent with his own words.

There are literary works in the context of spiritualism that mention the second coming of the Messiah. According to these texts (more precisely on chapter XVII of book *"The Genesis"*, of Allan Kardec), they consider a literal meaning to some passages of Gospels, but the spiritualists who deal with exegesis also attribute a relative value to those passages they cannot or do not know how to explain, under the allegation that they seem to have contradiction. **How can we unquestionably accept this dubious attitude?** If the Gospels were written by the disciples more than thirty years after crucifixion (disciples who were not saint, yet they were sinner human beings subject to failures and exaggerations), how could we be sure they faithfully expressed the words Christ said and their happenings?

The only one who can be sure of all that he spoke, fill out the gaps of omission and straighten what was distorted in function of time and imperfect human interpretation is Christ himself. If the authors of spiritualist works admit the necessity of interpreting the words spoken by Christ, how can they attribute an absolute value to the mention of his coming over the clouds of heaven? In this pronouncement, we reiterate once more, INRI CRISTO now elucidates that in truth he referred to what the FATHER had already shown him in relation to his return, since now, with the advent of telecommunications and the internet, "over the clouds of the sky", his image travels over the continents in invisible electromagnetic waves, as well as it is possible to make air displacements throughout the globe "over the clouds of the sky" aboard an airplane, fantastic invention unimaginable to human minds of that time, however naturally previsible to GOD's supreme consciousness, the same, that right in the century His Son reincarnated, inspired the scientists to build these magnificent flying machines to enable him fulfil his mission.

By rejecting the possibility of INRI CRISTO being true, authentic, the spiritualist leaders are self-characterizing and self-entitling the wolves under sheep skin who ought to manifest (*"Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing but inwardly are ravenous wolves"* – Matthew c.7 v.15). This kind of wolf does not differ from the wolves who put on a tie and howl on the corners and in electronic pharisaical temples: "Halleluiah! The blood of Jesus has the power" with the intention of blackmailing the tithe of workers' miserable salary and minister the blindness of fanaticism in their hearts. The difference is that spiritualist leaders, for ministering the valuable

doctrine of reincarnation left by Christ two thousand years ago and often use, as few do, a cult and coherent language to illustrate their discourse, **they end up showing themselves to be much more cunning in the art of imposing to the incautious a subtle velvet halter.** So it is possible to comprehend why INRI CRISTO said two thousand years ago regarding the ending ages: *“Beware that no one leads you astray, for false messiahs and false prophets will come in my name (Jesus), and produce great signs and omens, to lead astray, if possible, even the elect”* (Matthew c.24 v.5 and 24).

It is necessary to meditate about the meaning of these words: the cunning and persuasive power of false prophets would be so subtle and disastrous that it would **snatch the masses**, the majority of people, not difficult to notice in our days. On the other hand, it is evident that very few would really prepare themselves and not to be lead astray, and would recognize the true prophet among the countless false ones. INRI CRISTO feels honored to say his church is the smallest in the world, as he is not behind multitudes of fanatical people, following him without consciousness of his reality, and it is this consciousness that gives the qualification of “small group” to his followers. Behold why he said: *“If you do not wake up, I will come to you like a thief, and you will not know at what hour I will come to you”* (Revelation c.3 v.3). Furthermore, while the false christs and false prophets came in his former name (Jesus), INRI CRISTO came with a new name, the name he paid with his blood on the cross, officially recognized by earthly authorities (*“To whom that wins... will I write upon him the name of my GOD... and my new name”* – Revelation c.3 v.12). I.N.R.I., the name Pilate wrote above his head when he agonized on the cross, when they spat on his face, when they humiliated him, when Scriptures were fulfilled. INRI is the name that cost the price of blood (*“Pilate also had an inscription written and put on the cross. It read: ‘Jesus of Nazareth, the King of Jews’ (Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum). Then the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate: do not write ‘the King of the Jews’, but what he said, ‘I am the King of the Jews’. Pilate answered: **What I have written, I have written**”* – John c.19 v.19 to 22).

Besides having returned with a new name, INRI CRISTO came in the name of his FATHER, LORD and GOD. **It is necessary to establish rational criteria to differentiate the false ones from the true one:** GOD would never confuse people allowing that his face, the physical complexion, the language, the authority, the superior wisdom, the teachings, the way of being and dressing, the exclusive mysteries of his Son to be the attributes of a false prophet. Only those who overcome the barrier of reserve, distrust and incredulity, who come down the wall and have the courage to know INRI CRISTO personally

and deeply investigate his history, they can contemplate the fulfillment of his promise and verify that GOD has not forgotten men and the souls who continue claiming for the shinning of divine justice. INRI CRISTO is the liberator; returned to this world **to set his children free from false religious yoke, idolatry fetters, fantasy and lie.** If the so-called “representatives of Christ” recognize that INRI CRISTO is the Messiah, they know that they will inevitably lose the reins of halter imposed on Christian people.

When INRI CRISTO was called Jesus, even though he was already an evolved spirit, before fasting in the desert and beginning his public life, he had to experience world sins so as to comprehend the weaknesses, the vicissitudes of his children at that time, as Isaiah had prophesied (*“Therefore the LORD himself will give you a sign. Look, the virgin is with child and shall bear a son, and shall name him Immanuel. He shall eat curds and honey by the time he knows how to refuse the evil and choose the good”* – Isaiah c.7 v.14). Evidently, to eat curds and honey means to experience world sins (as honey is sweet and curds are sour, that means, taste sweet and sour so as to know how to distinguish between good and evil. On the contrary, the Son of Man would not have insisted on being baptized by John the Baptist – Matthew c.3 v.14 and 15). Meditate with discernment: It was only after baptism that the Holy Spirit descended on him (Matthew c.3 v.16), meaning that he was removed from world mud and dirt. Moreover, a pure and naïve Christ, would not have had authority to contest those who aimed to stone Mary Magdalene: he knew that all men, with no exception, were sinners as he had previously lived, without free-will, like them and among them.

It is at least curious observing that each wolf under sheep skin sells the fish that gives the most advantageous profit and does not interfere in the interests of the colleagues of the same job: **some faithfully believe in the physical ascension of Christ to heaven, and full of conviction hope to see him descend from heaven in bone and flesh** (obviously naked, frozen, asphyxiated and hungry, since roman soldiers cast lots for his garments, temperature in outer space borders absolute zero, that means, 273°C negative, besides we must consider the nonexistence of oxygen and food to supply an organism); **others only admit his merely spiritual presence on Earth, even because in another way it would be inadmissible for him to visit in spiritualist centers** (many times, let us say, he would be incorporated, at the same time (?), in countless spiritualist centers and channeling through so many “chosen people” all around the world, characterizing an unique way of spiritual fragmentation); and at last, making exception to the rule, **there are some independent**

esoteric people and free-thinkers intellectually honest (“coincidentally” the ones who do not obtain benefit or profit at the expense of others’ belief and, consequently, do not feel contested at the presence of overpowering truth) **who not only admit but also wait for the physical rebirth of Christ** so as to accomplish the mission destined to him since remote times for the coming of the New Age. Finally, among the three options above proposed, how would Christ return? **Which is the most coherent, rational and logic option to fill out this gap?** Or would have GOD created more than one Christ to satisfy the pleasure of each customer? – a cogitation that would run over the singularity of the word “Christ”, whose translation originating from Greek means “the anointed”, **in the singular**, the parallel word for “the Messiah”, from Hebrew, “the one sent by the LORD”. Therefore, it is simply ridiculous and totally out of context to mention: “developing an internal Christ”, or “having a Christ in me, in you, in whosoever”, or “having a holy Christ self”, or “presence of Christhood”, or “becoming fully Christ”... This all can only be considered esoteric garbage, it has no spiritual significance. Those who dare to distort such a way the meaning and context of the word “Christ” (or Messiah) have urgency to study a little more and understand the real meaning of words before using them inappropriately.

The Son of GOD also said: *“I have many things to tell you, but you cannot bear them now. **When the Spirit of truth comes**, he will guide you into all the truth; for he will not speak on his own, but will speak whatever he hears and he will declare to you the things that are to come. **He will glorify me, because he will take what is mine and declare it to you.** All that the FATHER has is mine. For this reason I said that he will take what is mine and declare it to you. A little while, and you no longer will see me, and again a little while and you will see me, meanwhile I am going to the FATHER”* (John c.16 v.7 to 16). When INRI CRISTO promised soon he would be back, he did not establish a specific date because in cosmic realm, in eternity, time does not exist; a little time to GOD may last many centuries here on Earth. At that time it was difficult clearly explain to his followers and listeners that he would return after almost two millennia through the divine and eternal law of reincarnation. It was necessary that time elapsed in earthly realm so that the circumstances for his return were provided.

When now Earth inhabitants ask why INRI CRISTO wears a tunic and robe, why he walks with simple leather sandals, why he appears in public with a crown of thorns, he explains that he returned as had promised, receiving from his FATHER all attributes inherent to him, even because at ALMIGHTY’S eyes **human fashions and conveniences do not interfere in**

the sublime way His Son is dressed. INRI CRISTO's obedience to the determination of the ALMIGHTY many times caused him the discomfort of facing incomprehension, fanaticism, the look of debauch and disdain of ignorant, non-intelligent people who point the finger at him and hastily judge even having never questioned him.

Behold his words of warning to the unwarned ones:

"Now, my children, that you hear of wars, rumors of wars, kingdom against kingdom, nation against nation, storms, earthquakes, floods, pestilences, famines... be aware: it is just the beginning of birth pangs that I announced predicting my return. I am the FATHER's Emissary. I recognize your right to think and say what you want, since you respect my right and duty of elucidating who I am. I have not chosen to be Christ, cannot oblige you to know that I am, but it does not change my reality. Do you think it is easy, obedient to my FATHER, walking dressed this way, ignorant ones mocking at me? Although the malignant condemned Galileo, Earth continued gravitating around the sun. The sun shines and, even if all doubted, it would not quit being the sun. Likewise, even if most of earth inhabitants do not believe I am Christ, I continue being the same who was crucified.

It is not allowed for me to open the head of the ignorant with a handsaw and insert a bill saying: 'Wake up, silly! Awake! I am INRI CRISTO, the Son of Man'. Only the evil, Herod possessed by evil asked and demanded miracles. The malignant said while I fasted two thousand years ago: 'If you are the Son of GOD, turn these stones into bread', to which I replied: 'Not only by bread lives man'. Truly, very truly I say unto you: I do not need to prove anything to anybody, because the obvious is ululating, does not need proofs. You need to prove your worthiness to my FATHER, Supreme Creator, only non-created being, only eternal, only Being worthy of worship and veneration, only LORD of Universe.

Blessed are the eyes that look at me and see who I am. Blessed are the ears the listen to me and recognize me by my voice. Blessed are you, you who listen to me, as I only speak to you what I hear from my FATHER, who sent me again to this world. Peace be with you all, my children".

It is necessary to point out that most spiritualists and most Catholics are well-intentioned people. The problem is in the leaders, wolves under sheep skin, who manipulate and halter the flock, turning them into "mass of maneuver". Obviously, they insist on denying the reincarnation of the Word

of GOD INRI CRISTO, the same way they did two thousand years ago: *“But woe to you, hypocrites! For you lock people out of the kingdom of heaven. For you do not go in yourselves, and when others are going in, you stop them!”* (Matthew c.23 v.13). INRI CRISTO inexorably continues his course heading for the fulfillment of his mission on Earth, conscious that, by the end reproach period, he will contemplate a procession of wolves under sheep skin, owners of churches and pseudo-religious institutions, faith mercenaries, who will come to him and say at LORD’s day: *“Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name, and cast out demons in your name, and do many deeds of power in your name?”* Then he will loudly declare to them: *“I never knew you, go away from me, you evildoers”* (Matthew c.7 v.22 and 23).

The truth is that the so-called representatives of Christ thought he would never return, he would never reincarnate, and for this reason they are obliged, by all means, to deny his presence on Earth in bone and flesh, to slander and reject him, mainly in consideration of the exorbitant profit gained in his former name (Jesus) and the difficulty of finding a job and living honestly in our days, when iniquity has multiplied and the credulity of many has been cooled. Will it be possible for those who use the name of Christ to continue selling their greasy anachronistic books?

So as in political ambit corruption and robbery protected by the law happen constantly and nobody abdicates the voluminous personal advantages in the name of honesty and justice (those who dare oaring against the satanic tide are harassed, differentiated and even eliminated), the same way in religious ambit each one sells his “Jesus” according to the financial convenience, the lackeys exchange hypocrite smiles and agree with the shamelessness and frauds of others. **When a catholic asks a priest, an evangelical asks the pastor or a spiritualist asks his chief, mentor or medium in the spiritualist center if INRI CRISTO is the Messiah that returned, it is the same as a victim asking the swindler if he is dishonest! It is obvious that the deceiver will not confess he is a rascal and those who practice religious swindle in name of Christ will never confess they robbed and lied.**

They forget what INRI CRISTO said when he was called Jesus (*“Do not judge, so that you may not be judged. For with the judgment you make you will be judged, and the measure you give will be the measure you get”* – Matthew c.7 v.1) and they invariably answer to the incautious: *“No! Christ is there in heaven, Christ will not return here on Earth! Christ incorporates in the spiritualist center! Jesus is in your heart, is in you! This INRI CRISTO is a crazy person, a deceiver, he is the antichrist!”*. So they revive, reconstitute the deplorable spectacle of blas-

phemies and slanders spoken against the Son of Man two thousand years ago:

“In the same way the chief priests also, along with the scribes and elders, were mocking him, saying: He saved others, he cannot save himself. He is the King of Israel; let him come down from the cross now and we will believe in him. He trusts in GOD, let GOD deliver him now, if he wants to” (Matthew c.27 v.42 and 43)

“They began to accuse him, saying: We found this man perverting our nation, forbidding us to pay taxes to the emperor, and saying that he himself is the Messiah” (Luke c.23 v.2)

“A third time Pilate said to them: ‘Why, what evil has he done? I have found in him no ground for the sentence of death’. But they kept urgently demanding with loud shouts that he should be crucified, and their voices prevailed” (Luke c.23 v.23)

“And there was considerable complaining about him among the crowds. While some were saying: He is a good man, others were saying: No, he is deceiving the crowd” (John c.7 v.12)

“I know that you are descendants of Abraham, yet you look for an opportunity to kill me, because there is no place in you for my word” (John c.8 v.37)

“The Jews answered him: Are we not right to say you are a Samaritan and have a demon?” (John c.8 v.48)

“When the chief priests and the police saw him, they shouted: “Crucify him! Crucify him! We have a law and according to that law he ought to die because he has claimed to be the Son of GOD” (John c.19 v.6 and 7).

Human beings of firm and strong disposition do not need to ask anybody the matters of the inner; they make their own judgment. They come to ask INRI CRISTO directly and do not be influenced or misled by faith mercenaries, who keep people deceived, spoiled at the mercy of spiritual blindness, orphans of divine light and protection.

INRI CRISTO X PSEUDOESOTERISM

It's better to know nothing than keep the spirit full of false ideas

The main mistake made by several religious or philosophical ramifications considered mystical and esoteric is to disparage and distort the meaning of the word Christ, using it in an erroneous, inappropriate way. **Christ, which is synonymous of Messiah, means “the anointed”, “the one who was anointed by the LORD”, in the singular** (“*Here is my servant, whom I uphold, my chosen, in whom my soul delights, I have put my spirit upon him, he will bring forth justice to the nations*” - Isaiah c.42 v.1 to 3). It is not a quality that can be “**developed**”, taught or “improved” upon by each individual. It is possible for an individual to identify with his “inner-self”, achieve the “enlightenment”; awake the inner light, the divine side of the spirit. Nevertheless, **nobody can ever develop or awaken the “inner Christ”, it does not exist.** Using this term in such context is mistaken. It is needed to study the etymology of the word.

The Messiah has the mission of reconnecting the human beings to the path of light, of genuine spirituality, to the path of GOD and the divine law (“*I am the LORD, I have called you in righteousness; I have taken you by the hand and kept you. I have given you as a covenant to the people, a light to the nations, to open the eyes that are blind, to bring out from the prison those who live in darkness*” – Isaiah c.42 v.5 to 7). Isaiah not only foresaw the coming of the Messiah for the redemption (“*The LORD himself will give you a sign. The young woman is with child and shall bear a son, and shall name him Immanuel. He shall eat curds and honey by the time he knows to refuse the evil and choose the good*” – Isaiah c.7 v.14 / “*He shall purify many nations with his blood, kings shall shut their mouths because of him*” – Isaiah c.52 c.15), but also to establish the messianic reign upon Earth, the kingdom of GOD foreseen by prophets for millennia, fulfilled now by his return (“*Glory of the New Jerusalem: Arise, shine for your light has come, and the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. For darkness shall cover the Earth, and thick darkness the peoples; but the LORD will arise upon you, and his glory will appear over you. Nations shall come to your light, and the kings to the brightness of your dawn*” – Isaiah c.60 v.1 to 3 / “*For I am about to create new heavens and a new earth, the former things shall not be remembered or come to mind*” – c.65 v.17).

And the **Kingdom of GOD has not come to a select group of people who consider themselves spiritualized, initiated and more evolved than the others.** As INRI CRISTO already said two thousand years ago, “*Blessed are the poor in spirit for theirs is the kingdom of heaven*” (Matthew c.5 v.3). The poor

in spirit are the heirs of the kingdom of heaven because **inside them there is space to receive the divine light, to assimilate the essence of the spirituality manifested in the teachings of the Word of GOD.** And the genuine spirituality is in the simple things, not in anachronic books or in empty rituals, deprived of mystical meaning at the CREATOR's eyes. The more rituals are present in determined initiatic schools, in determined religion or doctrine, the more obvious is the spiritual emptiness and the need to fill the gap of this emptiness. According to what INRI CRISTO teaches us, **GOD's law is simple; it is men who complicate it.**

Although recognizing the existence of reincarnation, most spiritualists believe that evolved spirit does not return, does not reincarnate. Referring to Christ, some even allege the absurdity that *"no vehicle (physical body) would be able to bear the tremendous vibration of such a great spirit, consequently resulting the impossibility of his reincarnation"*. But if this were true, what did Christ do on Earth two thousand years ago, and why did he promise to return? How to confront this statement with the biblical prediction of Revelation c.1 v.7 that *"he shall come over the clouds and every eye shall see him"*? **INRI CRISTO removes the blindfolds from our eyes and reveals that right in the century of his reincarnation the ALMIGHTY inspired the scientists to invent these fantastic machines – the airplane and the internet – that enable the fulfilment of this prophecy.** INRI CRISTO will come to all nations over the clouds through an airplane and every eye will see him through television and internet.

It is also foreseen that in LORD's glory day, the Son of Man will have his *"hair white as snow"* (Revelation c.1 v.14). Before this, however, it is necessary that *"he suffers many things and be rejected by this generation"* (Luke c.17 v.25 to 35), in other words, by the generation to whom he would manifest in his second coming. This too is possible only with his physical presence, in bone and flesh. **It happens that the very idealizers of pseudo-esoteric, pseudo-mystical precepts are the ones who cannot bear the idea of Christ's physical presence on Earth.** But, why? The truth is that **Christ causes much trouble because he teaches the human being to thrash the daring path of conscientious freedom,** which bestows the right of not being subordinate to any leader, to any institution, to any alienating doctrine, to any religion. Christ bothers because he fulfils and teaches us to fulfil the first commandment, *"love GOD above all things"*, that means, seek only for GOD and place our faith and confidence in Him above everything, repudiating any kind of idolatry, no matter if it is the idolatry for *"saints"* in forms of statues, no matter if it is the idolatry of *"spiritual guides and masters"*, most of whom are

tormented souls in search of “mounts” to share their karma with.

It is right under the influence of such low-sphere spirits that such **abominable esoteric rubbish** is produced and labelled as “esoteric literature”, whose main function is **to pollute the minds of the incautious and keep them alienated, submissive to the fantasy**. The experiences of “astral projection”, “channelling” etc., in reality consist in a subtle, diplomatic way to let the neuronal channel open, at the disposal of the tormented spirits, which are desperately seeking for an unoccupied body; the incautious victim who falls in this snare loses the complete notion of his own self, he does not know when he has ownership of his body anymore. Turns the body into a taxi, a vehicle for rent always ready to receive new occupiers. Thereby the involvement with mediumship and occultist movements brings several nasty consequences, which are the same in any place of the world; restlessness, anguish, melancholy, tendency to suicide, exaggerated sexuality leading to perverted sex, uncontrolled anger, greed, dreadful intimate tension, nightmares, depression, terrible thoughts, visual and auditory hallucinations, mystical psychosis, etc. It is necessary to keep the spirit alert, awake, fully conscious of himself so as to repulse any attempt from the tenebrous world of darkness; behold the deep meaning to pray and keep vigilant (Matthew c.24 v.4), thus keeping safe from the mistakes, fantasies and lies.

Christ said two thousand years ago and his words are worth forever: *“And call no one your father on earth, for you have one Father – the one in heaven. Nor are you to be called masters, for you have one master, the Messiah”* (Matthew c.23 v.9 and 10). Therefore, seeking for “spiritual masters or guides” prevents the human beings from achieving the true knowledge. Christ also taught us to pray in the bedroom, in private, with the door shut, and in secret ask attention to our pleas (Matthew c.6 v.6). It is worth mentioning that **the authentic manifestations from the spiritual world are those that happen naturally, spontaneously, without the human induction**, and never deviate the human beings from recognizing the supremacy of the ALMIGHTY, the Supreme CREATOR.

When the alienated see Christ on Earth, they feel in need of freedom and want to remove the halter from their neck. The most coherent and equilibrated freely ratiocinate and yet will never make questions to the owner of the halter, who will always be ready and determined to mislead them from the path of light. Ironically, the most alienated ones - for behaving like marionettes and not having their own opinion - are those who question the owner of the halter. **The pseudo-esoteric erudition is an abominable alienation to those who consider themselves intellectuals, since it misleads them from**

the truth almost irremediably. It is better to know nothing than to keep the spirit full of false ideas.

A case happened in year 2002 which is worth registering for posterity. A graduated member from the Rosicrucian Order, who had the title of "Artisan", brought for INRI CRISTO, as a present, a book written by the PhD Harvey Spencer Lewis, considered the philosophical stone in that esoteric-considered environment. INRI CRISTO diligently analysed the book and underlined all its lies, the same way that he enumerated the truths, giving it then back to the "Artisan". Before, however, INRI CRISTO asked if he really was a free man and preferred the truth – considering that he was a pharmacist, at a certain age, who INRI had known for decades, since the times of his youth – or if he was one more alienated man. He assured to prefer the truth. Then INRI showed him, one by one, all the lies in the book subtly placed amidst the truths. The "Artisan", astonished by the realization of truth, decided to go to the main Rosicrucian temple in Brazil, which is placed in Curitiba – PR, and courageously showed all the lies in the book. As a result of his audacity, he was stripped from the title of "Artisan" and all the books concerning INRI CRISTO were removed from the Rosicrucian library.

However, when INRI CRISTO was in France in 1980, he spoke in the sumptuous theatre of the French Rosicrucian movement at the invitation of graduated members. In France, the Rosicrucians completely believed that the Messiah would be born on March 22nd 1948, exactly the day INRI CRISTO reincarnated - according to astrological estimate, this date also indicates the beginning of the Aquarian Age. When INRI CRISTO proved his birthday with documents, they got hypnotized, terrified, and started to believe that INRI CRISTO is the Messiah not as a matter of intimate conviction, but due to their belief in the precepts of the Rosicrucian order, the same way that Judas Iscariots believed because he saw the miracles two thousand years ago.

INRI CRISTO is not in search of followers of any religious or pseudo-esoteric denomination. But he knows there are honest, good-intentioned people that, although being in search of the truth, continue disoriented, aimless. They are **the unsatisfied**; these ones are welcome to the kingdom of GOD. INRI CRISTO is willing to show the truth, the essence of spirituality to the human beings, setting them free from fantasies and dogmatic allures. Any free-thinker intellectually honest comes to INRI CRISTO's presence and questions him in order to form an independent judgement and get rid of the alienating pseudo-esoteric doctrines invented by men.

INTELLECTUAL? INTELLECTUALISM?

Reading the Gospels, many times it is possible to presume that the study and the intellectualism are a very great obstacle to approach GOD, what INRI CRISTO has emphasized two thousand years ago by asserting: *“Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs will be the kingdom of GOD”* (Matthew c.5 v.3); *“I thank you, FATHER, LORD of heaven and earth, because you have hidden these things from the wise and the intelligent and have revealed them to infants”* (Matthew c.11 v.25).

In a superficial examination, it would be possible to conclude that those who study are finding their own misfortune and that GOD curses (only He would know why) the commonly called “intellectuals”. But the reality is amazingly different: most of times, the intellectual is who self-curses for denaturing the intelligence that GOD has given him with the pride, the arrogance, the prepotency, the vanity, the fantasy... originating from Satan, the prince of darkness spirits.

Otherwise, let us analyze: the intellectual generally considers that he is superior to the other common mortals because he was trained to solve any kind of problems and situations through reasoning. Proceeding by elimination, deduction, demonstration... from a series of possibilities, he finally comes to a conclusion that judges definitive... and irrefutable (otherwise it would make possible the existence of doubts regarding the quality of his intelligence!). This is the common behavior that, in general rule, gives positive results in the earthly realm (and I speak with experience for having learned from the teachers of the Sorbonne, in Paris).

In relation to GOD's things, the procedure to be followed by intellectuals is very similar, but the result is very different. The intellectual, the most intelligent he may be, almost always forgets that the intelligence he thinks is his own, was the ALMIGHTY who granted him with, and the same intelligence is obviously nothing but a tiny part of the supreme intelligence coming from Him, the LORD of the Universe. And it is right here that the misfortune involves the learned: instead of recognizing with humility that GOD's reasons and purposes are inaccessible to the human beings – except those for whom He considers relevant to reveal – the obstinate intellectual tries by all means to prove that he is always right. That means: because of his pride, despite of all his earthly limitations, he tries to be the owner of the truth in equality with GOD or even superior to Him! And the punishment is inherent to the sin: the gauge of intellectualism closes the doors of spirituality. GOD despises

him, consequently he keeps turning around in circles inside this gauge and the narrow limits of his materialist reasoning, without any hope to access the spiritual world.

Did the intellectual not use the intelligence against himself, but in his own favor, he would understand that the humility – before the Supreme CREATOR or before His servant INRI CRISTO, when we have the opportunity to find him – is the key that, placing the mystical ideal and the faith above the intellectualism, would drive him again to the path that leads to GOD, as INRI CRISTO advised when he was called Jesus: “Whoever does not receive the kingdom of GOD as a little child, will never enter it” (Mark c.10 v.15); “Blessed are the pure hearts, for they shall see GOD” (Matthew c.5 v.8).

Part II

Every ecclesiastic speech, in a general or particular approach, aims the relationship of the human beings with GOD. Under this view, it is necessary to observe the behavior of most so-called “intellectuals”, as they constitute a very typical category of people, starting from the middle to the higher-class, and whose level of study is not less than the high school. It must be observed that we have said “most of intellectuals”, as some of them escape from the general behavior of the majority, and are the exceptions that confirm the rule.

Firstly, let us see the opinion of dictionary Aurelio regarding the words “intellectual” and “intellectualism”. At the end we will explain the reason for the existence of an interrogation dot on the title soon after each one of these words:

- *Intellectual* (from the Latin *intellectuale*): one who has gifts of the spirit, of intelligence. Person who predominantly enjoys or has inclination for the things of spirit, of intelligence.

- *Intellectualism*: doctrine according to which all that exists is reducible to intellectual elements, or to ideas and relations between ideas, and that allows to justify the ultimate purposes of man through reason.

In a brief: the intellectual is a person endowed with determined intelligence, trained (and one could even say induced or conditioned) to think that everything that exists can be explained by the human reason... and mainly his one! The problem is on the fact of placing the human intelligence above

everything, and this closes the channels of communication with GOD. It is not by chance that the most intellectualized countries are the least religious ones, and that the traitors of the divine cause – the proscribed roman church, the false religious men, etc. – seek for inspiration mainly in Paul, who was considered an intellectual. However, let us see the circumstances under another angle: nature, besides being integrant part of creation, is also the means by which GOD communicates with the humans. And even in this fact intellectualism is an obstacle.

For example: by seeing an orchid, just after the first instant of aesthetic emotion (oh, how beautiful is this flower!), the so-called intellectual announces: this is an orquidiacea, from the family of monocotyledon plants, order of micro-sperms, whose seeds can germinate only in association with determined fungus... etc. This is the brief scientific definition. However, for the intellectual (in a general rule, of course), it is not relevant the fact of who created the orchid, or that its beauty is a tiny reflex of the CREATOR's perfection (things that the simple and humble people instinctively feel). He recognized the plant and qualified it according to his human concepts as he was trained to do, for him it is enough. In this sense we can say that the intellectual is narrow-minded, gauged, prisoner of the rationalism without access to the transcendental spirituality.

Behold the reason of his behavior when finds INRI CRISTO: instead of seeking the possibility of evolving by humbly hearing the Son of GOD's teachings, he tries to show that he knows as much as INRI, or even more. And when he realizes that it is not possible, tries to prove by all means at his disposal that INRI is false, or a deceiver... It is enough that we remember who were his enemies two thousand years ago and who they are now...

For this reason, "blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the Kingdom of heaven". They are the ones who would not shine in intellectual debates. Nevertheless, as a compensation for not "deifying" the "human intelligence", they are more easily in communication with the Supreme CREATOR, directly or through his emissary INRI CRISTO, who said two thousand years ago: *"I am the way, the truth and the life. Nobody comes to the FATHER except through me"* (John c.14 v.6). Only humility may clean the heart, obligatory condition to integrate the Kingdom of GOD (*"Blessed are the pure hearts, for they shall see GOD"* – Matthew c.5 v.8).

Behold the explanation about the interrogation dots following the words "intellectual" and "intellectualism". It would mean that who does not surpass the human ordinary level of ratiocination makes bad use of his intelli-

gence and for such reason cannot enjoy the title of “intellectual”. The “intellectualism”, which intends to value the reason, actually harms it for limiting it to the human dimensions, therefore “intellectualism” is an usurped qualification. The procedure of ratiocination that the intellectual uses to achieve a conclusion that almost always considers definitive and irrefutable, also makes some people conclude by their own that GOD does not exist, like the Marxists, the atheists, etc. Some of them even say that GOD is dead; others, called “philosophers” and “theologians”, try to explain GOD (as if it were possible to explain Him, since GOD is ineffable, that means, inexplicable, indescribable, impossible to be explained!). He even refuses to let know His true name, because the fact of knowing someone’s name already exerts some power over this person. And so many were the ones trying to give a name for GOD!

When it is said that intellectualism makes the human being gauged, confined to the limits of his materialist ratiocination, let us remember the example of the house with doors and windows closed. When we say that GOD despises, it means the following: by no means GOD stops spreading light and spirituality upon everyone, however He will not beat at the door asking the sinner to accept His love! Each one has the free-will: who chose to remain in the darkness of ignorance, remains in the darkness and will further have to suffer the consequences! Only when he opens the doors and windows of his house, that means, only when he gets rid of the gauge imposed by the attributes of human meanness: pride, vanity, etc. he will then be able to enjoy the divine light and its benefits.

Finally, it is not the fact of cultivating the intelligence that determines someone will be or will not be received in the Kingdom of GOD. Actually, what really matters is a way of intelligently using intelligence until discovering that humility is the highest step of human achievement in the relation with GOD or with His emissary INRI CRISTO. Humility, and only it, allows the harmony between the CREATOR and His creation.

Jean de Patmos - Theologist and Historian

ENVY

Do not confuse care, devotion, which are salutary, with jealousy, the germ of envy, generator of hatred. Jealousy, envy and hatred are the three negative stages that show the mediocrity and measure the size of spirituality in each individual. Mediocre is the one that hates the great ones; great is the one that loves the mediocre ones. Meditate and you will realize the subtle difference.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Envy is a mediocre, mean feeling, which prevents the human beings from evolving, prospering and receiving the divine graces. Envy generated the hatred that led Cain to blindness, impelling him to immolate Abel, thus being condemned to a wandering life. The jealous and envious die slowly. Without realizing they homeopathically feed from this abominable poison day after day... The envious person builds a negative magnetic hood around his head, thus preventing the divine light from penetrating his neuronal system.

Each time a human being covets something, no matter who it belongs to, he prevents the heavenly blessings from arriving to him, and consequently walks only backwards; the more he feels envy, the more he walks backwards; the more he walks backwards, the more envy he feels, and succumbs victim of this disastrous vicious circle. This sin was censured by my FATHER, LORD and GOD in the tenth commandment: *‘You shall not covet your neighbor’s house, you shall not covet your neighbor’s wife, or anything that belongs to your neighbor’* (Exodus c.20 v.3 - 17).

Each time the human being desires another’s partner, he becomes vulnerable, orphan of the divine protection. Each time a man desires another’s wife, he blocks the vision, which impedes him from seeing the beauty and virtues of his own partner or, being single, from finding a partner even more beautiful and intelligent. Ignoring the law, he uses the power of thought to send the most precious part of his energies upon the compromised woman, making her even more attractive at the eyes of her husband.

While the incautious gravitates around the wishes of the woman and her partner, stripped of his own values and personal virtues, he is turned into a beast and even offers himself to render service for the couple. In this condition of transgressor of the divine law, he becomes unworthy to be called a son of GOD. In spite of not being explicit in the mentioned commandment, this is valid for the opposite sex too.

And why did the LORD say: *‘You shall not covet anything that belongs*

to your neighbor?’ Because every time someone desires another’s thing, he is preventing the divine blessings from arriving to himself, making a negative transmutation of his divine energies and throwing them to the envied person.

In the kingdom of GOD, a member that envies another, besides despising his own values, his personal virtues, is prevented from achieving a higher position than the one that he envies. Because envying, being an integrant of the kingdom of GOD, is equal to distrusting GOD; it’s the same as doubting the divine justice. Truly, very truly I tell you, my children: to become worthy of the heavenly blessings, it is necessary that you get rid of such ignoble, mean feelings and become conscious that love is to give everything without asking anything in return”.

THE LAW OF GOD

*“Behold that I give you to know my FATHER, the GOD who made men,
and exhort you to repudiate the god men made”*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Why, my children, in spite of all the progress of contemporary civilization, human beings paradoxically live more and more disoriented, alone, anguished, disillusioned, hopeless, bitter with life, incredulous in the CREATOR? Because, orphans of spirituality, they know only the god men made. **They ignore the GOD who made men, my FATHER, Supreme CREATOR and only LORD of the Universe.** Two thousand years ago, I said: *‘And no one knows the Son except the FATHER, and no one knows the FATHER except the Son and anyone to whom the Son chooses to reveal him’* (Matthew c.11 v.27).

Behold that I am back and I give you to know my FATHER, the GOD who made men, and exhort you to repudiate the god men made. My FATHER sent me back to this world with the mission of conducting, reconciling the human beings on the path of Light, reestablishing the empire of the divine law upon Earth. Therefore, I will try to explain to you with simplicity how GOD is, how the mechanism of GOD’s law works to enable you to walk with firmness and security, conscious of the consequences of your actions upon your lives and the purpose of your existence, which may be for atoning sins,

evolving or fulfilling a mission according to GOD's purpose. Each act you perform, each word you speak, each thought you emanate is subject to GOD's law, that means, to suffer the consequences of the mechanism of GOD's law, which synthesized in two words is action and reaction, or cause and effect.

Since childhood your parents have taught you, because they have learned this way too, that GOD chastises, punishes, threatens, takes revenge. But truly I tell you: this is not my GOD, this is not the GOD who made men, but the god that, although in ignorance, men have made. This is a mean god, mediocre, cruel, merciless, tyrant, revengeful, finally, an imperfect god, who needs a "mother" as intermediary between him and men. **The GOD that I give you to know is the GOD of perfection, the GOD of wisdom, the GOD of justice, the GOD of love, immeasurable, indescribable, ineffable.** But even so, although in a simple way, I will try to explain how He is.

Imagine an energetic luminous point in each living being integrating ecology, even as the small beings inhabiting the sea, the caves, the cliffs, the forests, the hills, the deserts, the glaciers... climbing up the evolving degrees until achieving the human beings, which results in summing up dozens of trillions of luminous points; also imagine the extension of these luminous points over the whole Earth dimension, from the coolest, hidden, inhospitable places, to the broad extensions exposed to the shining rays of the sun. And more, imagine His extension upon the vastness of the sea, later upon the terrestrial atmosphere, in our solar system, and finally the infinite Universe as a whole. **Thus the summing up of all these luminous points together may be considered the expression of GOD, the manifestation of GOD's power. This way He is omniscient, omnipotent, omnipresent.**

Therefore, my children, when you live in symbiosis, in harmony with GOD, when you pray with fervor and devotion directly to Him as I have taught you, with no intermediary (Matthew c.6 v.6), finally, when you become conscious of the presence of the Eternal in your bodies and in all places, then **you will be attracting these luminous points close to you, which transform you into enlightened, inspired beings, and connect you even more to the ALMIGHTY, the Supreme CREATOR.** That is the paradise placed in the brain and in the heart of each child of GOD, who lives in tune with the Cosmos, the Infinite.

Much was spoken of the commandments of GOD's law registered in the Holy Bible. The commandments were indeed given by GOD, but until now nobody was able to explain to you the meaning, why you shall fulfill them. Observing the commandments is not merely a matter of obligation, ful-

filling a duty towards the LORD, or escaping from the punishment inherent to disobedience. The commandments were established to propitiate a parameter of behavior to the human beings, aiming the existence of peace and harmony in the social relationships. However, it is a mistake to believe that GOD's whole law and wisdom are transcribed merely in the Holy Scriptures. Actually, if it was to write GOD's whole law in detail, which extends to the whole Universe, the Bible would not fit in a whole library. On the occasion when the Ten Commandments were given by GOD, people of that time were not yet prepared to understand the deep meaning hidden behind each one of them. Two thousand years ago I said to the disciples: *'I have many things to tell you, but you cannot bear them now'* (John c.16 v.12). Only now I can explain to you, from the part of my FATHER, the reason to fulfill the Ten Commandments, to live according to the law registered in the Holy Scriptures, coherent to what I said two thousand years ago: *'Do not judge that I have come to abolish the law or the prophets; I have not come to abolish, but to fulfill'* (Matthew c.5 v.17).

I will give some examples to enable your understanding. The most important commandment of the divine law is: ***'Thou shall worship only your LORD and GOD and love Him before anything'***. In Exodus c.20 v.4 it is written: *'You shall have no other gods before me'*. Many other times the LORD warns severe and vehemently regarding the sin of worshiping idols, images, statues, particularly in Leviticus c.26. So said the LORD: *"You shall make for yourselves no idols and erect no carved images or pillars, and you shall not place figured stones in your land, to worship at them; for I am the LORD, your GOD. You shall keep my Sabbaths and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD. If you follow my statutes and keep my commandments and observe them faithfully, I will give you your rains in their season, and the land shall yield its produce, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.... You shall eat your bread to the full and live securely in your land... But if you do not obey me, and do not observe all these commandments, if you spurn my statutes and abhor my ordinances, so that you will break my covenant, I in turn will do this to you: I will bring terror on you; consumption and fever that waste the eyes and cause life to pine away... I will set my face against you, and you shall be struck down by your enemies... But if, despite this, you disobey me, and continue hostile to me, I will continue hostile to you in fury; I in turn will punish you myself sevenfold for your sins. You shall eat the flesh of your sons, and you shall eat the flesh of your daughters. I will destroy your high places and cut down your incense altars; I will heap your carcasses on the carcasses of your idols, and my soul will abhor you"*.

Whoever reads this text may inevitably wonder: *'The LORD said that if I adore statues I will be chastised with misery and indignance until I eat the flesh of*

my own children. Oh, my GOD, I shall not, I cannot violate the law. And the LORD also said that if we walked according to His precepts He would give rain at the right time, the land would yield its produce, and the trees their fruits...' **What does this warning really mean? Is GOD so merciless to the point of chastising men in such a way? Is it really GOD who needs adoration and veneration of the human beings directed only to Him?** Therefore it is necessary to interpret, to understand the meaning of these words. The synthesis of the divine law is action and reaction, cause and effect. It is the law of return, or law of karma, foreseen since the beginning of mankind: *'You are dust, from dust you came and to dust will return'* (Genesis c.3 v.19). It is the Law of Talian: *'Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, life for life'* (Exodus c.21 v.23 and 24). All that you do, think or speak of good, positive and useful, will return back to you in the form of blessing, whether in this or in another incarnation, since the law of reincarnation is inseparable from the divine law. And all that you do, think or speak of evil, negative, will automatically return back to you in the form of chastisement until you learn to live according to the law.

Even the chastisement received is part of the divine perfection; it is not for hatred, wickedness or revenge, but aiming that you do not sin anymore and become strengthened against the evil. It is worth remembering once more: all that you do that makes evil for you or for others is a sin. All that you do that does not make evil for you nor for others is not a sin. **GOD and His laws are so perfect that He does not need to come down from the summit of His holy majesty in order to chastise or punish men. On the contrary: He is so good and merciful that He enabled the existence of a divine judge peremptorily on duty inside each human being's head, that means, it is the very human being who actions the chastisement according to the violation of the law or the blessing by walking according to the law.** Even being in an isolated enclosure, with no witness, but since your eyes have seen, the conscience will accuse you and then will automatically be subjected to the reaction to the act performed. When it is said that GOD chastises, in reality the divine law is put in action and the defaulter will inevitably receive the chastisement, which comes at the right time, not one minute before or after.

Therefore, it is not because you have infringed the law by worshipping idols that the LORD All-Powerful, Supreme CREATOR, will worry about chastising you with indigence. GOD is so perfect and created such perfect laws that, according to the violation of the law, the chastisement, the debt is automatically imputed to the defaulter. And why is it a sin to worship statues? Each time a human being kneels down before a cursed statue turning

his back to GOD, he is directing his most sacred energies to the idol, which he should tribute only to the LORD, because **only in the LORD there is reciprocity**. The statue, blind, deaf and dumb, cannot hear or bless him.

If, on the contrary, the human being worships and venerates only GOD, invisible like the air, but alive in each cell of your bodies and in each particle of your blood, according to the law of return, will automatically receive the heavenly blessing. While the person has no conscience of the law, will be protected by the benefit of ignorance; by asking a blessing or protection to the statues, in fact it is the merciful LORD who blesses him. Therefore, it is not GOD who needs the praise of human beings, but the human beings need to worship only GOD in order to receive the heavenly blessings. So far, civilizations have decayed and died, no matter how magnificent they may have been in their glory, no matter how difficult it was to believe in the possibility of their extinction. It was not by chance that the only people from the Antiquity who could keep united until nowadays was the Jewish people; in spite of all their sins, they persevered faithful adoring only the LORD GOD.

GOD's perfect, eternal and unchangeable laws exist since the beginning of creation and are in vigor until nowadays. Even thousands of centuries ahead they will continue existing and ruling the Cosmos. They are in the open book of the wise living nature, in the exactitude of the complex mathematics that explains the physical, chemical and biological phenomena in the Universe; they are in the subtleness of the energies in the spiritual realm, in the life of men in society. The interpretation of the divine law may vary according to the geographical and social circumstances of each people in each epoch, that means, it adapts to any situation in time and space. For such reason, from time to time, GOD sends His messenger back with the mission of interpreting and teaching His holy and eternal law to men.

The Pharisees, in their spiritual blindness, err in the interpretation of the law by taking the Bible literally. The Bible without the divine inspiration is merely a book of dead letters; it must be analyzed and interpreted with GOD's consent. What may have been necessary in an epoch of the past is not always salutary at the present. If Lot had carnal relationships with his daughters in order to continue his offspring, it does not mean that all the genitors shall have relationships with their daughters. Or if the Hebrew people needed to use violence in order to get rid of foreign oppression, it does not mean that the world must eternally live in conflict. And what may be explained at the present under the light of scientific knowledge obviously could not be understood the same way in remote times.

Very truly I tell you: the true science does not collide with wisdom, with the true theology. And the true theology never goes against the true science. The primitive peoples did not have modern science features to help them explain the origin of the world and life, therefore GOD inspired them to write in a symbolical way, which enabled them to assimilate the law within the limits of their capacity of understanding, as it is possible to see in Genesis account regarding creation, in the myths and in other literatures of ancient peoples, because the truth is only one. The seven days concerning creation and divine rest were established aiming to make easy the lives of men, but in truth GOD created the world and the Universe in billions, trillions of years. In eternity time does not count; one day for GOD may be millions of years, just as millions of years for GOD are like one day. For Him, it has not been even one second since I was crucified. And when it is said that man was made of clay, it is because all the components integrating the human organism directly or indirectly came from mother Earth. Which woman can provide sustenance for her offspring without resorting to mother Earth to feed herself? My FATHER did not allow me study in the academy of men; He revealed these things to me directly in order to give me certainty and security, therefore I can speak to you with authority, because I teach you like the FATHER has showed me.

Many situations of the contemporary world which manifest against the divine law did not even exist when the Bible was written and organized, like demographic explosion, life becoming banal by unrestrained violence, drug dealing, kidnapping, bank assaults, overwhelming nature devastation, destruction of the ozone coat, animal extinction by human intervention, genetic manipulation, building of the atomic bomb, etc. But, as the divine law is perfect and eternal, all these items were foreseen by the calculation that my FATHER performed and had shown me yet two thousand years ago.

Behold why all that I said to the disciples in relation to my return is rigorously fulfilling: *'And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars, and nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in many places... All these things are but the beginning of birth pangs'* (Matthew c.24 v.7 - 8). Nothing that is happening in the current society is a result of divine chastisement against men, but the consequence of what the very human being seeded by turning his back against GOD, making bad use of free-will. Science has become the lord of man; the machines that he invented are already beyond his capacity of control. Science has the existence of man in its power and the human race is in the imminence of committing suicide exploding the world. *'If those days had not been cut short, no one would be*

saved; but for the sake of the elect those days will be cut short' (Matthew c.24 v.22).

Back to the commandments constant in the Holy Scriptures, in the Bible it is countless times written: *'Keep my Sabbaths'*, *'Do not forget to sanctify the Sabbath day'*, *'Sabbath is the LORD's day'*, etc. But the reason is not explained. Whoever keeps the Sabbath aware that it is the day consecrated to the LORD, will live a better week and have GOD's blessing in form of profit in the work, prosperity in business and with family, spiritual protection, etc. Any work shall be performed on the Sabbath only when it is not possible to postpone. And here enters the adaptation of the law due to the social circumstances: the contemporary society inherited from the roman church, which by its turn inherited from the paganism, the traditional historical mistake that changed the resting day from Saturday to Sunday. Therefore, who is forced to work on the LORD's day due to employment demand, which provides the subsistence, is exempt. The LORD GOD, my FATHER, good and merciful, does not consider him guilty since his survival depends on this.

Then a question may rise in your heads: *'Why is it necessary to keep the Sabbath? Why one cannot work on the Sabbath? Why does GOD need the Sabbath?'* Pay attention in the interpretation of the law: **it means that the Sabbath is the day to think of GOD, my FATHER, more than in the other days, thus renewing the symbiosis with Him.** When you are busy in your work, in the civil building, in domestic duties, in the intellectual work or even driving a car, you cannot always think about the LORD the same way you would think if you were not working, because nobody has two brains. Since you have only one thinking channel, the neuronal system demands that you concentrate on one thing at each time. No matter if you started a work thinking about the LORD, if you want to obtain good results, in the period of work you cannot at the same time perform a delicate operation, take a measure with precision or drive a vehicle and think about the LORD as you can do on the Sabbath day. So, on the Sabbath, as you will not go to work, go to your lodging, in the bedroom; pray, think about Him and keep connected; if you have opportunity, watch the live blessing at www.inricristo.tv . Then the whole week will be better for you. Behold the meaning of the Sabbath day. You could wonder: the Sabbath is the LORD's day, the LORD reserved for Him and that's all. But it does not happen this way; there is an explanation, a reason to be. Not working on the LORD's day, you will fatally remember: *'Why did I not go to work? Because today is the LORD's day'*. So you will begin to remember Him and think about Him more than in the other days.

How to make good use of this explanation that I'm giving you? You

will know the law and live according to the law, therefore in all you do henceforth you will have security, feel the power of GOD upon you. And once more it is necessary that I explain to you how does GOD bless you, as someone amidst you may think: *'In this case, GOD will worry about me, GOD will be personally watching upon me so that everything runs fine'*. Pay much attention and so you will understand how the mechanism of GOD's blessing works. The cosmic energy, the infinite, finally, the power of GOD's blessings works this way: when it rains, if you walk towards the rain you will be wet, while if you remain under a covered place you will not wet. Or if you expose to the sun, you will directly receive the solar rays upon your bodies; if you remain under the shadow, you will not be benefited. So is GOD's law. If you walk according to the law, you will receive the heavenly blessing, just as you will receive the solar rays from the sun, or the rain water upon you by exposing to it.

It is a matter of expression that it is said: GOD blesses, GOD chastises. In fact, by walking according to the law, you went there where GOD's blessing is, whether you are in your home, in your room, in your bed, even in the bathroom. Finally, wherever you may be, the blessing will come upon you. I metaphorically say that you must go to the rain to get wet or to the sun to warm your body. But in the case of GOD's law, wherever you may be, this rain and this sun will achieve you, you will be reached by the luminous rays of the law. And each time you participate of the Sabbath blessing, you will be renewing the communion with the ALMIGHTY and learn always more and more to live according to the law. Two thousand years ago they asked if I knew which was the most important commandment; I answered them: *'You shall love the LORD, your GOD, with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind'; this is the greatest and the first commandment. And a second is like this: 'You shall love your fellow as you love yourself'* (Matthew c.22 v.37 to 40). I also said that on these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. Why? If you fulfill the first commandment and love GOD before everything, for love of Him and His holy and eternal laws, you will not sin envying your fellows, as each time you desire the other's belongings, besides distrusting GOD's generosity, you throw the most precious part of your energies towards the envied one, thus becoming weak, vulnerable; behold where the sin is.

If you fulfill the first commandment, for love of GOD you will not kill; for love of GOD you will not hate any creature, for love of GOD you will not persecute anyone, you will not commit injustice against anyone, and so on. Behold why the first commandment is the most important of all and must be understood and assimilated by each child of GOD, by each Christian. I am

here from the part of my FATHER to simplify the divine law to the human beings, since the simplicity is the last stage of wisdom. It is not necessary to read books and books to know GOD's law. For this reason I said two thousand years ago: *'Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs will be the Kingdom of GOD'* (Matthew c.5 v.3). The poor in spirit are not full of fantasies. In their heads there is space to receive the light; so they are ready to learn the law directly from the Son of GOD who speaks to you. In fact, the ones considered rich in spirit have 'swallowed' dozens of books and even encyclopedias; therefore, in their heads there is no more space for the light, for the divine wisdom, which cannot be learnt merely in books of dead letters.

I pray to my FATHER, LORD and GOD to inspire and enlighten you with the gift of understanding my words, so you will be strong and happy, worthy to integrate the Eden and to be called children of GOD".

THE LAW OF EQUALITY

The law of equality is the effective mechanism through which the divine justice is operated

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Beginning by the birth of human beings, everyone is different and reincarnate in distinct conditions, determined by the karma, that means, by the use that they did of free will in previous existences. A ruffian murderer that sickled dozens of lives will not reincarnate with the same attribute of someone who not even aimed killing an animal. The differences become evident when analyzing the behavior and the peculiar characteristics of each one.

So is in familiar relationships, in society, at work and mainly in GOD's Kingdom. Imagine that in the same house there are two brothers. One of them, student of Medicine, studies years and years, dedicates his moments of leisure on the books, works hard on duty through the night in order to be settled in his job and be useful to his fellows. The other one, disinterested for the studies and daily labor, only wonders on how to enjoy the illusory pleasures of youth, passes the nights in nightclubs and orgies, finally, takes a permissive,

dissolute life. Therefore, is it fair that the negligent brother receives the same rewards as the one who struggled, dedicated his life to the studies and settled in a job? The obvious answer is no. Each one shall harvest what he planted, receive according to the merit. An engineer who administrates a construction work receives a salary different from the laborer who executes the orders, proportional to the technical difficulty of the duty... it is up to the engineer determining the amount of materials: the sand, the cement, the bricks, the beams. Any mistake in the calculations can compromise the whole work and even the life of people who will inhabit that place. It's fair, therefore, that each person receives the payment according to the level of responsibility, the strategic position, the office complexity and the dedication to the performed job.

The obese cannot wear slim outfit, they do not pass through the narrow door and not rarely they have to afford two tickets to travel in an airplane or in a train comfortably. A foot that wears a shoe 43 does not fit in one number 34. A short person needs not and shall not take the same amount of food as a tall and broad-shouldered one. In the law of equality, each one receives according to this needs and aptitudes. Imagine if a State leader has only a tiny office as place for meeting his ministers. Of course they would not be able to discuss the ideas as if they were in a huge, aired salon. In this case, space is fundamental, mainly if they are deciding the course of the nation they administer. Considering the hierarchy, the leaders need a differentiated, restrict space in order to ratiocinate without external influence. Governors and governed are different and need different spaces.

Therefore, the so-called communism is a fake idealized by Karl Marx aiming to deceive the incautious. According to the Marxist ideology, everyone make use of collective property, everything belongs to the State and the citizens, independently of the job they exert, should have the same life conditions, at least in theory. The goods are common to everyone. To the leaders, however, were erected sumptuous buildings for habitation, as the case of Joseph Stalin, Mao-Tse-Tung and Fidel Castro. It does not mean that it is wrong the authorities to inhabit a palace. It is even necessary due to their hierarchic position. What is wrong is to proclaim partisan of communism and live in luxury while the people starves and lives in precariousness.

In GOD's Kingdom the law of equality is always in vigor because everyone have consciousness regarding the empire of the divine law. It can be applied towards the violation of the disciplinary rules just as by performing good works that propitiate the ecclesiastic ascension. Becoming unequal in relation to the other can be to diminish himself as much as to elevate himself

at the FATHER's eyes. Each disciple performs a task, a differentiate function according to the gift he received from the ALMIGHTY. Many were not born to command, but to execute orders. Some have aptitude for driving vehicles, others to care of the cleaning or even to deal with the garden. But it does not mean inferiority, as in GOD's Kingdom *'All who exalt themselves will be humbled, and all who humble themselves will be exalted'* (Matthew c.23 v.12). The nobility of the spirit is in the love and endeavor that each one dedicates to his duties, to his work. No matter what one may do, but to make all well done and with love, knowing why is doing, placing a breeze of soul in each act, in each gesture, in each performed work. So is sublimed the mystical precept saying that if the work does not give you dignity, you will give dignity to your work.

Now meditate on the parable of the talent, which I spoke two thousand years ago: *'For to those who have, more will be given, and they will have an abundance; but from those who have nothing, even what they have will be taken away'* (Matthew c.13 v.12). Behold an arm of the law of equality, because if someone begins to misfortune in life and does not use the intelligence to rebut the negativity, then will attract more misfortune, because misery attracts misery, hunger attracts hunger, despair attracts despair and so on. If a poor man deprived from the ALMIGHTY's blessing purchases a vehicle, due to the economic restrictions is coerced to get a second-hand vehicle. It will not take long and will have problems with mechanic, or even have to deposit it in a junk dealer, that means, what he thought he had will be taken away.

On the contrary, a successful, enlightened person, will only attract to herself positivity, people will always be ready to help her. It is all a matter of energies. You can better understand by analyzing the human behavior: as a rule, the wealthy are better treated because they carry with themselves the energy of abundance, of prosperity, and of those who eventually envy their goods. But being rich does not mean only owning money. The true wealth transcends the possession of material goods. It is in experience, in wisdom, in security and, above all, in the trust in GOD.

That means, in order to become wealthy, you do not need to possess many goods, you do not have to exhibit luxury or sumptuousness. The more you are slave of matter, more it enslaves you, and the less you are enslaved to matter, the more it will become your slave. If you are satisfied into receiving little with the LORD's presence, this little will become much and you will receive the heavenly blessings. However, if you do not trust in GOD and become sad with the little, envying the others, you will have each time less. Behold the mechanism of the divine law."

FREE-WILL, KARMA, DESTINY

*Karma is the law of action and reaction that rules the life of human beings.
Free-will offers the faculty of transiting by the paths of life imposed by karma*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“GOD, my FATHER, that is the LORD of destiny, being omniscient, omnipotent, omnipresent, knows everything that will happen along the life of human beings. Each human being, when reincarnating, brings the karmic heritage of the previous incarnations that, together with the destiny, the pre-destination of each one, will determine the circumstances of birth: if one will be born healthy or crippled, in a place of peace or war, in a disciplined or promiscuous environment, in a family with prosperity or unfortunate circumstances... (pointing out that being born materially poor does not mean being miserable; misery is an illness of the spirit, sign of spiritual orphanage, with the exclusion of GOD’s blessings; on the other hand, the material wealth is salutary only when sheltered by the divine blessing, provider of wisdom).

Each incarnation is a new stage in the gigantic school of life; each spirit subtly carries the baggage of the previous lives – the learned lessons – translated in the temperament, in the predisposition of behavior. So, according to the karma, each one is born, grows, develops physically and intellectually, begins the adult life starting from 21 years of age, becomes an independent being... and from then onwards, he has in front of his eyes, in front of himself, many options of life (of course, according to the limitations of the spiritual evolution inherent in each one), that the good and perfect CREATOR grants upon him, providing the good or bad use of free-will. But how far may karma predict the destiny, the luck or bad luck, the fatality or peacefulness, GOD’s blessing or curse, finally, the way of living in each human being? How to explain that, being born under the same circumstances, at the same time that some people, no matter how much they strive, cannot go ahead and be wealthy, while others without much efforts become prosperous, are fortunate by the divine blessings? Right there karma comes into action, influencing the destiny of each individual according to the good or bad use he did of wealth, of the material goods, of the social position, of intelligence... and so on.

It is necessary to **understand the mechanism of the divine law of karma, which is the law of action and reaction, so that each one assumes a position towards himself, towards his fellow men and above all, towards GOD.** What each one lives in the present results from his good or bad past

actions, his positive or negative words and mental projections in relation to himself and in relation to others, in previous lives or even in the present life, like a boomerang. In other words, the circumstances providing one's birth, growth and environment are pre-determined, oriented by karma, however it does not oblige anyone to be unhappy, unsatisfied, frustrated, ingrate, to have irresponsible behavior, to feel victim of life, to live in bad-humor and insult everything and everyone... No, my children. **Nobody harvests what he does not plant. Nobody receives what he does not deserve or does not make efforts to deserve, and nobody receives if he is not open to receive...**

Once realizing that the past you cannot change and if you are passing by a suffering or an atonement, that means the rescue of a karmic debt, then you shall keep patience, humility and trust in GOD. It's right there that comes the free-will and the ability of overcoming limitations, surpassing barriers, the gift of turning the misfortunes into opportunities of learning and enriching wisdom. **It's up to each one making use of intelligence, developing the sagacity in order to provide a favorable karmic situation to continue the journey on Earth.** You ought to ask ALMIGHTY for inspiration to discover and explore your own potentialities, the hidden virtues waiting for the maturation of the spirit to bloom. Again, according to the stage of evolution and spiritual transcendence each one will have the gift of understanding, assimilating and putting my words into action.

That is what I have already taught two thousand years ago in the *Parable of the Talents* (Matthew c.25 v.14 to 30). All human beings are born with at least one gift; some are born with more than one gift according to the personal attributes, according to the destiny and mission. Multiplying the talents (the coins, in the case of the parable), means to administrate the gift (or the gifts) received from the ALMIGHTY to produce good works, generate healthy fruits; some produce more, others less, and for this reason I have said that to all those who have, more will be given, and they will have an abundance; but from those who have nothing, even what they have will be taken away. The lazy worthless servant that received the talent and did not multiply it resembles the individuals that do not explore their potentials, do not make good use of the gifts received by GOD and **remain turning rounds in a vicious circle, throwing their energetic fluids towards the diligent and active servants that make good use of their many gifts.**

The Supreme CREATOR already knows what will be the destiny, the end of the trip for each human being in his journey upon Earth, but it does not mean that various options will not be presented to him, each one according to

the stage of evolution and according to the karma. When coming to the end of the journey, the ones that made good use of the opportunities will look backwards and say: *'I have done my part, fulfilled my mission; I am satisfied and do not have reason to repent'*. But GOD is good and merciful; at the same time He provides that karma serves as a consolation for the incompetent, careless, lazy ones, finally, those that were not intelligent enough, did not know or did not strive to interpret the divine law, mainly when they had contact with the Son of Man. The LORD, my FATHER, allows that they remain blind, as much as when they were not seeing the paths of the divine law; and then, looking backwards, they will see the mistakes, the failures, the lost opportunities and will say to themselves: *'Oh, that was my karma'*. Therefore, this same karma that they could not assimilate or coadunate to will serve as consolation prize.

This is a warning to prevent people insist on saying: *'Oh, but this was my karma'*, as I have already heard many people weeping after slipping on the soap, after making a mistake. I do not place the soap in front of you. The soap is there, however you slip on it if you want, as I have already explained in the *Parable of the Branchy Deer* and in the *Parable of the Soap Stairway*. Pay attention in the error, in the mistake of interpretation of the ingenuous, the obstinate incautious. They think: *'GOD already knew that it was my destiny, that it was my karma'*. Very truly I tell you: GOD, my FATHER, being **omnipresent**, omniscient and omnipotent, indeed knows the destiny of each one, **but He does not interfere (except in attention to pleas), for this reason He bestows upon each one the mental power, the intelligence and the gift of discernment.**

If your destiny is going to Rio de Janeiro, for example, you have the right to choose the means and by which way you will transit: you may travel by airplane, overseas, on a motorcycle, by car, in a train or even on foot; you may choose different routes, to have a break for enjoying the scenery... but at the end you will have to arrive at Rio de Janeiro. The most fantastic part is that the LORD of destiny already knows beforehand what route you will choose, the decisions that you will have, the obstacles that you will surpass...

But it is not because the LORD knows your destiny that you will live aimlessly and think: *'GOD already knows my destiny, He already knows that I am a worthless person, an incompetent, it is not worth striving for anything...'*. It's right then that free-will comes in action and it is up to you, and only you, decide your direction; but at the same time that you can make use of free-will, it is an illusion and becomes even a chastisement to the ones full of prepotency and pride, that arrogantly think being owners of their destinies, as in truth the destiny of everyone lies on the LORD's hands.

The mechanism of the divine law is very subtle, full of nuances. And again the divine justice is exalted in all these things, because **according to the stage of evolution inherent to each one, GOD gives more or less the gift of understanding and assimilating, always in harmony with the eternal law of equality, that is worth saying once more, consists only on distributing unequally to unequal ones as long as they unequal themselves.** There are some details of the divine law that you cannot notice now, but you will be able to see within one week, a month or even decades... Some may allow themselves to be guided by a wolf under sheepskin (Matthew c.7 v.15) and only afterwards will realize that they were induced to the negative side of darkness; for this reason many prefer to walk alone until finding me again. **The unoccupied spirits try to fill the vacuum of idleness wondering how to escape, despise and run over the perpetual divine law, as if it were possible.**

For this reason, my children, I exhort you: awaken the sublime, divine side of intelligence to make good works, strive to live the great human virtues, keep noble, elevated, altruistic thoughts, put in practice the teachings that I minister to you from the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, thus providing that you positively change the course of your lives and **use the mechanism of the karma law in your benefit.** It is in your hands, in your decision to assume an attitude of responsibility, recycle old concepts, earn new salutary habits, take advantage of the opportunities to grow...

Nothing will change in your lives unless you change your way of facing the problems and misfortunes, unless you transform your inner by yourselves, with your own strength. There is a universe of possibilities at your disposal. You shall not remain lazy and still, your arms crossed, at random, **waiting to be carried by life like a dead fish carried by waters.** If you aim to become worthy of being called children of GOD, you have to roll up your sleeves and build, seed positive words and acts, seek for justice and perfection in your good works... as I have already said two thousand years ago: *'But strive first for the kingdom of GOD and its righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well'* (Matthew c.6 v.33). Thus happiness, personal satisfaction, pleasure for living you will find innerly by establishing the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY, Supreme CREATOR and only LORD of the Universe.

No matter the path that you are following, the option that you have chosen, the time that you take... someday all of you will have the consciousness of being inseparable from Him, because the final destiny of everyone is the communion with the Eternal LORD of life. The sensible ones meditate, assimilate and get in tune. Peace be with all!"

THE MACROCOSM

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The first and only spirit that exists is GOD’s one. He is the macrocosm, cause and beginning of everything, only non-created being, only eternal, only being worthy of worship and veneration, only LORD of the Universe. We all are a particle of GOD’s spirit, we are the microcosm. This divine spark animates the physical body, however continues being part of the CREATOR because He is omnipresent. GOD’s spirit vivifies the body of human beings and animals, because life of all flesh is in the blood (Leviticus c.17 v.14). We are all impelled by the divine breath, which originated life and animated all the creatures that move upon earth.

The same way that the sun emits its resplendent rays to give life to the plants, to the animals, to the human beings, so too GOD emitted a particle of his spirit to give life to the living beings that inhabit Earth. The sunlight that surrounds, feeds, strengthens you, you can feel it on your skin. Even being so far, the sun can be seen by your eyes, however is a tiny part of GOD’s creation. The LORD All-Powerful is eternal, ineffable, indescribable, incomensurable. You cannot see him, however He inhabits and is present in each one of you. In a similar way, you cannot see the indispensable air that you breath, but without it, you fatally die. At the same time GOD seems so far, inscrutable, unreachable, actually He is so present, so close to your eyes that, if you were given to open them, would certainly be blind by the brilliant light emanated from the CREATOR.

By now you are not allowed to contemplate directly the august face of your LORD and your GOD, because you are not yet evolved, prepared, dignified by the spiritual purification. But *‘today you do not see or hear him, and it is better so. One day, however, the veil that covers your eyes will be removed by the hands that have woven it, and the clay that hinders your ears will be ruptured by the fingers that knead it. Then you will see, than you will hear, and you will not deplore having known blindness and deafness. As in that day, you will know the hidden finality of all things, and you will bless darkness as you bless light’*¹. In the divine creation everything has a purpose, a meaning, a reason to be. Even if something seems to be wrong, it is part of a whole that is right.

I reiterate once more that GOD is the first and only spirit. Under force of expression, you day ‘your spirit’, ‘my spirit’, ‘our spirit’. However, GOD is the only spirit, only uncreated being, and we are a particle of this immense

1 Gibran Kahlil Gibran - *The Prophet*.

spirit. Although the particle of the divine spirit inhabits us, it continues being part of Him. It is then that the human being is mistaken to think: 'I am this, I am that'. We are nothing, only GOD is everything. He just lent, granted this particle, this vivifying spark that still belongs to Him.

Even when the ALMIGHTY does not receive a spirit that disincarnated for having too much infringed the law, and as a consequence the weight of sins did not allow him to raise, it still continues being part of Him. Simply remains in the earthly sphere in order to be purged, washed, cleaned until evolving, getting rid of the karmic debt and so regressing to the cosmic realm, the infinite together with the Heavenly FATHER. In order that you be worthy of the LORD, your GOD, strive to fulfill what I said two thousand years ago: *'Be perfect as your Heavenly FATHER is perfect'* (Matthew c.5 v.48), which is not a simple whole of beautiful words but a fragment of the divine law. It consists of keeping, with body and soul, the holy commandments and practice the great human virtues based in the love for GOD.

Even the most filthy, inhospitable and repugnant place a human being or an animal may inhabit, there too GOD's domain extends. But many times the presence is manifest in form of curse, which is GOD's despise. It is necessary that human beings know the meaning of this word so that they do not violate the divine law and never have the curse, the despise of GOD. Because living in harmony with the law, they will always have the LORD's blessing, which manifests in form of health, joy, prosperity, willing to live...

Two thousand years ago I said: *'All things have been given me by my FATHER; and no one knows the Son but the FATHER, nor someone knows the FATHER but the Son, and whoever the Son may reveal'* (Matthew c.11 v.27). My mission is to always return to this world to teach my children the path leading to the CREATOR, aiming that they return to the path of well-living under the empire of the divine law (*'I am the path, the truth and the life. No one comes to the FATHER but my me'* – John c.14 v.6). Everyone, someday, will have to be with me and my FATHER, LORD and GOD in eternity only one thing."

MACROCOSM AND MICROCOSM

In the physical real, that means, in the realm of matter, the macrocosm corresponds to the Universe, the whole comprehending the divine creation (galaxies, planets, stars, asteroids, the sun, the earth, the living beings, etc.). It is not necessary to make a deep study of astronomy to understand what it means. It is enough to observe some elementary information and we will have a tiny idea of the vastness of the Universe and the divine creation. In a brief: the Universe is formed by the intersidereal space, full of stars and planets, usually grouped in galaxies.

The distances are so large, incommensurable, that are not calculated in kilometers, but in years-light (1 year-light = 9.500 billion kilometers). The Universe known and explored by man, through telescopes or waves, has an extension of 30 billion years-light. That means: if they were placed, side by side, planets the size of the Earth (whose diameter is approximately 14.000 km), it would be necessary 20 quadrillion (20 + 15 zeros) of Earths together to run it from one side to another. All of this, however, isn't but a tiny parcel of the entire Universe. By the way, it is quite improper to use the word "entire" (which presupposes a limit) to define the size of the Universe, since it is infinite, has no beginning or end. Behold a resume of the immensurable macrocosm.

On the other hand, the microcosm is the immensurable small, and corresponds, for example, to the human organism: it is formed of systems (nervous, respiratory, digestive, etc.), which by its turn, are formed of limbs (lung, heart, kidneys, liver, etc.). These are formed of tissues (epithelial, conjunctive, cartilaginous...) and the tissues are formed of cells. The cells are formed of molecules, formed from atoms, and these composed of neutrons, protons, electrons... and so forth. Each day there are new discoveries, whether in the constitution of the Universe, whether in the composition of the human body and nature. It demonstrates that the so-called science still knows little, because knowledge always reveals new doors to open, new horizons to explore.

The elements composing the macrocosm as the ones composing the microcosm are interconnected. The tides are provoked by the moon that spins around the Earth. The Earth and eight other planets gravitate around a star that we call sun (relatively small in relation to most known stars), forming the solar system. Billions and billions of stars, with their respective systems, form the galaxy known as Milky Way, gravitating around the galactic center, and so on. Likewise the living beings live together forming the ecology, which is the relationship existing between them, and for this reason they shall live in

harmony. The components of the human body also relate amidst themselves; the health of the body comes from this relationship. If only one element disharmonizes with the others, the whole will be harmed one way or another.

And the LORD GOD, Supreme CREATOR of the Universe, omnipresent, omnipotent, omniscient, is present in each cell of the immeasurable huge just as the immeasurable small, that means, He is both in each particle of the animals, vegetables, minerals... as in the planets, stars, galaxies. Although the human beings do not feel Him, do not see Him, do not have consciousness of His presence and magnitude (except some few ones to whom He reveals himself), He is present and lives inside each human being, each smallest animal, each particle of the Earth, each drop of the ocean, each breath of air that we take and gives us life...

The whole creation, since the immeasurable huge to the immeasurable small, was done to function harmoniously, ruled by the eternal divine law, which in a brief is the law of love. Balance and harmony are the manifestation of perfection. For this reason INRI CRISTO said when he was called Jesus: *"Be perfect as your Heavenly FATHER is perfect"* (Matthew c.5 v.48). In order to coadunate with the CREATOR and please His holy eyes, human beings shall live in equilibrium and harmony. So they will be worthy of integrating the Eden and be called children of GOD.

Turn your eyes up to the firmament
When night closes the curtain
Of solar light, that causes impression
To the delicate lens of retina.
You will be able to see, with attentive glance,
In the infinite, crystalline dome,
Millions, billions of stars,
With their silver shine,
Ruled by perfect discipline.
You will soon feel the smallness
Of human science facing the hugeness
Of a form and life that a force made.
A force that expands its plans,
Leaving in everything the touch of ratio
Of a perfect being, whom we call GOD.

(Portella)

DIVINE MATHEMATICS

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The divine mathematics is different from the academics’ mathematics or the mathematics of flesh. Yes, my children: in the academics’ mathematics, two less one is one. In the mathematics of flesh, two less one becomes nothing. Behold why the human beings, when subject to the mathematics of flesh or the academics’ mathematics, are always unsatisfied.

In the mathematics of flesh, two less one is nothing. So, in the loneliness, the human being feels depressed, humiliated, unfortunate and unhappy when is not in company of the carnal partner, that means, the husband with the wife, or the wife with the husband. And in the academics’ mathematics, under any circumstance it may be different: two less one is one; two plus one is three; two plus three is five... and so on.

However, in the divine mathematics, in the mathematics of my FATHER, two less one is one; two plus one, plus one hundred, plus one thousand... always continues to be one. For my FATHER, LORD and GOD and I are only one thing, we are one; I and my FATHER and the Holy Spirit are again one and the same; I and my FATHER and the Holy Spirit and also all my children will be someday one and the same thing.

My dear and blessed children, so it will be in the Divine Mathematics, which is the mathematics of the true love, the most perfect, the most accurate mathematics; two less one continues to be one, and two plus one or plus thousands will always be one, because the LORD, the Supreme CREATOR, is one and everything”.

THE MECHANISM OF FAITH

Certain occasion, a magistrate asked INRI CRISTO how to increase faith. But what is faith and what is the purpose of it? Faith is defined as the belief in the supernatural, in the phenomena that the human science is unable to explain. The religions are based in faith; but it is necessary to discern between the real, true supernatural, originating from the authentic manifestations of the All-Powerful, the Cosmos, the Infinite, and the illusions created and fed by the fertile human imagination. INRI CRISTO explains that the blind faith generates fanaticism, however the faith becomes salutary when it is based and finally overcome by the consciousness, thus serving for the benefit of the human being.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The faith emanated from belief generates fanaticism; however, the faith emanated from the consciousness of the divine law generates power. The human being needs faith when he needs to believe in something, even in GOD, however does not have conscience of GOD yet. Anyone who simply has faith is subject to fanaticism. If you have faith, you can believe in a cause and defend it at any cost in spite of not having complete conscience if it is right or wrong. Faith is subject to be shaken, but awareness is unshakeable.

GOD is not manifest by sound or by image. He is omnipresent, although not always the human being can fully understand and feel Him. When the human being does not have complete consciousness of GOD’s existence and omnipresence, he needs to have faith that GOD exists, or needs to believe in something that fills this emptiness, this spiritual vacuum; then he resorts to a religion, to a ‘divinity’, to a philosophy. Behold why when someone has only faith, without the understanding, one will be subject to mistake; he can even have faith in the statue of ‘our lady’, in a book considered sacred, in a superstitious ritual, in a pagan idol, in a false prophet, in any con man, wolf under sheep skin, and so on.

When someone has much faith, vehemently believes in something even if it is not true, he awakens the mechanism of faith. And how does faith work towards the LORD? **The faith opens the pores, the orifices of the human body whereby the LORD’s blessing penetrates, making them receptive to the vital energies originating from the Cosmos.** The faith detonates the mechanism through which the human being receives the divine blessing, which is manifested by obtaining a grace, in the concretization of a wish, in the healing of a disease (since all the weaknesses and all physical illnesses

always have beginning in the illness of the soul). By effecting a wish in a fervorous prayer, the penitent projects it in direction to the infinite and, according to the fervor of faith and contrition of the soul, it achieves the Cosmos and is answered.

However, all the blessings, all the gifts have only one origination: GOD, the immeasurable source of life and energy that permeates the whole existence, the whole Universe. Behold that the first commandment consists of worshipping only GOD and love Him above anything. When the human being deposits the faith only in GOD, the Supreme CREATOR, he establishes a symbiosis and starts to live in peace and happiness on Earth, free from the fantasies and the dogmatic lures which drag him to the world of darkness.

The LORD, in his grandiosity and magnanimity, spreads the blessings even over the idolaters since they have been deceived in faith. **The ignorance serves as protection to the sinners. GOD allows the existence of idols because it is part of the evolving process of the human beings;** anyone who kneels down in front of idols continues turning in rounds, in a depressing vicious circle, until that finally, by finishing the cycle of atonement, he is allowed to realize that only the Eternal LORD of life is the provider of all the blessings, of all the gifts, because He is the LORD of abundance.

The blind faith supported only by belief generates fanaticism, darkens the man's spiritual vision, preventing him from glimpsing the truth, the reality of GOD's things. In this case, even if your faith is based on a belief, due to your conviction, you can obtain the solution for a problem, the healing of a disease. You can have faith that if you sacrifice a human being or an animal you will be atoning for your sins or pleasing GOD; you can have faith that through a ritual, you will please a determined 'divinity'. According to the strength and intensity of your faith, you will effectively obtain whatever you wish, since the mechanism of faith comes into action.

Even though the 'divinities' that one may worship do not effectively exist, when he obtains the answer to his pleas, **it is not the statue that answers him. Actually, when someone makes a wish, I reiterate once more that it achieves the Cosmos according to the fervor of faith, according to the contrition and humility that he projected to the infinite.** The Divine Providence answers, mainly if he is protected by ignorance.

The greater the conviction in something that does not exist and is not real, the greater the difficulty of assimilating the truth and approaching the true GOD, the GOD who made men, Supreme CREATOR and only LORD of the Universe. For such reason, when someone makes a vow, a promise toward

ds a statue and, due to the strength of his faith, is answered, he falls into a very dangerous, cunning trap, **so it becomes much more difficult to get rid of the tenebrous yoke which idolatry hence starts to be.** The praise, the gratitude, the veneration that he should direct only to GOD, to the Supreme CREATOR, is being directed to the idols. And when the human being treads the path of idolatry, he has GOD's despise, becomes unsheltered, orphan of spirituality.

Actually, it is possible to achieve the aimed grace without intervention of statue, only asking the Heavenly FATHER with the certainty of being answered, as the potential to achieve the benefit sleeps within each one. It is all a matter of getting consciousness that only the LORD is the provider of the blessings, thus asking and thanking only Him. Thereby the human being begins to use positively the power of mind that sleeps within. For this reason the faith must always be based in the understanding, in the conscience; in this case, it stops being a mere belief and becomes personal conviction. I do not want anyone to have faith in me, or to have faith that I existed two thousand years ago and now. As those who simply have faith, who simply believe that I am Christ sent by the ALMIGHTY, they may suddenly change their mind, thus being weak, unable to sustain themselves. If they have to confront a Pharisee or a fanatical idolater, will be subject to shake their faith.

I pray to my FATHER, LORD and GOD to give you the gift of knowing who I am, allowing you to have full consciousness of my identity, since those that know who I am, moved by the conscience that I am the ancestor of humanity, become unshakeable, manifest strength and determination in the character, so they walk upon Earth with security. My FATHER sent me again to this world to instruct my children, **giving them consciousness of the existence of the cosmic power that emanates only from Him**".

CLIMATIC CHANGES AND DROUGHT THE SOLUTION IS IN GOD

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"I have joined by the media the news concerning the increase of global temperature and the drought crisis in many Brazilian states and in many parts of the world, which have intensified more precisely in the last years. The scientists can indicate many causes for this crisis and even foment a deceitful propaganda with hidden goals... No matter what the cause is, I truly tell you: if they came to ask me a solution, I could give a solution. The only solution. But this solution would only be viable and produce concrete, visible effects, if everyone, at the same time, were imbued to put in practice.

And what is the solution? If everyone humbly turned to the LORD, to the Supreme CREATOR of the Universe, only non-created being, only Eternal, only Being worthy of worship and veneration, and asked Him to pour rain at the right time, then He would pour rain... But it is necessary to ask directly to GOD, the GOD who made men, not the 'god' of plaster, of clay, of iron that men invented, much less the countless 'mothers of god'... Because only the omnipotent, omniscient, omnipresent GOD, invisible, who lives and palpitates in each cell of your bodies, in each particle of your blood, can hear your pleas. So you understand why He revealed for millennia through the prophets and what came from Him never dies: *'I am the LORD, your GOD. You shall make for yourselves no idols and erect no carved images or pillars, and you shall not place figured stones in your land, to worship at them; for I am the LORD, your GOD... If you follow my statutes and keep my commandments and observe them faithfully, I will give you your rains in their season, and the land shall yield its produce and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. You shall eat your bread to the full and live securely in your land...'* (Leviticus c.26 v.1 – 30).

This is not a threaten, a curse, but an advice, a warning to those who insist into ignoring GOD's omnipresence. For this reason the LORD has sent me again to this world, to interpret the law, teach human beings how the mechanism of the law works. What is the first and major commandment? *'You shall adore only GOD and love Him before anything'*. And why shall you adore only GOD? That means, why shall you deposit only in GOD the superior part of your energies? Would it be because He is narcissist and rejoices into receiving egoistic praise, as some have questioned me? No, my children, it is not the reason. The main reason for putting in practice the first commandment is that only in this ineffable GOD, infallible, immensurable, that manifests

through energies, you will find RECIPROCITY. That means, if everyone used the power of mind to action the COSMOS, the INFINITE, in collective benefit, this benefit would be felt by everyone, not only one, two or some who perform this principle, but by the whole humanity. Later the scientists would even find an explanation, allege that an astrophysical phenomenon happened causing the return of rains. But the maximum, only, overwhelming solution, which depends not on one or two people, but in the planetary consciousness, is to turn body and soul towards GOD.”

P.S.) Corroborating INRI CRISTO’s words, recently we received a documentary produced for Channel 4, pointing the real causes of global warming, result from years of research, entitled: *“The great farce of global warming”*. To well illustrate the matter, we extracted an excerpt of this video that elucidates the truth about global warming.

“... Scientists discovered that the variations of solar activity were intimately related to the variations of temperature on earth. It seemed that the sun, not the CO2 or any other thing, ruled the changes in weather. In a certain mode, it is not surprising: the Sun affects us directly, of course, when sends its heat. But now we know that the Sun also affects us indirectly through the clouds. The clouds have a potent cooling effect.

But how do they form? In the beginning of the 20th century, the scientists discovered that the Earth was constantly bombarded by subatomic particles. These particles, that they called cosmic rays, are originated, is believed, from explosions of supernovas, much distant from our solar system. When these particles come and find water vapor ascending from the sea, they form small drops of water, thus forming clouds. But when the Sun is more active and the solar wind is strong, less particles are capable of approaching and less clouds are formed.

How powerful this effect was became clear recently, when an astrophysicist, professor Nir Shaviv, decided to compare his own register of cosmic rays formers of clouds with the register of temperature created by the geologist, professor Jan Veizer, retroceding 600 millions of years. What they found was that when the cosmic rays increased, the temperature decreased; when the cosmic rays decreased, the temperatures increased. The clouds and the weather on Earth were intimately connected. The clouds are controlled by the cosmic rays, and the cosmic rays are controlled by the Sun. It is all reduced to the Sun...”

Conclusion: when considering the veracity of the scientific information above exposed, it becomes evident that the solution indicated by INRI CRISTO is translated in the alteration of the solar influence to our planet, by a transcendental mechanism yet unachievable to the human understanding. But it is this way that the power of faith, of unshakable conviction, manifests in the pleas to the Eternal CREATOR. Behold why INRI said two thousand years ago and his words are worth forever: *“Ask, and it will be given to you; search, and you will find; knock, and the door will be opened for you”* (Matthew c.7 v.7 – 11). *“Truly I tell you, if you have faith and do not doubt... if you say to this mountain, ‘Be lifted up and thrown into the sea,’ it will be done. Whatever you ask for in prayer with faith, you will receive”* (Matthew c.21 v.21).

WOMEN IN THE NEW AGE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“At this time that more and more women assume a position of independence in society, it is salutary to make the analysis of when the inequality originated and why they are reconquering their position at the ALMIGHTY’s eyes. Although many cases of deplorable prejudice still persist in many regions of the planet, at the dawn of the new millennium they begin to enjoy many achievements that place them in effective equality with men.

By observing how the role of women was unwrapped along civilizations, it is difficult to imagine that someday, at GOD’s eyes, they have already been at the same level as men, that both were created in condition of equality... When the LORD expelled Adam and Eve from paradise, He said to the woman for having made bad use of free-will: *‘You will be under the power of your husband and he will dominate you’* (Genesis c.3 v.16). Meditate, my children, on the meaning of these words: before the ALMIGHTY decreed this sentence, the woman had the same rights as a man and was not under his domination, on the contrary there would not be need of such heavy pronouncement.

It was from then on that a long trajectory of suffering and pain started. Along the centuries, almost always the woman suffered discrimination, was reduced, lessened by the society. She was seen (and sometimes still is) seen only as a simple procreator, object of desire. Until nowadays the proscribed roman church considers the woman as a lesser mammal, not allowing them to assume a function of priesthood. On the other hand, there have also been, although rare, notable examples of those who decidedly influenced the history of their people, who made use of femininity, intelligence, sensuality and beauty to manipulate the men and change the destiny of events. Through pain and suffering they evolved, the padlocks imposed upon them gave them power, the thirst for justice strengthened their veins to struggle and overcome the obstacles and difficulties.

The first sun rays that would put an end to the long cold night of nightmares that they had during centuries started to break. Finally, the landmark of the feminine liberation happened in the execution of Pilate’s command. **At the moment of my most crucial pain and my indescribable suffering, women remained close to me, they cried, screamed and beat their chests as a protest against my crucifixion, they were united to me, gave me encouragement and comforted me until the last moment, while the men disciples, frightened, fled away.** Only one of them, John, remained next to the cross. **It**

was under such memorable circumstance that they reconquered the dignity towards the ALMIGHTY, their tears watered the seeds of freedom that now, on the occasion of my reincarnation, started to germinate and give them the fruits of such arduous and delayed wait.

And very truly I tell you: only on December 10th 1948, soon after I reincarnated (March 22nd 1948), it was not by chance that UNO (United Nations Organization), on the 2nd and 7th articles of the Universal Declaration for the Man's Rights, made official the condition of women's equality, and this right started to be expressed in the constitution of the civilized countries. My FATHER, LORD and GOD inspired the legislators so that they would execute in the terrestrial realm the spiritual conquest guaranteed to women since my crucifixion.

So you are able to understand why now I have men and women disciples. Before being crucified, some women assisted me with their belongings (Luke c.8 v.3), however they could not sustain the status of disciples in the ecclesiastic condition because the religious and social context of that time did not allow it. And since my FATHER is the LORD of justice, in this century the first human being to let go of everything and everybody to follow me and that symbolizes the roots of the institution of GOD's Kingdom on Earth formalized as SOUST was a woman, Abeverê¹, my eldest disciple, nowadays seventy three years old. She has been following me since 1981. The first person anointed to minister the liturgy in the LORD's House was a woman, priestess Amaí. Finally, most of the integrants of GOD's Kingdom are female.

When the theocratic law is established, each human being will be valued by his or her character/disposition, his or her behavior, his or her fear of the Supreme CREATOR, finally, his or her inner virtues, not for being male or female anymore. The law of equality, that consists only on distributing to unequal ones as long as they unequal themselves, will be recognized in all the earthly dimension and observed by GOD's children, the integrants of the new society. Purified in the suffering and evolved, they will have the consciousness that the divine justice gives to each one according to his or her own merit and dignity, and does never fail".

1

1

She passed away on September 1st 2014, at the age 87.

THE NAME OF GOD

With no contradiction

"I am the LORD, this is my name..." (Isaiah c.42 v.8)

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Many times I am asked: if you teach that GOD has no name, why are we taught to say, including the New LORD's Prayer, 'hallowed be Your name'?"

Firstly, He has no name because whoever names Him is someone superior, and claims to be above Him. He is the Supreme Being, the only non-created Being, there is no one superior to Him. Therefore, no one can name GOD. LORD, GOD, are titles; it is a status, a condition through which the earthlings may refer to the eternal FATHER and invoke Him. '*Hallowed be Your name...*' What is a name but an appellation we use to call or invoke someone? For this very reason He says: '*I am the LORD, that is my name; my glory I give to no other, nor my praise to idols*' (Isaiah c.42 v.8).

The erect, evolved, intelligent beings, who hear me and ratiocinate, will take into account that the LORD is ONE; there will not be another LORD. When I speak of the LORD I am referring to my FATHER, my LORD and my GOD, the Supreme CREATOR, only non-created being, only eternal, only being worthy of worship and veneration, omniscient, omnipotent, omnipresent, only LORD of the Universe. He is ONE, the Macrocosm, ineffable, the origin of everything, eternal source of life, essence of all things, the cosmic principle of unity that embraces the plurality of existence.

The word GOD originates from the Greek *Théos*. In each idiom there is a specific way to invoke the FATHER:

- In the English language, He is called LORD, GOD, ALMIGHTY, the Eternal;
- In Portuguese, SENHOR, DEUS;
- In French, SEIGNEUR, DIEU;
- In Spanish, SEÑOR, DIOS... and so on.

In other words, it doesn't matter exactly the letters or words that are used, but to recognize that it is the way to express the invocation. Therefore, to simplify, when you say while praying the New LORD's Prayer: '*hallowed be Your name*', it does not exactly mean that you will adore, venerate that word which you use to call Him, but it matters that your expression in the colloquy

with the FATHER when invoking Him is the one of reverence, devotion and respect, differently from when you call an earthling.

Each time you say: *'hallowed be Your name'*, you are remembering yourself that you shall not invoke your LORD your GOD in vain. That means, each time you invoke the Supreme Being, do it with the needed reverence and, above anything, conscious that He is the LORD and there is no one beyond Him. UNIQUE, only saint is the LORD, there is no other. He cannot be blemished by anyone. Exactly because He is the only saint, He cannot be in the mouth of any dog or pig, as I warned two thousand years ago: *'Do not give what is holy to dogs, and do not throw your pearls before swine, or they will trample them under foot and turn and maul you'* (Matthew c.7 v.6).

I remember in my adolescence, the peasants of Italian origin in Indaial, Rodeio, Ascurra, Rio do Cedro... finally, in the environs of Blumenau, in Santa Catarina state, and how they used to say when they got angry: *'Porca madona! Porco dio!'*, calling GOD pig. And why were they never chastised? Because they were referring to the "god" that has mother, the "god" of plaster, of clay, done by the perishable human hands; for this reason, protected by the involucre of ignorance, no evil happened to them. But had they referred to the ALMIGHTY, the LORD, Supreme CREATOR, they would not be protected from the saint wrath, they would not wait to receive the lash of Mother Nature, executioner of the divine justice. And so, purified in suffering, they would have the opportunity to glimpse the greatness and sublimity of the One who created all things, who is permanently alive in all of the cells of your bodies and in each particle of your blood the same way He vivifies each particle of the Universe. Peace be with you all!"

THE NEW LORD'S PRAYER

GOD's revelation to INRI CRISTO

Eternal and ineffable FATHER

Infallible GOD

CREATOR of the Universe

Hallowed be Your name

Your will be done

on Earth as it is in heaven

Thanks I give for the food

That emanates from You.

Keep me from errors

And enlighten me,

So that I serve you without mistakes

Glorifying You,

Now and forever,

Oh FATHER!

THE FERTILE PRAYER

*How to proceed in prayer for establishing
the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"The act of praying resembles the act of bombing water from a well when feeling thirsty. Water can even be pure and abundant. However, in order to enjoy the benefits that it provides, satiate the thirst, you need to bomb it to reach your hands. So happens with prayer. Your heavenly FATHER is omnipotent, omniscient, omnipresent. He knows your needs even before they

approach you. However, you have to action the cosmic mechanism with your words in order to enjoy the celestial blessings and live in permanent joy in Eden, bombing the positive energies via spine in order to feed the brain and satiate it. From the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, I have left you the 'New LORD's prayer', the strongest, most powerful and sublime prayer that exists for establishing the contact, the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY and make Him pleas according to your needs.

In prayer, you shall be conscious that you are invoking the Supreme CREATOR, only non-created being, only eternal, only being worthy of worship and veneration, only LORD of the Universe, the LORD of life, of love, of bonanza, of prosperity. Project your words towards the infinite and the LORD will receive them if your soul and your spirit be together with them. And it is not just faith that you need; faith is an important complement. At this ineffable moment, you must be present in body and soul, never allowing any interruption, not even a tiny thought that is not connected to your plea.

The spirits of low spheres will try by all forms to distract your mind penetrating your neuronal channel, mainly if you do not choose a suitable place where you may keep peace, tranquility. Once the prayer is interrupted, you have to begin it again if you aim to renew the symbiosis with GOD, who, for being the LORD of perfection, does not accept anything at half. If you do not concentrate with all your forces, with all your understanding, it is the same as throwing words to the wind. For this reason I said two thousand years ago to pray at home, in the room, with the door shut (*'But whenever you pray, go into your room and, shut the door, pray to your FATHER. And your FATHER, who sees in secret, will reward you'* – Matthew c.6 v.6).

In a brief: prayer is the mechanism of the divine law that enables you the connection, the communion with the ALMIGHTY. The LORD knows your needs. However, just as we must expose to the sun for obtaining the benefits of its resplendent rays, for the same reason we need to pray. Prayer works as a code for achieving the cosmos. When you pray, you project your words to the infinite and they action the cosmos in order that your pleas are heard.

But the LORD will not merely hear your words. He will only hear them if your soul transcend together with them. That means, at the moment of prayer, it is necessary that your soul, together with your words, gets in tune, in symbiosis with the Infinite. *'Ask, and it will be given to you; search, and you will find; knock, and the door will be opened for you'* (Matthew c.7 v.7 – 8); *'Whatever you ask for in prayer with Faith, you will receive'* (Matthew c.21 v.22)."

THE INSPIRED PRAYER

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Two thousand years ago, my FATHER told to establish the New LORD’s Prayer, in which I taught the children to ask in prayer, invoking Him: *‘Oh FATHER, hallowed be your name... Your Kingdom come’*. Along these two thousand years this was to be prayed. Now that GOD’s Kingdom is already established on Earth, settled in the New Jerusalem (Revelation c.21), Brasília, it is nonsense invoking the FATHER saying *‘Your Kingdom come’*. Then he revealed me the New LORD’s Prayer, which is the most beautiful, the strongest and most powerful, the most sublime way to contact Him; it resembles a password to establish a colloquy with GOD. Some Pharisees *‘evanjackasses’*, Jesuits who think to be Christian, mentally retarded, idiotic beings disguised as humans, say that they will not use ready prayer and prefer to speak to GOD directly, as they wish. To these and the ones who do not want to be settled, I will explain the meaning of praying the New LORD’s Prayer and give an example, later each one may take his own conclusions.

My FATHER is omnipresent, omniscient and omnipotent, only uncreated being, only eternal, only Being worthy of worship and veneration, only LORD of the Universe. He is not any earthling, to whom you say: *‘Hey GOD, come here! I want this, GOD! GOD, I need to buy food, I need a car, I need a job, GOD!’* You can speak at your will, and right because He is omnipresent, He sees and hears what you are saying, but He does not accept your irreverent demands, your irreverent false pleas, finally, He does not answer those who disrespect His authority, majesty, magnanimity. Then the inspired prayer, that He ordered His Son teach the children, works like a password to speak to Him. These people that, irreverently, speak to GOD at their will, choosing their own words, actually speak to the darkness spirits. If you observe attentively, will realize that these people are never well in life. As a general rule, these ones who claim to speak directly to GOD are sick, in misery, unemployed, disgraced, unhappy, orphans of the divine blessing.

I will give one example to facilitate your understanding. When you speak directly: *‘GOD, I need this and that!’*, it is as if you wanted to talk to a person and dialed a dozen of numbers at random, without paying attention to the correct sequence. Let us say that you wish to talk to an earthly king, or a president; if you dial a portion of numbers at random, it will result null. If you get a telephone now and say: *‘I want to talk to president Vladimir Putin’*, and you dial: 1, 3, 5, 4, 2, 9, 6... you will not get through talking to anyone. But if

you dial correctly the sequence of numbers where lives that authority whom you want to chat with, then you will get through achieving the ear of the authority. Not comparing, so is the password to speak to GOD, which is the New LORD's Prayer. The LORD GOD sends His Son here on Earth with the mission, amidst others, to give the password for communicating with Him. That's why I said two thousand years ago that I am the way, the truth and that no one comes to the FATHER but by me (John c.14 v.6).

The aim of this teaching is that my children do not fall in the trap where fall the arrogant, the haughty, the stupid who think that speak to GOD the time they want and how they want. See the example of His son that is speaking to you: when I want to speak to the Eternal FATHER, first I invoke Him, as He instructed me, through this sublime prayer which is the most powerful of all prayers, the New LORD's Prayer; only then I ask Him, humbly, affably, respectfully, what I need. Also I say: *'May it be done according to Your will, holy FATHER, not my will!'* Because sometimes He can have another plan for me, then He will hear me only if He considers that it is the best for me, for His Kingdom.

So for a person of the crowd, for His children to whom I teach to connect with Him, learning the prayer that I taught, the New LORD's Prayer, it works like getting the password for speaking to Him. Then if you deserve, you will be heard in your claim. Another thing, at the time to say: *'And enlighten me!'*, one shall humbly place the hands in the position to receive so that the blessing comes upon the solicitant and penetrates through the palms of the hands, as in this moment of symbiosis He pours a fall of blessing and you must hold this blessed water to satiate your thirst for spiritual light. So proceed the authentic GOD's children.

The earthlings that say to speak directly to GOD are tormented, because it is the very malignant, Satan, aiming to deviate them from the prayer inspired by the Eternal LORD of perfection and wisdom. The false prophets, Pharisees that, in ignorance, yell with their hands stretched upside: *'GOD, I need this! Give me that!'* and fanatically beat the walls, cry, throw on the floor, allowing to seep out their arms any eventual splash of blessing... there ones are all tormented. To speak to GOD one must be humble, reverent, centered, praying at the room with the door shut (Matthew c.6 v.6), and know to deliver his own will to the hands of the ineffable LORD of destiny and Life, because what really matters above everything and everyone is that the ALMIGHTY's will always prevails".

PATIENCE IN WAITING

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The Kingdom of GOD established on Earth disappoints the human beings in karmic debt. In the Kingdom of GOD time cannot be measured by calendar or clock, because the Kingdom of GOD is eternal and in eternity time does not count.

The mediocre, narrow-minded beings under karmic debt are subject to the time of waiting, which is the executioner of the spirits’ purification. Limited in their selfishness, they regret and mourn... repeating the depressing and deplorable spectacle of grumblings and verbiage that culminated, in the times of Moses, in the confection of the golden calf (Exodus c.32 v.1), saying: *‘I’ve been waiting for so long... and nothing happens...’*.

Observe the turtles; they do not hurry because they carry their homes on their back. May they serve you as inspiration. Remember that patience is the master of the successful. Also meditate on what I said before crucifixion: *‘But that who endures until the end will be saved’* (Matthew c.10 v.22)“.

PURIFICATION

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“When an adversity, a misfortune happens in your lives, do not lament or turn against the CREATOR, moaning: *‘Why has it happened to me, why has GOD allowed me to pass through such trial?’* Yet, wonder about the divine justice and trust in the LORD, as more ahead, He will show you that, hidden under apparent thorns, repose the seeds of improvement, evolution and purification of your souls“.

FATHERHOOD AND MOTHERHOOD

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The genitors are the mean by which a new life comes into being. It is only biologically that your descendants pass through you. For this reason, I do not recognize any man as father or any woman as mother; both are genitors. Always have in mind that your children are not your children; they are the sons and daughters of life longing for itself; they come through you, not from you, and though they are with you, they do not belong to you, as my FATHER inspired the writer Khalil Gibran to register on the book *The Prophet*:

‘You may give them your love, but not your thoughts, for they have their own thoughts. You may house their bodies, but not their souls, for their souls dwell in the house of tomorrow, which you cannot visit, not even in your dreams. You may strive to be like them, but seek not to make them like you. For life does not go backwards nor carries with yesterday’.

Your descendants pass through you biologically. Afterwards, each one must follow his own trajectory in order to fulfill the mission for which he came to the world. The genitors are not father or mother; yet they are two elements, two particles, the feminine and masculine one, which provide the birth of a new being. FATHER is the Supreme CREATOR and mother is the Earth, the nature, which are inseparable.

The true mother is the one who provides daily nutrition, milk, finally, the food that keeps life of the living beings. Did a woman have autonomy, independence from mother Earth, did she have the ability of feeding her descendants with her breast or giving them bread without resorting to mother Earth, that woman could say: ‘I am this child’s mother’ without speaking a lie. However, every woman needs resorting to mother Earth to feed her descendants, even when she serves milk from her nipples. The milk taken by the child from the woman’s breast would not even exist wasn’t the mother Earth generous by providing daily nutrition.

See the women living in many African countries where mother Earth is ill and prevented from nurturing her inhabitants. The undernourished women are obliged to see their descendants exhausting, groaning and crying at their eyes, able to do nothing for them; as the heavenly FATHER did not bless the mother Earth over there, she keeps prevented from feeding her children. Nevertheless, we do not need to go until Africa to understand that mother Earth is the only true mother and that my FATHER, LORD and GOD is the only true FATHER.

If we take a look at the Brazilian Northeast, we will see that children from that land, when asking water, food and blessings to the statues, turn their back to GOD, as it is written countless times in the Holy Scriptures that it is a sin worshipping statues, idols. *'I am the LORD, your GOD; you shall not make idols or sculpture images to worship at them, for I am the LORD, your GOD'* (Leviticus c.26 v.1 – 2); *'The idol, work of human hands, is accursed, it and its author'* (Book of Wisdom c.14 v.8); *'I am the LORD, this is my name; my glory I give to no other, nor my praise to idols'* (Isaiah c.42 v.8).

The ALMIGHTY despises idolaters and the impotent statues cannot listen to their pleas for rain. The mother Earth, dry, arid, cursed due to the idolatry, does not feed the inhabitants of that place; the genitors weep and suffer seeing their descendants exhausting until death. Most of the ones able to go through their childhood grow with deficiency; they achieve their puberty with low stature and often have neuronal limitations. When they quit worshipping statues and asking rain to the dummy nailed on the cross or to the countless statues considered “god’s mothers”, they will then understand that only GOD, the Supreme CREATOR, only non-created being, only being worthy of worship and veneration, is able to water and bless mother Earth with abundance. Behold how much you depend on your heavenly FATHER for your survival.

It is necessary pointing out that genitors should never chain, should never fasten their descendants, cutting their freedom with the pretext of receiving their care when they are aged. They should always trust my FATHER, LORD and GOD and let Him decide the destiny of everyone; let the divine blow of winds lead them to the destiny chosen by the CREATOR. Otherwise, if they are kept chained, stagnated, they could even want the precocious death of their parents in the aim of feeling free, walking against the divine law. Look at the birds in the sky; when they grow, they get off their nests and sing loving hymns to freedom. Without attachments, they rejoice in gladness, showing in their sublimity the CREATOR’s perfection.

My children, you are supposed to honor your parents when they are honorable. However, do never forget that only GOD is your FATHER and that Earth is your true mother. All of you will recognize that the Earth is the mother that provides purification in suffering and patiently awaits her beloved children for the mystical meeting of renewal. The true Christian assimilates the gospel that I have left before being crucified: *'You shall call no one your father on Earth, for one is your FATHER, the one in heaven'* (Matthew c.23 v.9)''.

PURITY

“Let the little children come to me, and do not stop them; for it is to such as these that the kingdom of heaven belongs” (Matthew c.19 v.14)

The key-word for victory is consciousness

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“From the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD I teach you, my children, the advantages of keeping purity and living a healthy life, in harmony with the divine law, which means abstaining from the hedonist, vicious practice of sex towards a loving relationship essentially spiritual.

What means to live in purity? It means abstaining from practice sex under the mystical consciousness that the sexual act (the orgasm followed by semen elimination) shall only be consumed for procreation purpose. When the human beings live in purity, they are preserving the most sacred and precious part of their energies, thus remaining in peace, happy, full of joy. The face becomes more beautiful, the shine on the glance differentiates them from the others. The accumulation of positive energies propitiates that everything improves in their lives, whether at work, in the studies, in concentration when exerting intellectual activities, in health, in physical and mental disposition. They have a luminous aura, since the spirits of light approach those who seek to live in harmony with the Supreme CREATOR.

The key for victory is in your consciousness, that will give you strength and structure to deviate from the attacks of the malignant that induces the human beings to the profane practice of sex. When you achieve the consciousness that the energies of sex are sacred and you shall preserve them, your head will be transformed into paradise. The illusory, ephemeral pleasure of the physical sensations is outclassed by a pleasure much more elevated, sublime, subtle, which is the pleasure of communing with the partner in the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY. Through the prayer that I have taught you (the New LORD’s Prayer), you will transmute the energies of sex through the spine, that will feed your brain leaving it in state of joy in Eden (*‘To everyone who conquers, I will give permission to eat from the tree of life that is in the paradise of GOD’ – Revelation c.2 v.7*). In the everyday life of each human being, when seeks the communion with GOD, even without realizing, the energies of sex feed his brain, leaving him serene, tranquil, in state of grace.

However, the human beings were induced to believe that the most sublime moment of love is in the consummation of the sexual act. This is a

bait, because at the moment when the energetic process culminating in the physical orgasm is unleashed (and in the case of man, the spillage of semen), they keep the remainders of negative energies for having succumbed to the illusory pleasure ministered by the malignant. The man who truly loves the woman will not wish to turn her into a latrine where he will deposit the dejects of his biological needs. Likewise, the woman who loves her partner and has self-love will not wish to be depository of dejects from her partner. The sin is foreseen in the Holy Scriptures (*'If a man has an emission of semen, he shall bathe his whole body in water, and be unclean until the evening. Everything made of cloth or of skin on which the semen falls shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the evening. If a man lies with a woman and has an emission of semen, both of them shall bath in water, and be unclean until the evening'* – Leviticus c.15 v.16 – 18 / *'If one of you becomes unclean because of a nocturnal emission, then he shall go outside the camp; he must not come within the camp. When evening comes, he shall wash himself with water, and when the sun has set, he may come back into the camp'* – Deuteronomy c.23 v.10 – 11).

For this reason, when a couple decides to abstain from consuming the sexual act, for approximately one year there will be a pressure from the dominating thought in society inducing him to give up the intent. Even in dreams the interference of the malignant is operated. Only those who have much perseverance, willpower and trust in GOD will resist and, gradually, awaken the divine side of spirituality on the path of spiritual transcendence.

The consorts, in the matrimonial union, will love each other, exchange caress, that is licit, but it does not imply violating the law into practice of impure acts. Love is in the spirit, in the communion, in the resonance of the souls. And never forget that love is to give everything without asking anything in return. Love is not merely the presence of GOD because it is obvious, after all He is omnipresent. The true love, in my view, is characterized by the constant consciousness of GOD. And having permanent consciousness of GOD, you automatically are pushed for living in a sublime way, turning love a perennial energy, not only with your beloved, but with everyone surrounding you. It is not the “love” that lasts the time of a passion and later the consorts fight against each other in a tribunal. The true love is something indissoluble, which lasts forever, whose cohesion not even death can undo.

What is a sin? In synthesis: all that you do that makes harm for you or for others is a sin. All that you do that does not make harm for you or for others, is not a sin. And why is it a sin expelling the semen when not for procreating aim? Because the energies present in the semen become negative

when they are expelled from the masculine body; they are the same energies that remain in the body of someone who passed away, for this reason it is said in the Bible that one who had contact with a corpse remains impure for some time. It is all a matter of energies.

And it is for this reason that around those who surrender to promiscuity, to the vice of fornication, a gray nebulous aura, a black aureole of negativism stigmatizing impurity is formed. The effects of the lack of control are nasty: sex badly controlled, badly directed leads many to hate, plot diabolic plans and even to murder. There is not mutual confidence, since the disease of jealousy invades the soul of the infractors. It is enough that one of the partners keeps some days apart, sometimes even for being in state of grace transcending in the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY, and the other thinks that is being betrayed, that an extramarital relationship is happening.

Not even the fatigue of daily labor stops the malignant from manifesting, inducing the partner to succumb on the altar of orgy. They are always worried about contracting an incurable disease or if an unwanted pregnancy appeared. Women, many times forced to use contraceptive methods, suffer the side effects, damage their health, deform the body as a consequence of fat accumulation and flaccidity provoked by contraceptives. They subject to develop cancer in the genitals due to the injuries caused by sexual act (meditate why the doctors gynecologists recommend periodic preventive examinations to identify uterine cancer only after the woman begins the sexual life). Men, by their turn, when achieving some age, have to subject to surgery due to prostate excessive massage caused during the coitus, as a consequence of too much fornicating during youth. Therefore, isn't by chance much more healthy set promiscuity aside, taking a healthy, pure life, in symbiosis with GOD?

Very truly I tell you: the biological aim of the sexual act is procreation, the species perpetuation, the renewing of life. Even so, procreating is not the major work of a human being. I ask you: by chance any of you remembers who were the children of Isaac Newton, Beethoven, Thomas Edison, Albert Einstein? None of them is remembered by their children, by the brood they left, but by the good works they left for posterity. In the current times, it is necessary to take in mind what I said two thousand years ago when I walked to the Calvary: *'Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for me, but weep for yourselves and for your children. For the days are surely coming when they will say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bore, and the breasts that never nursed'* (Luke c.23 v.28 – 29). Also, when questioned by the disciples about the world end, I said to them: *'Woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing infants*

in those days... For at that time there will be great suffering, such as has not been from the beginning of the world until now, and never will be' (Matthew c.24 v.19 – 21). However, and this I tell you with great sadness, the spiritual degradation of the human being achieved the peak in this generation of hardened hearts. Procreation has been instituted as the summit of human achievements. The highest sin became the highest virtue. And the spirits of darkness are delighted into see increasing the number of their slaves each day.

It happens that, being much more difficult to evolve without a physical body, there is a dispute to reincarnate amidst the spirits that could not transcend to the higher realm due to the weight of sins (the so-called 'tormented souls'). As they need a carnal wrapping, they try to join two bodies, inducing the human beings to the coitus. When a man approaches a woman, even if never met her before, if influenced by spirits of low spheres, he emits an energy towards her, and if she receives it there is a crossing of energies between both. Being unprotected, orphan of consciousness, they lose control and start to manifest sexual desire. When they realize, with rare exceptions, one more humanoid, espevo (pseudo developed spermatozoon) comes to populate the earth. Behold the explanation, the origin of demographic explosion.

In nature, amidst the bestial beings, it has already been programmed like this: when a male approaches a female, the instinct of domination becomes evident. But in the case of human beings, it is necessary that they transcend the bestial condition, because man was made '*at the image and likeness of GOD*' (Genesis c.1 v.27). And the only way to get rid of the malignant oppression is through consciousness. The key is in the consciousness. Behold why the summit of human evolution necessarily passes through the sufferings of flesh. In other words, to achieve the summit of mystical elevation, the ecstasy in the path of symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY, it is necessary to overcome the fantasies, the illusions and emotions concerning the slavery to the flesh.

Remember what I said before being crucified: '*Let the little children come to me, and do not stop them; for it is to such as these that the kingdom of heaven belongs*' (Matthew c.19 v.14). It does not mean that you shall diminish the size of your physical body but that you shall return, in your inner, in your intimacy, to the state of purity and innocence peculiar to children. May my FATHER, LORD and GOD enlighten you enabling the understanding of my words. Just as He gave me power over the flesh, I wish that all of you, my children, keep the purity, discovering the pleasure, the joy, the advantage of living in symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY in order that you be strong and happy, worthy of integrating the Eden and to be called children of GOD."

WHO IS WEALTHY, INDEED?

What is the true greatest wealth bestowed by the ALMIGHTY upon human beings?

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The ones who know to evaluate, analyze and, with the feelings quite attentive, record in their minds what I am about to teach from the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, from now on will be the most fortunate inhabitants on Earth, as if from the night to the day they had won the lottery. **I am speaking about the power of trust in GOD in the achievement of happiness.** Since your most tender age, many of you must have heard that, after GOD, the most important and precious good on Earth is the money, the material wealth. Money is really important, fundamental in the social relations. But I am going to show and prove to you what is effectively even more important and who are the most wealthy human beings upon Earth, **and you may be part of them since you are faithful guardians of my words.**

Two thousand years ago, I said to the disciples: *‘Truly I tell you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for someone who is rich to enter the Kingdom of GOD’* (Matthew c.19 v.24). I have noticed it happen countless times in my long march upon Earth. Most of times, the one considered rich at the eyes of society carries a heavy pack. Due to the enormous tail on his back, he finds countless difficulties to arrive at the LORD’s house and integrate the Kingdom of GOD. The greater the wealth, the bigger the tail, and higher is the number of relatives, friends and employees that **stick on the tail each time he attempts to conquer the freedom.** If the rich says: ‘let’s go to the beach’ or ‘let’s go to a restaurant’, no doubt there are always a lot of relatives and friends keen to accompany him. The rich thinks to be free, he thinks that rules the family or the employees. Nevertheless, by showing the tiniest will to know me personally, instead of encouraging him, **they are the same to sit on his tail, in other words, they discretely arrange any excuse or an appointment at the last moment aiming to prevent him from coming to my presence.** Behold where his difficulty to enter the Kingdom of GOD is. Only the predestinated ones are able to get rid of this hypocrite, iniquitous, corrupt society’s claws with eagerness to strive for the divine cause.

So, my children, if it is not the wealth, what is the most precious and important gift on Earth? From the part of my FATHER I’m going to reveal you, pay attention: the most precious thing inherent to the human being is the

wisdom, inseparable from the communion with the Supreme CREATOR, as He is the one to grant it. Therefore I can explain you how and why the human being suffers bitterness, pains, restlessness, unhappiness... when he does not have wisdom from the LORD, through which he learns to fulfill the holy commandments, mainly the first one: 'love GOD before anything else', and the last one: 'you shall not covet anything that belongs to your neighbor'. With wisdom you will be free and happy, as you will have found the true richness in your inner, mainly because, even to administer the material wealth, it is necessary that you have wisdom, **otherwise the wealth will drain through the sewer of prodigality**.

Why not covet anybody else's belongings? And why, if you have wisdom, you learn to **never covet**? I will teach you with an example. Imagine that someone amidst you sees on television a very beautiful place, with swimming pool, sports squares, a huge green area, horses, delicious food, comfort, and where there are many wealthy people celebrating, enjoying those deliciousness. If this one thinks: 'Oh, my GOD, how I wanted to be rich, to be at that place, to live like those people live...' Truly I tell you: the human being who ratiocinates this way becomes miserable and unhappy, deserves to be despised by the ALMIGHTY, because, **orphan of wisdom and divine inspiration**, he deposits the most precious part of his energies upon that something he covets but cannot have, and for this reason he becomes weak, depressed, unable to be satisfied with what GOD has given to him.

On the contrary, if he was hallowed by the ALMIGHTY's blessing and, moreover, by the wisdom, he would then think this way: *'I thank and praise GOD for existing such beautiful and magnificent places in the nature. When it is His will, He will allow me to enjoy such things. But while I cannot, here is the best and most beautiful place that exists to live because it was He who gave it to me'*. **If the place where you live is not worthy, you will make it worthy with your presence; if it is not beautiful, you will make it fill it with your luminosity**. The human being with ability to lead through this line of reasoning can be considered wealthier than any person considered wealthy at the eyes of society. And then he realizes that those people, although surrounded by material richness, do not even know to enjoy that beautiful place, since they do not know the LORD; they are just seeking for the happiness, they seek outside for something they can only find within themselves. You, my children, that come to my FATHER's house, have the opportunity to learn such things, but my sincere wish is to teach this to the whole humanity.

Very truly I tell you: more important than the place you live is your

ability to transform it positively. Although someone amidst you may live in a very simple place, even in a cottage, if you fulfill the tenth commandment (*'Not covet the neighbor's belongings'*), then instead of thinking: *'Why doesn't GOD give me that beautiful house'*, he will beg to Him: *'Oh, LORD, You that are good and perfect, if it is Your will, when You consider that I deserve, give me a better place to live, a better job to support my family'*. **Behaving this way, according to the petitioner's level of humility, according to his sincerity and surrender, will be the speed that GOD will bless him and have his pleas heard. All is connected to wisdom, inseparable from the consciousness of GOD.**

For more than forty times I was detained, but I never felt a prisoner. When I was kept in Prison Sao Jose's cell number 14, in the occasion of the Libertarian Act performed in Belem of Para on Feb 28th 1982, that culminated in the institution of SOUST, my new and only church, many attorneys offered themselves to defend while I was in jail, alleging that my enemies were making a plot in the Judiciary Power to put me in an insane asylum. As did newspapers register, a commission came from the Vatican specially to pressure the authorities aiming to render such hideous purpose. However, I refused them, saying: *'I am not a prisoner; I am just resting according to the will of my FATHER, LORD and GOD. You are prisoners of your sins, of your miseries, of your envy, of your ambition, of your fears, of your anguish. When my time to get out of here comes, if they do not open that gate, my FATHER, that is the LORD All-Powerful, Supreme CREATOR of the Universe, will demolish this wall'*¹. And then they went away astonished and ashamed.

Whenever I was physically detained, I saw the prisoners anxious, making plans: *'When I get out of here, I will do this and that...'* But I never did any plan and at any moment I felt guilty, sad, depressed. I just observed the behavior of everyone around me. Since I had not committed any crime (they just detained me for the things that I spoke on the radios, for being GOD's messenger), nowadays I understand that it was the fulfillment of what is foreseen in the Holy Scriptures (*'I will come to you as a thief, and you shall not know what hour I will come upon you'* – Revelation c.3 v.3). Even before I had the revelation of my identity, I felt something in my inner that gave me security. Later on my FATHER gave me the understanding that, in order to fulfill my mission, I had to be at those places to study mankind, improving the knowledge of psychology and sociology that is acquired in practice, with living beings, not merely in books of dead letters.

I am giving you these examples so that you turn each place where you

¹ The wall INRI CRISTO referred to was more than one meter wide.

are (the bed where you rest, the table where you have your meals, the enclosure of your job...) as much graciousness as possible, always giving thanks to GOD for each day of your lives. It is obvious that any human being would like to inhabit a beautiful place, with a beautiful sight from the window, birds singing... indeed all of this is really good and pleasant at GOD's eyes. But if the good Heavenly FATHER has not given you these things, you should, inspired by Him, give thanks for all that you have and henceforth live with enthusiasm, trustful in the FATHER's blessings still to come.

Is it worth to be in a comfortable, beautiful place, with luxury, if you are unfortunate, unhappy in your inner, if you cannot even glimpse a small opening to the Kingdom of GOD, if you cannot even receive a spark of the light emanated from the Supreme CREATOR? I tell you this with experience, as my FATHER lead me to live in palaces, in luxury hotels, to have relationships with millionaires. I have already slept in a place where I went out of the bedroom straight to the swimming pool. But I realized how unhappy those people were, how empty their lives were; they had a tiny manifestation of happiness. Behold why many of these people, mainly the ones from the middle class up, get lost leading to drugs and disgrace their lives. They ignore that the most important is to place at first GOD, the Supreme CREATOR. **Having consciousness that He exists, tuning your soul with Him, then He will spread in your direction, together the wisdom, a spark of light, and wherever you are you will be happy.** Consider a peasant, a worker that labors from sun to sun and supports the rental, the gas and the milk for his children – however, because he has GOD's blessing and wisdom, can recline his head in peace – isn't he much happier than a wealthy man that cannot even sleep due to his tribulations and spiritual torments? Of course that there are the wealthy people with GOD's blessing too, which are the rare exceptions in the rule.

Why in general are the Jewish people wealthy? Because they trust the LORD and have Him at first. Here is their wisdom. In spite of having committed so many sins – and keep committing, after all they are human beings – they do not accept intermediary between them and GOD. And at my and my FATHER's eyes, you that come here every Saturday, which is the day consecrated to the LORD, are authentic Jews and also authentic Christians, because being a Jew means being elect, and the elect are those chosen by the LORD, independently of race, social class, culture, religion or any worldly convention they may eventually be tied to.

I reiterate: I do not despise and recommend that you also do not despise the material wealth. On the contrary, I ask my FATHER, LORD and GOD

to always bless you with abundance so that you never be in lack of anything. Only I and my disciples, due to the mission trusted by my FATHER, cannot own any material goods. Did I have any material good, I would then be stripped of the spiritual power given by Him, who sent me again. And considering what is foreseen in the Parable of the Talents: *'For to those who have, more will be given, and they will have an abundance; but from those who have nothing, even what they have will be taken away'* (Matthew c.13 v.12), **if you covet from those who have much, you will never have anything. But if you have nothing and now learn with me to never covet those who have, then your serenity, calmness and luminosity will attract whatever you need**, according to what I said when I was called Jesus: *'But strive, first, for the Kingdom of GOD and His righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well'* (Matthew c.6 v.33).

If an individual thinks: *'I just cannot have anything, I am unemployed and sick, I am unfortunate at all, I'll never get out of this bog...'*, then effectively, his bitterness and pessimism will never allow him to get out of it. But if, instead, he declares to himself: *'I am GOD's child too, and if I was not worthy until this moment, from now on that I have found INRI, I will strive to be in tune with GOD's law, I will trust Him to that He may bless me and I am able to overcome all obstacles and all difficulties in my way...'* **If the human being is able to convince himself regarding his capability of achieving his aims, he will be able to convince the Heavenly FATHER to bestow upon him the grace that he needs. On the contrary, if he does not believe in himself, how does he want that GOD gives him credit?** Here goes one more example. If a man, head of his family, had ten children and it has come the time to distribute responsibilities to them, to which of them will he trust the most valuable and honorable duties? To the one that spends most of his time busy in bad luck games? To the one that wastes his time in the brothel? To the one that is mean, arrogant and proud, and does not even care about his presence? Or to the one that is always keen to serve him and is eager to take care of the family property with devotion?

Obviously, according to the **law of equality**, that is worth saying once more, **consists simply into distributing to unequal ones as long as they make themselves unequal**, the patriarch will trust the responsibilities to the most helpful and competent son. Only if he were idiot, foolish, insane, would behave in a different way, that means, would bestow his confidence upon the idle, the waster or the irreverent. Much more will your Heavenly FATHER, who is the LORD of life, logically pour His blessings and wisdom in every way upon those that, observing and fulfilling the holy commandments, give priority to Him and put Him at first".

DIVIDED KINGDOM

Every kingdom divided against itself is laid waste (Matthew c.12 v.25)

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Before being crucified, questioned by the pharisees about when should the Kingdom of GOD come, I answered: *‘The kingdom of GOD does not come with things that can be observed... because the kingdom of GOD is within you’* (Luke c.17 v.20 – 21). It is clear that, in the spiritual blindness in which the Pharisees usually live, they could not see, looking to my body, that in me begins the Kingdom of GOD, as the physical silhouette at their sight is a lot different from a building, a palace, where the terrestrial reigns are traditionally settled. Consequently, they did not understand that, in truth, I was saying that it was in my body the center of GOD’s Kingdom, for being the only in which, effectively, my FATHER exerts the authority of King of kings upon the authentic elect Christians who became worthy to be called children of GOD.

The Kingdom of GOD begins in my body, for being the first to be completely at disposal. I do not have free will and came to the world only to execute the will of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me, fulfilling what He said and is written in Leviticus c.26 v.12: *‘I will walk among you, and will be your GOD, and you shall be my people’*. The disciples form the extension of the kingdom, next the co-disciples, eclectic princes and other members of GOD’s Kingdom, which are GOD’s people. But if someone comes to me by the half, then cannot enjoy the peace that empires in my FATHER’s luminous kingdom. The half part that the human being does not deliver, does not surrender to the ALMIGHTY, remains at mercy of the malignant, prince of darkness, which mounts on him and obstinately seeks the possession of the other part, generating negative energy and constant spiritual restlessness, as I said: *‘No one who puts a hand to the plow and looks back is fit for the kingdom of GOD’* (Luke c.9 v.62).

The divided being suffers a distressing persecution, being permanently besieged by the militants of the darkness principality; imbued to consolidate the possession, they do not give rest. Possessed by the malignant, remains unconsciously irradiating negative fluids, contaminating the environment in the Kingdom of GOD. If, warned, persists to remain on the wall, not being cold or hot, it is necessary that he be vomited, expelled outside the kingdom of GOD (Revelation c.3 v.16). Then, what should one do to stop the darkness spirits to accomplish their aims? How to define oneself?

The only solution is the unconditional surrender to the majestic, ineffable LORD of the Universe, as I already taught when I was called Jesus: *'Those who find their life will lose it, and those who lose their life for my sake will find it'* (Matthew c.10 v.39). Those who gather together me are graced by the conscious ineffable presence of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me, fulfilling what I said: *'I am the way, the truth and the life; no one comes to the FATHER but by me'* (John c.14 v.6).

I returned to this world invested with the mission of awakening the consciousness regarding the presence of the ineffable, eternal LORD of life, which vivifies each cell of your body and each particle of your blood. Since you have consciousness of the intimate connection with the ALMIGHTY, you do not need intermediary; will keep a colloquy with Him in the room, with the door shut, as I taught two thousand years ago (Matthew c.6 v.6). Therefore, 'religion' is a mistake, when not a hoax, since this term, originating from Latin *religare*, means to rebind. Being GOD omnipresent, how can someone rebind the human being to GOD if everyone are inseparable from Him?

Therefore I exhort you, my children: always communicate directly with the Heavenly FATHER and trust Him with all your cells. Only He can comfort you in any place and enlighten you with His eternal and immense love. Peace be with you all."

RESURRECTION

*Christ's physical ascension to heaven is a dogmatic snare,
humanity's stumbling stone*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Humanity has been equivocally taught for centuries that, after my crucifixion, I resurrected in flesh and bone and physically ascended to heaven. It is absurd, a delirium, for besides mocking logic and science, it is against the eternal and natural law that GOD established at the time of Adam (*'You are dust, from dust you were taken and to dust shall return'* – Genesis 3:19). Actually, I resurrected in spirit and appeared to people in spirit; that was the real resurrection. Therefore, it is now necessary to clearly distinguish between resurrection, resuscitation and reincarnation.

Resuscitation means returning to physical life, reassuming the body that was apparently dead, what is named 'state of catalepsy' by contemporary doctors. A person that seemed to be dead and lives again resuscitated. It was the case of Lazarus and Jairus's daughter two thousand years ago. I had said that both were only sleeping (John c.11 v.11 and Mark c.5 v.39). Lazarus had already been inside the sepulcher for three days, evidently expelling an unpleasant smell for lack of hygiene; when I called him he came to meet me (John c.11 v.1 to 46). Jairus's daughter also resuscitated when I spoke in a loud voice: *'Arise!'* (Mark c.5 v.41). In the present time, my FATHER, LORD and GOD, has also worked well known miracles through my hands.

Reincarnation is being physically reborn, gathering a virgin body from a woman's womb. Ignorant people, spiritual orphans, say that reincarnation is an exclusive term for spiritualists. Actually reincarnation means physical rebirth, returning to flesh, and spiritualists are all those who believe in the existence of spirit, not a group of isolated fanatics that claim this term for themselves. Reincarnation belongs to the context of the divine law and appears many times in the Holy Scriptures. As an example, when the angel, talking about the birth of John the Baptist (Luke c.1 v.13 to 17), announces that he would come with 'the spirit and power of Elias', he is asserting that John the Baptist was the prophet Elias reincarnated. When I was called Jesus, I confirmed the fact by saying: *'If you will receive it, he is Elias that was for to come'* (Matthew c.11 v.13 to 15), as in the Scriptures it had been predicted that before the Messiah should come Elias (Malachi c.4 v.5). I also said to Nicodemus: *'Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of GOD'* (John c.3 v.1 to 3),

as his head was full of fantasies; in this case, only being born again he would have the chance of comprehending the mysteries of the divine law. I also told the disciples, at the last supper, that I would not drink of the fruit of vine until that day when I would drink it new with them in the kingdom of GOD (Matthew c.26 v.27 - 29 – Mark c.14 v.24 - 25). Since the spirit without the physical body obviously does not drink wine, I could only drink it again reincarnated, physically reborn.

When a blind from birth was healed, the disciples asked: *'Master, who did sin, this man or his parents, so that he was born blind?'* (John c.9 v.2). Could a sin be cause for blindness in a man born blind, except if he infringed the divine law in a previous life? In the Old Testament, in the account of the seven Maccabee brothers and their mother's martyrdom, when they were tortured, one of them said: *'From GOD I received these limbs, but now I despise them for defense of His laws; and from Him I hope to get them back again'* (II Maccabees c.7 v.11). There, it is clear that he was talking about reincarnation. By the way, it is the only logical explanation for inequality between human beings.

I returned to Earth, as had promised, by reincarnation. I that speak to you am the Firstborn of GOD, who reincarnated as Noah, Abraham, Moses, David, etc., afterwards as Jesus and now as INRI. INRI is my new name, the name that Pilate wrote above my head when I agonized on the cross, when they spat on my face, when they humiliated me, when Scriptures were fulfilled. INRI is the name that cost the price of blood (Revelation c.3 v.12). The law of reincarnation is not only explicit in the Bible but also was taught as Christian doctrine until the VI century (year 543), occasion when emperor Justinian, obedient to his domineering wife, Theodora (a courtisan who made herself empress), ordered to suppress it from the context of Christianity, causing a grotesque, lamentable historical mistake.

Resurrection is the reappearance, the spiritual manifestation of a dead person. Sometimes, in the same place, a spirit that resurrected can be seen by one or more people, but rarely to all. The silhouette that is seen generally corresponds to the last image that the disincarnate person left in the collective unconsciousness before transcending to the cosmic realm. When I appeared to Thomas, I entered the place although the doors were shut, as the Scriptures tell. By showing him the marks of crucifixion, I said: *'Reach here your finger and behold my hands'* (John c.20 v.27).

But Thomas did not touch the wounds, he believed only by seeing. Had he tried to touch the injuries, would have probed air, as only my spirit could be seen and was present. Thomas did not see the image by normal light

rays reflected on his retinas. He saw my spirit with the spiritual eye; the image was formed in his mind, in his psyche, as in a vision. Others present in the same enclosure possibly did not see what he saw. It would be simply inconceivable for a cellular constituted body to overrule the laws of Physics and pass through the walls of a room only to please the insane minds that, in delirium, base their lives in the lure of fantasy and lie.

People were erroneously taught by the divine cause traitors to believe that I resurrected in bone and flesh and, in such state, went to heaven. The physical resurrection is a theological and scientific mistake. When Christianity became the official religion of the Roman Empire, many rituals and beliefs of the established Paganism were embodied to the new religion aiming to convert the pagans; one of the beliefs was the physical resurrection of the “gods” (like Horus and Osiris, that would have physically resurrected according to the legend). Thus, **the physical resurrection is a myth that became the main dogma of Catholicism**. Ratiocinate, my children, remove these abominations taht were imposed upon you, walk with your feet on the ground, awaken for the reality! How could I have gone ‘to heaven’ in bone and flesh if in sidereal space there is neither air to breath nor nutrition to support one’s body, and temperatures border on -273°C, absolute zero? Apart from this, I would have ascended naked, as the roman soldiers had cast lots for my garments among themselves (John c.19 v.23 and 24).

Actually, while roman soldiers slept (Matthew c.28 v.13), GOD inspired faithful servants to gather my body (Matthew c.27 v.55; Mark c.15 v.40; Luke c.23 v.49), cover it with new sheet and hide it in an anonymous tomb, in order to avoid the offensive sessions of derision and gibe that persisted, even after the crucifixion and consequent disincarnation. After this event, I reappeared in spirit only, and for this reason, I went into houses with doors shut (John c.20 v.19 and 26) or incorporated in another’s body.

On the way to Emmaus, two disciples were talking to a stranger about my crucifixion and did not see that, in reality, it was I who was walking with them. At the end of the day, they invited the man to have supper; but **only at the time of breaking bread, by my peculiar way, they identified me** (*‘On that same day two of them were going to a village called Emmaus, about seven miles from Jerusalem. While they were talking and discussing, Jesus himself came near and went with them, but their eyes were kept from recognizing him. And he said to them: What are you discussing with each other while you walk along? They stood still, looking sad. Then one of them, whose name was Cleophas, answered him: Are you the only stranger in Jerusalem who does not know the things that have taken place*

there in these days? ...As they came near the village to which they were going, he walked ahead as if he were going on. But they urged him strongly, saying: Stay with us, because it is almost evening and the day is now early over. So he went in to stay with them. When he was at the table with them, he took bread, blessed and broke it, and gave it to them. Then their eyes were opened, and they recognized him; and he vanished from their sight... That same hour they got up and returned to Jerusalem; and they found the eleven and their companions gathered together. They were saying: The Lord has risen indeed, and he has appeared to Simon! Then they told what had happened on the road, and how he had been made known to them in the breaking of the bread' – Luke c.24 v.13 to 35).

Now I ask you, my children: after the disciples lived with me for so long, wouldn't they have recognized me had I been using the same body I had before crucifixion, even because the injuries would be evident? It is obvious that they would have recognized me. It did not happen because I was using the stranger's body. Only by the time of breaking bread I manifested myself to them and, with my unmistakable gesture, they became aware of my presence.

The same happened to Mary Magdalene when she went to see the sepulcher the day after crucifixion. **Supposing that I was the gardener**, only after asking about me did she realize my presence, as I was incorporated in the gardener, using his carnal body to talk to her; otherwise, was it my own body, she would have recognized me immediately, even because my silhouette is not ordinary, nor without charisma (*'When she had said this, she turned around and saw Jesus standing there, but she did not know that it was Jesus. Jesus said to her: 'Woman, why are you weeping? Whom are you looking for?' Supposing him to be the gardener, she said to him: 'Sir, if you have carried him away, tell me where you have laid him, and I will take him away. Jesus said to her: Mary! She turned and said to him in Hebrew: Rabbouni!'* – John c.20 v.14 and 16).

Now you can understand, my children, what really happened two thousand years ago. I resurrected spiritually and so appeared to people; my physical body was given back to mother Earth. And now, keeping my promise, I am back by the natural law of reincarnation, gathering my physical body from a woman's womb. My FATHER sent me again with the same shape and silhouette that I had before crucifixion, as you may see in the Shroud. Nevertheless, before the Son of Man's glory day the prophecy is fulfilled: *'First must he suffer many things and be rejected by this generation. As it was in the times of Noah, so too it will be when the Son of Man comes'* (Luke c.17 v.25 to 35).

Coherence, logic and truth are inseparable. The sensible meditate with discernment."

RESURRECTION UNDER THE LIGHT OF GOSPELS

Next we transcribe the main quotations of the Gospels that mention and clearly demonstrate the occurrence of the spiritual resurrection, as INRI CRISTO explained. The sources of research we used were the International Gideon's Bible and the Catholic Bible, New Revised Standard Version.

In the occasion of what was reported as a miraculous fishing, the Lord appeared to the present disciples, incorporating in another's physical body; so he ate bread and fish with the disciples. Next, behold the main verses of John's Gospel chapter 21, that allow the understanding of such episode:

"Jesus appears to seven disciples: After these things (appearing to Mary Magdalene and in a house with the doors shut), Jesus showed himself again to the disciples by the Sea of Tiberias; and he showed himself this way. Gathered there together were Simon Peter, Thomas called the Twin, Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, the sons of Zebedee and two others of his disciples. Simon Peter said to them: "I am going fishing". They said to him: "We will go with you". They went out and got into the boat, but that night they caught nothing. Just after daybreak, Jesus stood on the beach, BUT THE DISCIPLES DID NOT KNOW THAT IT WAS JESUS. Jesus said to them: "Children, you have no fish, have you?" They answered him: "No". He said to them: "Cast the net to the right side of the boat, and you will find some". So they cast it, and now they were not able to haul it in because there were so many fish. That disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter: "IT IS THE LORD". When Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on some clothes, for he was naked, and jumped into the sea. But the other disciples came in the boat, dragging the net full of fish, for they were not far from the land, only about a hundred yards off. When they had gone ashore, they saw a charcoal fire there, with fish on it, and bread. Jesus said to them: "Bring some of the fish that you have just caught". So Simon Peter went aboard and hauled the net ashore, full of large fish, a hundred and fifty-three of them; and though there were so many, the net was not torn. Jesus said to them: "Come and have breakfast". Now NONE OF THE DISCIPLES DARED TO ASK HIM: "WHO ARE YOU?" BECAUSE THEY KNEW IT WAS THE LORD. Jesus came and took the bread and gave it to them, and did the same with the fish. This was now the third time that Jesus appeared to the disciples after he was raised from the dead".

The Lord appeared incorporated in another's body and so he ate with the disciples. We ought to observe that at first the disciples did not realize that it was the Lord (why not?), afterwards only the disciple that Jesus loved realized (John, who in the Scriptures was evidently the one with closer intimacy and the only one that remained faithful at the moment of crucifixion). John

reported what he had seen to Peter, who went to put on clothes for respect to the Master. And finally, proving that he was using another's physical body to appear to the disciples, the Scriptures clearly state that the disciples were not sure it was the Lord, for none of them DARED TO ASK who he was, knowing it was the Lord as John had warned them. There is the clear, evident, vehement proof that he manifested spiritually to the disciples using another's physique.

It's also worth mentioning the first time of his appearance, to Mary Magdalene incorporated in the gardener, as it is mentioned above that it had already been *"the third time Jesus had appeared to the disciples after rising from the dead"*. The first one to Mary Magdalene, the second to the disciples with Thomas and the third one while they fished by the Sea of Tiberia. The apparition to Mary Magdalene is in chapter 20 verses 1 to 17 of John's Gospel (whose account on the crucifixion shall be considered the most clear and reliable, as he was eye witness, he had authority to register the facts). Here follows the transcription of the biblical quotation to provide better elucidation:

"Jesus appears to Mary Magdalene: Early on the first day of the week, while it was still dark, Mary Magdalene came to the tomb and saw that the stone had been removed from the tomb. So she ran and went to Simon Peter and the other disciple, the one whom Jesus loved, and said to them: "They have taken the Lord out of the tomb, and we do not know where they have laid him". Then Peter and the other disciple set out and went toward the tomb. The two were running together, but the other disciple outran Peter and reached the tomb first. He bent down to look in and saw the linen wrappings lying there, and the cloth that had been on Jesus head, not lying with the linen wrappings but rolled up in a place by itself. Then the other disciple, who reached the tomb first, also went in, and he saw and believed; for as they did not understand the scripture, that he must rise from the dead. Then the disciples returned to their homes. But Mary stood weeping outside the tomb. As she wept, she bent over to look into the tomb, and she saw two angels in white, sitting where the body of Jesus had been lying, one at the head and the other at the feet. They said to her: "Woman, why are you weeping?" She said to them, "They have taken away my Lord, and I do not know where they have laid him". When she had said this, SHE TURNED AROUND AND SAW JESUS STANDING THERE, BUT SHE DID NOT KNOW THAT IT WAS JESUS. Jesus said to her: "Woman, why are you weeping? Whom are you looking for?" SUPPOSING HIM TO BE THE GARDENER, SHE SAID TO HIM: "Sir, if you have carried him away, tell me where you have laid him, and I will take him away". Jesus said to her: "Mary!" She turned and said to him in Hebrew: "Rabboni" (which means Teacher). Jesus said to her: "Do not hold on to me, because I have not yet ascended to the Father. But go to the others and say to them, I am ascending to my FATHER

and your FATHER, to my GOD and your GOD". Mary Magdalene went and announced to the disciples, "I have seen the Lord"; and she told them that he had said these things to her".

There it is very clear that the Lord was incorporated in the gardener, for such reason Mary Magdalene had not seen at a first glance that it was the Lord, and only later, when speaking to him, she recognized him. These three mentioned verses are in the Gospel of John; as already mentioned, it is the most reliable one. Since knowledge does not occupy place, it is not too much to mention the account of the disciples in Emmaus, in the Gospel of Luke, which also shows very clearly how the Lord's apparition happened incorporated in another's physique. Next, we transcribe the verses 13 to 35 of chapter 24 from the mentioned Gospel.

***"Disciples in Emmaus:** Now on that same day two of them were going to a village called Emmaus, about seven miles from Jerusalem, and talking with each other about all these things that had happened. While they were talking and discussing, JESUS HIMSELF CAME NEAR and went with them, BUT THEIR EYES WERE KEPT FROM RECOGNIZING HIM. And he said to them: "What are you discussing with each other while you walk along, looking sad?" Then one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answered him: "ARE YOU THE ONLY STRANGER IN JERUSALEM WHO DOES NOT KNOW THE THINGS THAT HAVE TAKEN PLACE THERE IN THESE DAYS?" He asked them: "What things?" They replied: "The things about Jesus of Nazareth, who was a prophet mighty in deed and word before GOD and all the people, and how our chief priests and leaders handed him over to be condemned to death and crucified him. But we had hoped that he was the one to redeem Israel free. Yes, and besides all this, it is now the third day since these things took place. Moreover, some women of our group astounded us. They were at the tomb early this morning, and when they did not find his body there, they came back and told us that they had indeed seen a vision of angels who said that he was alive. Some of those who were with us went to the tomb and found it just as the women had said; but they did not see him". Then he said to them: "Oh, how foolish you are, and how slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have declared! Was it not necessary that the Messiah should suffer these things and then enter into his glory?" Then beginning with Moses and all the prophets, he interpreted to them the things about himself in all the scriptures. As they came near the village to which they were going, he walked ahead as if he were going on. But they urged him strongly, saying: "Stay with us, because it is almost evening and the day is now nearly over". So he went in to stay with them. WHEN HE WAS AT THE TABLE WITH THEM, HE TOOK BREAD, BLESSED AND BROKE IT, AND GAVE IT TO THEM. THEN THEIR EYES WERE OPENED, AND THEY RECOGNIZED HIM, AND HE VANISHED FROM THEIR SIGHT. They said to each other: "Were not our hearts*

burning while he was opening the scriptures to us?" That same hour they got up and returned to Jerusalem; and they found the eleven and their companions gathered together. They were saying: "The Lord has risen indeed, and he has appeared to Simon" Then they told what had happened on the road, AND HOW HE HAD BEEN MAKE KNOWN TO THEM IN THE BREAKING OF THE BREAD".

Once more it is evident that the Lord appeared in spirit, this time, however, using the stranger's body. The disciples recognized him only by the time of breaking bread, as he has a special, particular way to perform such a sublime deed. And there is one more quotation in the Gospel of Mark (whose chronology is quite a little different in relation to John's one, however deserves credit), chapter 16 verses 9 to 14, transcribed as follows:

"Now after he rose early on the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, from whom he had cast out seven demons. She went out and told those who had been with him, while they were mourning and weeping. But when they heard that he was alive and had been seen by her, they would not believe it. After this HE APPEARED IN ANOTHER FORM TO TWO OF THEM, AS THEY WERE WALKING IN THE COUNTRY. And they went back and told the rest, but they did not believe them. Later he appeared to the eleven themselves as they were sitting at the table; and he upbraided them for their lack of faith and stubbornness, because they had not believed those who saw him after he had risen".

Now in the Gospel according to Matthew, and only in this one, despite presenting some contradictions in relation to the other Gospels concerning the accounts post-crucifixion, there is a very particular quotation that, under the inattentive glance, non-investigative criterion, could be considered one more justification for the possible physical resurrection of Christ (or even bestow wings for the imagination and delirium that after crucifixion Christ went down from the cross, joined Mary Magdalene and lived the rest of his days in India, where he would have raised his own children). Behold what follows in chapter 28, verses 11 to 15:

*"While they were going, some of the guards went into the city and told the chief priests everything that had happened. After the priests had assembled with the elders, they devised a plan to give a large sum of money to the soldiers, telling them: "You must say: **'His disciples came by night and stole him away while we were asleep'**. If this comes to the governor's ears, we will satisfy him and keep you out of trouble". So they took the money and did as they were directed. **And this story is still told among the Jews to this day**".*

By analyzing this quotation with critical spirit, away from allowing the physical resurrection, it is clearly saying that the body of Christ was effectively withdrawn by his followers and taken to an anonymous tomb. If we simply follow the opposite order of the narrative, we come to the following ratiocination: amidst the Jews, and consequently amidst the Romans, it was well-known that Christ did not resurrect physically and that his body was carried by his followers and buried in an anonymous place, since the very soldiers confessed that they had slept. The Roman soldiers destined to keep the sepulcher, even though they disobeyed the duty of keeping vigilant all night long, were not chastised by the governor. Then, Christ's faithful servants, who were keeping watch at the sepulcher, took advantage of the occasion and removed the great stone to carry the Master's body away. When it is mentioned in the Evangelist's account that the soldiers had a meeting with the priests and received a large sum of money to declare such things, in truth this was a deduction that only the very Evangelist could have formulated (or it was added to the Gospel some time later), for two reasons:

1st) he could mention this conspiracy with so many details only had he personally witnessed the agreement between the soldiers and the priests, but this would have simply been unviable at that time considering his condition of disciple and Christian; if not even at the moment of crucifixion Matthew was present and despite of this he wrote some fantasies (like the one that *"the tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints came out of the tombs and entered the holy city and appeared to many..."* – Matthew c.27 v.52-53), he was not forbidden to do so in other circumstances;

2nd) had the priests really made an agreement with the soldiers, it would have been in a very secret, discrete, imperceptible way, inaccessible to the public knowledge; one cannot underestimate so much the intelligence of those that planned a plot for delivering the Son of GOD to the Rome's power in order to execute him and eliminate him from the scene.

Therefore, instead of justifying the disappearance of Christ's body from the sepulcher and allowing the belief in the physical resurrection, this biblical quotation confirms the fact had he was really taken to an anonymous sepulcher, away from the session of mockery and debauch that endured even after crucifixion and consequent disembodiment. Actually, at the view of the Roman Empire, Christ was only one more crucified man as thousands of others at his time; although he was considered a prophet by many and had influenced the society of the epoch, he did not have anything so special that made him different from the others and prevented his execution. The proof is

that only in year 325, in the Council of Nicea, for a merely political matter, humane sinner priests, supported by emperor Constantine, decided that Christ was GOD. Such procedure was the tool used by the proscribed roman church (the whore of Revelation c.17) to increase the political power and exert greater psychological influence upon the Christian people in order to satisfy their voracious ambition to dominate and manipulate the crowds at any cost.

INRI CRISTO teaches us to read and analyze the Holy Scriptures with critical spirit, with acute and penetrating view, always asking help and inspiration from GOD to understand it, otherwise we are condemned to fanaticism. Reading the Bibles requires the use of coherent ratiocination in order to dodge from the ideological fundamentalism, which feeds the belief in the dogma and prevents the human beings from glimpsing the overpowering truth. The resurrection as it is taught nowadays by so-called Christianity (physical resurrection in a glorified body) is completely mistaken and may perfectly be cleared out under the light of the Bible (as above exposed), of reason, of science and of history, as it follows.

Under the light of reason and science, “scientifically speaking”, it is not possible that a physical body goes to heaven without the help of an appropriate equipment, as it contradicts the natural law of gravity, which attracts the bodies to the earthly surface (without it life on Earth would simply not exist). Furthermore, in sidereal space temperature borders absolute zero, that means, 273°C negative, there isn’t air to breath or nutrition to feed a body over there. Only the morbid, murderous, cruel, merciless and ignorant beings would be capable of demanding Christ to eternally carry the brands of hate produced by his enemies, to return from heaven with a body brutally lashed, full of excoriations, chastised by asphyxia, full of lacerations and signs of torture (as it is possible to testify through the Shroud, historical authentic relic preserved by the hands of Divine Providence, indelibly registered how the body of the Son of GOD was found after crucifixion).

In the context of history we may also find the elucidation. Yet in the first centuries of the Christian Age, the roman emperors, beginning by Constantine, realized that they would have many economical and political advantages if, instead of persecuting the Christians, they added Christianity as the official religion of the Roman Empire. A way of not losing the pagans and more easily converting the new subjects, they soon managed to merge pagan cults, beliefs and rituals to the Christian religion.

Turning Christianity into the official religion of the Roman Empire, the introduction of the worship of images, the change of the resting day from

Sabbath to Sunday (the pagans' Dies Solis), the masses and festivities, the ecclesiastic titles, the sumptuousness of the temples, the belief in the physical resurrection of divinities (like Horus and Osiris), among others, were changes inserted in the bosom of Christianity as a way to merge the two religions into one. The Christians who dared to remain faithful to the teachings left by the Son of GOD were persecuted, tortured, massacred and even murdered. The tribunal of the Satanic Inquisition (current Congregation for the Doctrine of Faith) was established as the most cruel, perverse and diabolic tool of repression, manipulation and domination of the Christian people. Despite the voices that were raised in the name of justice, of truth and fidelity to the words of Christ, they were suffocated by such terrible instrument of abuses headed by the Apostolic Catholic Church for centuries, in the name of GOD!

When Luther and Calvin appeared in the XVI century to head the Protestant Reform, they were the precursors of all the current evangelical and Pentecostal Christian factions. But as they were not perfect beings but humane men, unfortunately they inherited some mistakes from the Catholic Church (even because they emerged from it) and transferred such mistakes to posterity, amidst such the belief in the dogma of the physical resurrection of Christ. This is the historical and irrefutable truth. But since nothing happens on Earth without the acquiescence of GOD, the evangelicals (heirs of Protestantism) are fulfilling an important mission by weakening more and more the proscribed Roman church (the whore of Revelation c.17), that will be unavoidably extinguished by the divine executioner called time. The sick tree is drying and in its place flourishes SOUST – the Supreme Universal Order of the Holy Trinity, the good tree planted by the ALMIGHTY's ineffable hands on the historical Feb 28th 1982, in the formation of only one flock and one shepherd (John c.10 v.16).

Therefore, in the light of the logic exposed above, the physical resurrection of Christ merely consists of one more dogmatic lure, without any ecclesiastic validity. History simply comes to confirm this fact.

TESTIMONY OF RESURRECTION

On September 16th 1990, in the morning, in the provisional premises of SOUST in Curitiba, we received the phone call of a citizen who identified as Roberto Moises. He said that he had been entrusted to convey a message to INRI and insisted on talking to him. At the time INRI CRISTO did not speak on telephone except with friends. INRI opened an exception when sister Anúbvia, disciple who got the telephone, mentioned that the man insisted into asking on the existence of any relative in Rio de Janeiro bearer of only one leg, or if he knew someone in these physical conditions.

When talking to him, INRI CRISTO asked about the physical features of the message emitter and had the following answer: "He seemed to be German descendant, 1.80 m height and approximately 40 years old". INRI then asked if the alluded personage had other evident characteristic but the physical defect. The interlocutor answered impatiently and excited; he said that he was chilled only to remember, as that was a very strange man. During the whole trip he almost did not speak and never looked directly at his face; when they arrived at the city Aparecida do Norte, in the state São Paulo, he ordered to stop the vehicle and dictated the following message, which Roberto Moises took note:

"I went and returned new. Your holy war has started. Your vocation begins in the temple of the North city¹, not in the guesthouse of the small Southwest town². The enemy wears hat and wants the power, calls your people cattle and, dressed like a drover, wants to guide them. Go to the square, call your people upon for the battle. Your time has come, this is your mission. See you at the next star".

Roberto Moises asked the passenger what was his name. After all, who would sign down the message? The man answered that it was A.T.R.8., which as a nickname used by Aldolino Theiss, INRI's biological brother.

The personage said that this message should be conveyed to INRI CRISTO in Curitiba and then tore apart, as it was something very dangerous; however it would be more dangerous not fulfilling this commitment. For this reason, Roberto Moises insisted to know if INRI was a relative of that person who asked a ride from Rio de Janeiro to São Paulo and dictated the message.

1 Refers to Belém do Pará, where INRI performed the Libertarian Act on Feb 28th 1982.

2 Refers to Francisco Beltrão, backlands of Paraná state, where INRI began the public life at Rádio Princesa, in March 1969.

INRI CRISTO answered that he effectively knew someone with the mentioned features; it was a person very close to him, as they had grown up together, but it had already been two months since that man had passed away. Therefore, if Roberto Moises had spoken to that person in the previous day, he could only have talked to his spirit.

Roberto Moises got astonished, terrified when he realized that he had given a ride to a spirit, even more when INRI CRISTO told him that he was the same crucified Christ. INRI invited him to receive a blessing, as it was very dangerous to travel in that emotional state. Roberto alleged that he was very tired; he just wanted to convey the message and return to his residence in Porto Alegre, manifesting regret for giving a ride for such a strange person. Roberto did not come to SOUST that night.

INRI CRISTO wanted to certify his provenience in the information section at Telebras, in Porto Alegre. The telephone operator informed that his name was Paulo Roberto Moises and effectively was recorded in the telephonic list, but his phone number was privative, could not be informed.

And to guarantee there were no mistakes, INRI CRISTO got in touch with Loreci, ex-wife of Aldolino Theiss. She confirmed to have his death certificate in hands, not leaving doubt that he indeed passed away and the body had been buried in the cemetery São João Batista in Rio de Janeiro, on June 22nd 1990, at 5 pm.

WHAT IS THE MEANING OF LIFE?

Question from an internet user: *“Come to the world, grow up, get old and die? Get patrimony, have a family and then give up all that you have achieved and loved, to later on just find the Creator? How can one have a spiritual plan if he knows that after a long time of struggle and dedication, will loose everything? It seems a non-stop cycle... Son, father, grandfather etc... Since you can reincarnate in other bodies after death and remember the events, what is the advantage that we may have into reincarnating but not remember anything, not even the previous life or the spiritual realm... Therefore, my question is simple, but I do not know if the answer is so simple too.”*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“All this that you have mentioned – coming to the world, growing, getting old, making a family, disincarnating, reincarnating, etc. – is part of the meaning of life, is part of the learning, of the degrees in the stairs of evolution that you need to climb until achieving the apex of human achievement, which is the union, the definitive symbiosis with GOD. As He has already said, the apex of human evolution passes necessarily through the suffering, the atonement of the flesh.

About reincarnating and not remembering anything (except in the rare cases that the ALMIGHTY gives the memory when considers relevant), it is part of the mechanism of life renewing, since life does not step backwards; life is in constant transformation, in constant regeneration. While someone keeps attached to the past will not have the faculty to glimpse new horizons.

Actually, it is only the physical memory that dispels, however your spirit carries the marks, the registers of the book of life, the learning that you obtain from one earthly existence to the other. I am not speaking about academic learning, but the learning that improves the spirit, and enables a favorable or unfavorable karmic situation in the subsequent reincarnations.

After you pass through all of this, the meaning of life for the spirit that succeeds evolving is not to remain stagnated, but return here on Earth in order to help the others evolve too. At the end of all this process, everybody will be one together the FATHER, however there will not be ingenuity, since all the spirits will be already evolved. For example, it is like a father that motivates the son to study, aiming that someday the son learns the things that he learned, and then afterwards he will be able to commune with the son what he already knows. So also the Heavenly FATHER, the Supreme CREATOR, puts

the children to know the steps of life, the meanders of existence, the mysteries of nature, because His plan is to have evolved children with whom He may commune and harmoniously live in the cosmic realm.

I can also say, my son, that the meaning of life is the happiness, the search for happiness. Happiness is very difficult to be achieved, and even when it is achieved, it is not definitive. There are moments of happiness, and the moments of happiness are not eternal; they only become eternal when achieving the symbiosis with the LORD, the Supreme CREATOR, when one has the consciousness that only in harmony with the Eternal LORD of Life it is possible to exist full happiness. Because He is eternal, happiness eternalizes even in the moments of suffering, of pain, of anguish, because then you refuge in Him, and in Him you find the hope to live new moments of happiness.

There is no true happiness without the symbiosis with GOD. I have already spoken about this two thousand years ago, when I said to my listeners: *'Seek for the Kingdom of GOD and His righteousness, and all the other things will be given to you as well'* (Matthew c.6 v.33). Amidst all the things that are added to the ones who seek for the Kingdom of GOD, it is included the meaning of life".

SOCIOLOGY

*The cursed poor and the cursed rich
The blessed poor and the blessed rich*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“I teach you, from the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, the true sociology, since differently from the doctors who study in academies and books, the ALMIGHTY lead me to know empirically and feel in my flesh the pains, the miseries, the misfortunes that afflict my contemporary children, since the most simple and humble to the most wealthy. Behold a brief synthesis of what are the social classes and how they will be in the future, when the theocratic reign prevails upon Earth:

The cursed poor

No matter what he does, never achieves stability. His life is a disgrace: they are bitter, mean people, are always vibrating negatively, envying the blessed ones. They curse GOD for the life they take, hate those who own a house to live, food on the table, who dress well and live with the ALMIGHTY’s blessing. By the law of attraction, if the cursed poor obtains a work, that is in the farming of the cursed rich. He works his whole life and does not achieve prosperity, does not accumulate any terrestrial good, any material wealth. He never obtains a job with the blessed rich since the blessed rich, guided by a divine intuition, when penetrating the eyes of the cursed poor, feels the malignant vibration emanating from him, that means, all sort of negativity that surrounds him. The blessed rich has GOD’s blessing and does not employ the cursed poor. On the contrary, he helps only the blessed poor.

The cursed poor is under misfortune. His daughters are single mothers; his children are burglars. His bed is filthy and his rest is heavy. His eyes show the hatred, the envy, the meanness that blind them, preventing them to see the tree that gives good fruits. Instead of asking protection and blessing to the CREATOR, he kneels in front of cursed statues, turning the back to the ALMIGHTY, who leaves him at the mercy of all sorts of insults and diseases. The members of the cursed poor’s family share a misfortune. This is not injustice of GOD, but justice, since the law is so rigorous that imposes the cursed to generate cursed descendants so that they evolve together. It is cruel, painful, but is the reality; it is part of the divine law context.

The cursed rich

Ironically, the ALMIGHTY gives him more and more wealth, even to employ the cursed poor. They are bitter, stingy, wicked people, extremely ambitious. They are never satisfied with what they have, they always want more and more, since ambition is a bottomless bag. They worry day and night into planning new ways of earning profit, even if they need to cheat the defenseless, usurping their goods. The cursed rich mistreats the cursed poor, does not pay him with justness, transforms him into a slave, finally, is a bad employer. If he owns a supermarket chain, lives with his head heated, wondering if some manager is robbing him; he does not trust anyone, as those surrounding him are wicked people and are always planning a manner to cheat him.

The curse upon the cursed rich extends along his whole territory. He is an unfair employer, an unfaithful husband, a negligent father, a false friend... finally, he lives outside GOD's law and consequently receives the chastise of crippled children, burglar employees, an adultery spouse. His life is a real hell, has agitated nights of sleep, is in constant restlessness, with no peace, feels real terror to be kidnapped because he does not trust GOD... Yet young contracts ulcer, cancer, incurable diseases for turning his back to the ALMIGHTY. Finally, wealth is his great chastise. This part of mankind that I have just shown you will be banished from earth during the next thousand years. Only the 144 thousand elect will remain, which are part of those that I will mention now.

The blessed poor

They are blessed no matter the job they execute: artisans, shop assistants, cleaners, etc. The blessed poor does not wish to be rich, he is happy without material ambitions; lives well without much, in symbiosis with the CREATOR. He is honest and works hard, enjoys his job. He chose the employer and the employer chose him. Does not steal because he is fearful to GOD and His holy law. He knows that the employer does not own anything and that everything comes from GOD.

The employer, blessed rich, by his turn, has the consciousness that he is just a depository of the ALMIGHTY. He treats the employee like a brother, a member of the family. They relate harmoniously, cultivating a solid friendship. Some even cry when one of them passes away or needs to leave. They

live together thirty, forty years sharing the same ideal.

The daughters of the blessed poor, graced by the divine blessing, are usually well educated. His spouse is a serious woman and teaches the descendants how to live without displeasing GOD. Therefore, the honest children get a job together with the blessed rich. Some become doctors due to the help of the blessed employer. Others continue poor: are those who were born to serve the rich, not as a chastise but for being part of the sociological context. Some are born to serve, others to be served.

However, those who serve are blessed, happy, receive invitations from the rich employer for banquets, parties, they rejoice with this relationship of reciprocal friendship and feel pleasure into performing the work. They with their employer be always more prosperous as they too will enjoy the benefits of the blessing. They will be always more honored by their superiors, who will worry about the health and welfare of the employees, the school for their children... It is a positive chain in every aspect.

The blessed rich

Different from the cursed rich, he does not need to worry if his manager is stealing him or not, as he knows that everything he owns is not his but was granted him by GOD. The blessed rich is intelligent, conscious that if someone steals him, is stealing from GOD. All that was negative in the cursed rich is transformed into positive in the blessed rich. He is a fair employer, a faithful husband, a wise father, a true friend, and for being so GOD blesses him and everyone surrounding him.

While the evil prevails in the human minds, both situations exist. When the evil is chained and the theocratic reign be established on Earth, the first class which I previously spoke about (the cursed poor and the cursed rich) will be dispelled. The owners of goods, of farms, of cattle, of commercial establishments, etc. will have consciousness that they own nothing, they are just faithful depositaries, administrators that must settle accounts with GOD. Therefore, they will not need to worry about employees, who will also have consciousness that they do not work for the employer, but for the ALMIGHTY. So there will be a harmonious relationship between GOD and men.

The theocratic reign is not utopia, but the conscious subjection to the cosmic ordination that rules the harmony amidst the human relationships."

ONLY THE LORD IS IMPORTANT

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“My **FATHER, LORD and GOD**, the Supreme Creator and only **LORD** of the Universe, is the only being worthy of worship and veneration, the beginning and ending of everything. He is the only perfect being, the only Creator: omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent in His creation.

Very truly I tell you:

Only the **LORD** is wise;
Only the **LORD** is intelligent;
Only the **LORD** is logical;
Only the **LORD** can do everything;
Only the **LORD** is infallible;
Only the **LORD** is true;
Only the **LORD** is righteous;
Only the **LORD** is trustable;
Only the **LORD** is eminent;
Only the **LORD** is saint;
Only the **LORD** is eternal;

Finally:

Only the **LORD** matters. As I have said two thousand years ago, I am not good, my **FATHER** is good, He performs the works.

When you see in a human being one of the above mentioned virtues or any other one, the merit is not in him but in the **LORD**, who poured a flash of light over him. Be vigilant and earnest, therefore, so you will not fall into the grotesque error that consists on considering, admiring and even worshiping the creation, disrespecting and even despising the **CREATOR**, because **CREATOR** and creation are inseparable.

If you, man, see any beauty in your partner woman, or you, woman, in your husband, and both in your descendants or in any living being that surrounds you, rejoice and remember the **CREATOR**. You are looking at a living and vehement sign of the manifested divine presence. In anything whose beauty pleases your eyes or ears, remember that it is nothing but the unconscious recognition of the living manifestation of divinity that enchanted your soul or your spirit. Be conscious therefore!

When you feel the ecstasy in the beauty of a flower sprouting, the plumage, the melody and the singing of the birds, the starry or moonlight night, the shiny day, the stream of crystal-clear water whispering, the calm

or agitated sea... do not worship them. You must firstly remember the CREATOR, GOD, who created all these things, and you shall give thanks to Him for having created them and for having gifted you with healthy eyes and ears, providing you with the ability to contemplate the magnificent spectacle that the divine creation is!

When you see the eloquence of the speaker, the talent of the artist, the knowledge of the inventor, the sensitive intuition of the discoverer, the ability of the sportsman, the speed of the musician, the sagacity of the philosopher, the wisdom of the wise... you must remember first of all that it was GOD who loaned them a spark of these virtues that belong only to Him.

You may admire the creation, but only in the condition of creation, but never despise GOD who created it and never forget that only towards Him will you have reverence and adoration. Worshiping any manifestation of nature, any divine work, any human being is error, and more than error, it is a sin, and more than a sin, it is the greatest sin, the absolute sin, the supreme insult against GOD, it is the denial of the first commandment, the denial of the Supreme CREATOR's absolute primacy, in the conscious or unconscious attempt to place Him under His creation.

For this reason, in His infinite goodness, He warned human beings, and it is plentifully expressed in the registration of the Holy Scriptures; provided that nobody commits such abominable sins, they will not be at the mercy of the terrible punishment inflicted by the divine law.

I am the LORD, your GOD. You shall make for yourselves no idols and erect no carved images or pillars, and you shall not place figured stones in your land, to worship at them; for I am the LORD, your GOD. You shall keep my Sabbaths and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD. If you follow my statutes and keep my commandments and observe them faithfully, I will give you your rains in their season, and the land shall yield its produce and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. You shall eat your bread to the full and live securely in your land. And I will grant peace in the land, and you shall lie down and no one shall make you afraid... I will place my dwelling in your midst, and I shall not abhor you. And I will walk among you, and will be your GOD, and you shall be my people... But if you will not obey me, and do not observe all these commandments, if you spurn my statutes and abhor my ordinances, so that you will not observe all my commandments, and you break my covenant, I will bring terror on you; consumption and fever that waste the eyes and cause life to pine away. I will set my face against you, and you shall be struck down by your enemies. I will break your proud glory, your strength shall be spent to no purpose, your

land shall not yield its produce and the trees of the land shall not yield their fruit... But if despite this you disobey me and continue hostile to me, I will continue hostile to you in fury; I in turn will punish you myself sevenfold for your sins. You shall eat the flesh of your sons and daughters. I will destroy your high places and cut down your incense altars; I will heap your carcasses on the carcasses of your idols and my soul will abhor you' (Leviticus c.26 v.1 to 30).

Verily, verily I tell you: the self-idolatry, which is the summary of pride, arrogance, self-exaltation of human beings in search of praise for their titles, works or deeds, shows the flagrant avarice, meanness, mediocrity and craziness... or absolute ignorance regarding the divine law, because absolutely nothing is realizable without the approval and consent of the ALMIGHTY, the Supreme CREATOR.

'I am the LORD, that is my name; my glory I give to no other, nor will consent the praise that belongs only to me be given to idols' (Isaiah c.42 v.8).

Only the LORD is important.
The LORD is only one".

I AM CRAZY INDEED

*For those who accuse the Son of Man as being crazy,
he asserts: I am crazy indeed*

So said INRI CRISTO:

“I am crazy indeed, because I adore my FATHER, the Supreme Creator, **only non-created Being, only eternal, only Being worthy of worship and veneration, omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, the only LORD of the Universe.** I do not worship statues; I do not bend in front of idols, like most of the ‘normal’ people do. I do not like to take artificial drinks – what most of the ‘normal’ people like. I do not appreciate processed food, much less the transgenic ones, that most people like. I’m not fond of ingesting corpses – no matter if it is the corpse of a chicken, or a cow, and much less that of a pig – which most people do eat. Finally, I do not appreciate anything unnatural. Therefore, all of this grants me the honorable status of being crazy. At the eyes of the contraries, this is where my craziness is evidenced. I understand my condition of insanity, also understand that, because I am different and live beyond the trivial, the ‘normal’, then the ordinary people look at me as insane. And the people who think like me, the ones who follow me, who sympathize with me even from the distance, obviously are qualified as insane too.

Prevented by my insanity, I cannot hate anybody – which usually happens to the ‘normal’ beings. I cannot envy anybody, something that is ‘normal’ in the Earth inhabitants. I cannot have ambition for others, because my FATHER instructed me that it is salutary, fundamental to observe the tenth commandment of the divine law (*‘You shall not covet anything that belongs to your neighbor’* – Exodus c.20 v.17). I do not like queues, which is appreciable for most of the ‘normal’ beings. And only someone insane like me would return even after being crucified and would present in public once more **dressed without disguise.** Only someone insane like me can openly say what he thinks, what he feels; only someone insane like me can speak the truth, that the ‘normal’ beings abominate, detest, since they prefer to live in the path of hypocrisy, of fantasy, of dogmatic lures.

By the way, another facet of my craziness is to prefer the rationality to fantasy. My craziness makes me see that the most ridiculous thing in a human being is someone pretending to be what he is not, while most people like to live in the illusion of appearances – consider that in the carnival they allow all this surge of normality to extravasate. I also abominate noise, music too loud,

that most people like. I prefer classical music, that only the crazy ones like me enjoy. I also appreciate the popular music that brings a meaning in the lyrics, that makes me ratiocinate and analyze the significance of the message, while the 'normal' ones, alienated, prefer a strident song that makes the abdomen shake when listening to it.

In this same parameter of craziness, I cannot stand the smell of tobacco, something that pleases many of the 'normal' ones. I have already experienced it in my youth, but did not adapt to it. I abominate the drugs – which I have never even tried – since they do not coadunate to my permanent state of ecstatic craziness, the craziness of unconditional love for my FATHER, LORD and GOD and to humanity. I consider the drug an irreversible trip, since it deteriorates the neurons, and lately most people enjoy going through this non-return way.

My craziness also leads me to want people to be well-educated. I teach the mothers to give good education to their children, what nowadays is an absurdity, an aberration. Nowadays the mothers are forbidden to discipline their offspring, meanwhile I, insane, teach them to properly educate their children, mainly to use the always current stick of discipline that is in the Holy Book (*'Folly is bound up in the heart of a boy, but the rod of discipline drives it far away'* – Proverbs c.22 v.15 / *'He who loves his son will whip him often, so that he may rejoice at the way he turns out'* – Sirach c.30 v.1). My followers' children, contaminated by my craziness, are all well-educated and do not like to approach prisons. They prefer to observe the law, while the itinerary of leisure for many 'normal' people includes the item 'visit the children in prison' – whom they did not have vitality to educate at home. The prisons are crowded with 'normal' people – some of whom originating from university – in whose intimate visits, propitiated by the 'normal' legislators, they can contribute with the demographic explosion and reproduce new 'normal' beings. It is a craziness to think like me, to think about assimilating the terrestrial laws and, mainly, my FATHER's eternal law.

The craziness, on the contrary of dementia, does not have classification in the parameters of psychiatry, neurology and psychology. Dementia is a mental deficiency, qualified in many factions, in many fragments. The craziness, however, is the mother of daring, of innovation, of revolutions, of philosophers, of poets, of artists, of inventors, of the ones who walk the path of wisdom seeking. Along the centuries, all the inventors, visionaries, discoverers, with no exception, were firstly considered crazy by their contemporaries, as it happened to Anaximandro, Galileo, Darwin, etc. since their ideas

revolutionized, questioned the standards of the epoch that they lived.

In other times, saying that the Earth turned around the Sun, that it was possible to fly in a machine heavier than the air, that the species evolved from primitive to most complex forms, that it was possible to communicate from long distances even without string, culminating with the invention of the telegraph, of the satellite, amidst others... finally, all these ideas originating from the divine inspiration have already been considered craziness at the eyes of the "normal" beings, since the "normal" beings do not know GOD, they do not know how GOD manifests Himself and inspires the humans. However, after the invention becomes well-known and useful, it is not rare that the accusers want to cover the inventor with laurels, knighthoods, titles of Nobel prize, etc. aiming to relieve the consciousness.

Two thousand years ago, in an exalted moment of craziness, I said to the ones that followed me: *'For the bread of GOD is he who comes down from heaven and gives life to the world... I am the living bread that came down from heaven. Whoever eats of this bread will live forever; and the bread that I will give for the life or the world is my flesh'* (John c.6 v.33 and 51). The Jews disputed among themselves because I spoke such things, and said: *'Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How can he now say I have come down from heaven?'* (John c.6 v.42). By listening to this speech – characterized an evident state of craziness at the eyes of the 'normal' ones – my genitor at that time, Mary, scandalized to the point of gathering her children aiming to arrest me (*'Then he went home; and the crowd came together again, so that they could not even eat. When his family heard it, they went out to restrain him, for people were saying: He has gone out of his mind'* – Mark c.3 v.20 and 21 / **The true kindred of Jesus:** *'Then his mother and his brothers came; and standing outside, they sent to him and called him. A crowd was sitting around him; and they said to him: Your mother and your brothers and sisters are outside, asking for you. And he replied: Who are my mother and my brothers? And looking at those who sat around him, he said: Here are my mother and my brothers! Whoever does the will of GOD is my brother and sister and mother'* – Mark c.3 v.31 – 35).

See that, because I knew their intentions, I sheltered in the followers; I did not invite them, did not even allow them enter the enclosure. I also said that I would go to the FATHER and by my return, would come over the clouds of heaven and every eye should see me. Already at those times my FATHER showed me that it would happen like this in the occasion of my return. It was not by chance that right in the century when I was reborn, my FATHER inspired the scientists, the engineers, to fabricate the airships, through which I

will walk over the clouds in the LORD's glory day, also to invent these magic electronic devices – computer and television – through which every eye shall see me (Revelation c.1 v.7).

For exposing such craziness, for the things that I saw and that the common people, the 'normal' ones, could not see, for the threat that my presence meant to the established power, they imprisoned me and finally pleaded and obtained the verdict of crucifixion. They took me in front of the roman intervener, Pilate, who realized my condition and asked: *'Defend yourself! Don't you know that I have the power to release you, and power to crucify you?'* (John c.19 v.10), to which I answered in a renewed ravishment of craziness: *'You would have no power over me unless it had been given you from above'* (John c.19 v.11). At this moment he washed his hands, declaring to the people that watched the trial: *'I find no case against him'* (John c.19 v.6). Even so the contemporary 'normal' people chose Barabbas and, provoked by the priests, cried out in one voice: *'Crucify him! Crucify him!'*, culminating with my execution on the cross. But I had also already foreseen that I would be crucified, and that afterwards I would return and be again reproached (*'But first (before his glory day) must he endure much suffering and be rejected by this generation. As it was in the times of Noah, so too it will be in the days of the Son of Man'* – Luke c.17 v.25 to 35).

Finally, I am indeed crazy. My craziness is to love humanity; it is to continue, in the light of my FATHER, who is in me, loving all the creatures that move upon Earth. For this reason the mediocre, the mean, the ones who hate, envy and live in the maze of slander, say that I am crazy. Very truly I tell you: craziness and wisdom walk in parallel and their line of division is so tiny, so tenuous, that they are not rarely confused. It happens because, at the time of forming the judgment, for the layman, one seems to be the other".

THE TIME OF WAITING

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Some amidst you, my children, may eventually wonder in your inner: If INRI CRISTO is the Son of GOD, the same crucified Christ, then why doesn't his FATHER soon open the eyes of the humanity in order that he is recognized? For these ones it is necessary to explain the reason for which the ALMIGHTY has not abbreviated the time of my reproach yet, nor has allowed tearing the black curtain of boycott imposed by the organized disinformation since Feb 28th 1982.

Why didn't the LORD show to the Earth inhabitants that I am Christ ten or fifteen years ago? Go back to the times of Moses and you will then know the reason. I that speak to you am the ancestor of mankind, Adam, and reincarnated as Noah, Abraham, Moses, David etc afterwards as Jesus and now as INRI. When Moses, my FATHER had sent me to the Hebrew people in order to set them free from the slavery and oppression that they lived in Egypt. After a tiring struggle, once the pharao's resistance was down, the Israelites got free from the yoke and would pilgrim in the desert over forty years, subject to all sort of difficulties... They also had to wait for a long time until I would come back from Mount Sinai with the tables of the Law. One should ask himself: why hasn't GOD given the Ten Commandments soon after I went up the mount, thus not allowing people to even doubt my physical integrity?

First of all, take in mind that my FATHER does not obey calendar, because He is the LORD of time, of life, of peace and of war. And for being omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent, He knew that, amidst those who were set free from the captivity in Egypt, many did not deserve to take milk and honey from the promised land. In order to allow me discern those who did not deserve to cherish the joy and blessings of the possession, in His infinite goodness He only gave me the tables of the law at the right time, when the sinners had already went down the hill of the living-dead, in the false pleasure of luxury and idolatry. The time that I delayed was enough so that I would return and see the golden calf that they had built in my absence. Only then I could realize how many traitors, plotters, idolaters, weak, frivolous and cowards would inhabit the promised land without being worthy of it. When I went up Mount Sinai, had I come back the next day or the next week with the tables of the law, by chance would they have built the golden calf? The obvious answer is no.

So too it is in the current times: had I received the worldwide media

in the Kingdom of GOD ten or fifteen years ago, and had they claimed to the whole Earth that I am the Son of GOD, how many cursed, coward beings and plotters would there be in my FATHER's house? GOD, who is the LORD of time and of calendar, establishes a hindrance, He prevents the enemies to see that I am Christ and makes time be the inspector and executioner by which He removes the mask of the traitors, thus allowing the cowards to reveal themselves and show how they truly are.

In the occasion that, at the age of 33, I performed the Libertarian Act inside Belem's cathedral, my FATHER had told me that, because of that act, journalists from the whole world would come to visit me. I expected that the LORD's glory day would be by that opportunity and the Kingdom of GOD would soon be consolidated. However, He did not say when it would happen.

After long years of bitter reproach and boycott, I realize that, had my FATHER revealed me to the whole humanity and had the LORD's glory day been at those times, then I would not have the opportunity to identify who is and who is not worthy to be called son of GOD. All the hypocrite Pharisees who call themselves believers and evangelical would kneel down in front of me and I would then have great difficulty into identifying the false Christians.

But my FATHER, in His infinite goodness, knows my difficult mission on separating the sheep from goats (Matthew c.25 v.32 - 33), that means, discerning amidst the humanoids integrating this chaotic world and my children (the elect - Revelation 7:14); therefore He allows me to live exiled in the land that He gave me as inheritance. He also made me come back as a thief (*'I will come to you as a thief, and you shall not know what hour'* – Revelation c.3 v.3) in order to allow me closely experience the coldness of this society's reproach, in this generation of hardened hearts.

If any amidst you, my children, asked me if the LORD's glory day could have been yesterday, I would surely answer no. Tomorrow, perhaps? Yet, I would say that it is not come the time of the LORD. Truly, very truly I tell you: the day and time, as I well predicted before being crucified, nor do the angels in heaven know, nor does the Son of Man know; only the FATHER knows (Matthew c.24 v.36).

However, while the time of tribulation is on (Luke c.17 v.25 - 35), while remains the black curtain of boycott imposed by the organized disinformation orchestrated by Rome since Feb 28th 1982, take in mind what I have told to the disciples when they asked me who would be saved: *'The one who endures until the end, that will be saved'* (Matthew c.10 v.22). Also meditate on what is written in the sacred book of Sirach chapter 2: *'My child, when you come to serve*

the LORD, prepare yourself for trials. Set your heart right and be steadfast, and do not be impetuous in time of calamity. Cling to Him and do not depart, so that your last days may be prosperous. Accept whatever befalls you, and in times of humiliation be patient. For gold is tested in the fire, and those found acceptable, in the furnace of humiliation.'

No matter the human storms want it or not, the Morning Shining Star will shine and be seen in the whole earthly dimension. From the ash and ruins of reproach, the Son of Man will emerge anointed with power and glory, and will be recognized by the whole humanity. And the integrants of this archaic, iniquitous, corrupt and dying society will see that I am the light of the world, the truth, the life; I am the eternal way, no one comes to the FATHER but by me (John c.14 v.6).

Many will say in that day: *'Ah, I knew him personally and despised him... I saw him pass and shut the window... and I saw him in a parade and threw garbage onto his followers... I blasphemed his passage... and I barked when his emissaries knocked on my door...'* Each one of them will be able to feel in their inner the seriousness of the sin that they committed against the LORD and will see the divine justice shine in the fulfillment of the Holy Scriptures".

TREATY ON GENUINE LOVE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The true love is spiritual and unconditional, independent of passion of possession, of manipulation, of slavery. The true love, spiritual, fraternal, is the only one conceivable in GOD’s Kingdom – which, different from the terrestrial reigns, is a magnetic, subtle reign, of energies, signs and light (*‘The Kingdom of GOD does not come with things that can be observed...’* – Luke c.17 v.20 – 21) – and can one disciple feel for another disciple that is not a sin. Yet, it is sublime, well-seen at my FATHER’s eyes.

The true love is silent, subtle; it is the love of fluids, of magnetism, perceivable through emanations, vibrations, but it is not declared, does not need to be declared. In GOD’s Kingdom, it is incompatible the declared, possessive love, which in fact is not love. If you love GOD before anything, you can love someone, but because this one is also connected to GOD; then you love him as a divine agent, not as flesh. You do not admire the individual or his works, but you admire the divine, the works performed with inspiration from the divine Eternal FATHER.

In the Kingdom of GOD, the only who can and shall declare love is the Son of Man. When I declare the love that I feel by my FATHER, LORD and GOD above anything, and next, by my children, it is because I live intensely what I teach, and I teach the love is to give everything without asking anything in return. However, together the declaration I am not charging something, manifesting possession, because, as it has already been proved, how many children lived with me, that I loved and love until nowadays, and I allowed them leave free. Just as they asked I liberated them from the oath, with the power that the ALMIHTY invested me with; gave them the blessing and each one went to live their lives according to the principles of the Eternal LORD of destiny.

Therefore, I can and shall first declare my love for my FATHER even serving as example, then the love for my children, because my love is essentially spiritual, there is no possession. I love people who are in other countries (Australia, Japan, Portugal, France, England, etc.) and even who have never been with me, and according to the law of equality – which only consists of unequally distributing to unequal ones as they unequal themselves – I am impelled to declare once more that in the light of my FATHER, who is in me, I continue loving all the creatures that move upon Earth. However, any human being, any disciple, man or woman, who declares love for whosoever within

the limits of GOD's Kingdom will be inspired by the evil and accompanied by a nasty emanation, breaking the harmony, unbalancing the energies of the environment, thereby generating suffering, tears, pain, anguish and, mainly, obsessive, possessive demands.

Love is the most sublime feeling someone can experience; then a man disciple or a woman disciple can love each other spiritual and fraternally, in a differentiated level according to the law of equality. However, when declaration is demanded, it is not him or her anymore, but the malignant compelling, aiming to rob the joy, the peace. That's when comes the sin, as the one is turned into a mount of the darkness and generates suffering by producing the coercive effect, that means, by demanding reciprocity, the ego satisfaction. If the coerced does not refute, does not rebut immediately, besides accomplice, becomes prisoner of the declarant, who then starts to consider his owner, demanding something in return.

See, my children, that my love, the love that I feel, to avoid someone makes mistaken comparison saying: *'Ah, INRI can say that he loves us but we cannot say...'*, differs for not generating possession, as I already proved in the action of time, as I abdicate the people I love with no tears; I do not coerce anyone to cry, no one is forced to live with me. It is very important that all the disciples, the meritorious members, the followers, and the ones who eventually come, know how it must be, the only legitimate love in GOD's Kingdom, the true spiritual love, which I insist into remember once more, consists of giving everything without asking anything in return".

THE TRUE FREEDOM

The only genuine freedom is the conscientious one

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The conscientious freedom is the only genuine, the only viable one, the only freedom that one can enjoy. In the countless times that I have been put into jail, had the occasion to see when people flaming dreamed with a release authorization and sought attorneys to accomplish this purpose. They thought that by achieving the referred document signed by a judge, they would finally be free. Illusion! No, my children, the conscientious freedom is the only one that exists, therefore, even being in prison, the human being can really be free, if he can free the mind from the fetters, from the chains in consciousness.

Many couples feel regretful from marriage and lament in daily life: ‘Oh my GOD! And now, what should I do?’ They ask me in their inner how to proceed regarding the blackmails, the threatens, the confrontation in tribunal, when hearing the partner say: ‘I do not want to give you anything! I only sign the divorce of you leave me all the material goods’. These are the real locked away. Also, in these circumstances, they think: ‘My wife will sign the divorce, I will finally be free!’ It means that during the whole time you were married, being blackmailed, you were prisoners? Very truly I tell you: never allow to be imprisoned; if you get to free your consciousness, will live at the same environment as your partners in familiar harmony. I know many cases in which the partners kept good coexistence even while waiting the judicial decision. It is possible, just need to keep the mind free.

On the other hand, a person can be ideologically slave, whether of a thought, whether of a government system, in whose defense some even die... Many people have died in Latin America and in the world due to ideological slavery. Behold the conscientious imprisonment, the prison of the mind. The conscientious freedom consists of keeping the spirit free, that means, not be slave of matter, since all of you are physically locked up in your cell vehicle, which is your body. A quadriplegic person, for example, even being on a wheelchair, can live the conscientious freedom. By taking conscience of GOD, knowing that the spirit cannot be imprisoned, he can leave that wheelchair, wander through many places and later return to the physical body. Equally it happens when you fall asleep: your spirit leaves, gets far from the body, you travel to many towns, visit people who you do not know and later you return. Many can even wonder: ‘Oh, but I am free!’ For these ones it is worth to point

out that the only viable, true freedom, is the spiritual one; physical freedom before passing away is a hoax, an illusion.

Once in Alençon, in France, a woman called Martine, wife of my follower Chrétien, told me that the partner hated his boos. I asked the reason of the discord, to which she answered: 'The boos does nothing, that's why he hates! The boos is the bank manager, and my husband is the direct assistant. He is the one who makes everything, but at the end of the month, the boos is who takes advantage and earns a generous salary'. After this conversation, when I met Chrétien again, I told him: 'My son, knowing that nothing happens on Earth without the acquiescence of GOD, stop hating your boss, this is the only solution. When you stop hating, will be elevated to an equivalent position or even higher. But it is not where your boos is placed not; you cannot wish him pass away to take his place, as this consists of violating the tenth commandment, but it will be in another agency, in another place. Then you will feel on your flesh what is to live with an assistant who hates the hierarchic superior aiming to substitute him!'

A while later I met him again in Rouen occupying the place of boss. Martine told me that he could only get free from that hatred against the boss when he became aware of the need to get free from that feeling to live in peace. It is relevant to remember that there are thousands of similar cases throughout Brazil and the world, where the person hates the boss because he occupies a hierarchic position that awakens the most primitive instincts of the subordinates, forgetting that he occupies that higher position due to the circumstances peculiar to his earthly existence.

In the current political conjuncture, although the ministers and governors be at the top of power, many are named without the basic knowledge to exert the function and not rarely the assistants are the ones performing the duties. By the other hand, Brazil had a health minister who was not a doctor and since I know, he performed an excellent administration. Even not acting in medicine, he learned in the work environment to observe the administrative course, so he knew to think and act according to the needs to be accomplished.

When I was detained in the occasion of the Libertarian Act on Feb 28th 1982, which culminated with the institution of GOD's Kingdom on Earth, formalized as SOUST, I remained fifteen days at Prison São José and many attorneys offered their help to defend me. However, I refused them, saying: 'I am not a prisoner; I am just resting according to the will of my FATHER, LORD and GOD. You are prisoners of your fears, of your miseries, of your vices, of

your anguish, of your ambitions... When it is my time to leave this place, of that door is not opened, my FATHER will knock this wall down...’.

Always remember, my children: if you allow the problems to imprison you, they will become your daily incarceration. Seek for the true freedom, the only genuine one, which is the conscientious freedom. And do not think that freedom consists of getting rid of the problems, of jail, of the wheelchair, of the debts. The only existing form of freedom is to rise beyond these obstacles, beyond these chains. Administer your problems keeping above them. If you have to live with someone whom you do not have affinity with, while you keep any negative feeling you will be slipping in the jail of your minds, that means, you will have that person as your prisoner! Raise, therefore, beyond the negative thought that ties you to your neighbor, boss or whosoever, and so you will be effectively free.

I reiterate once more: just as the hell is in your heads when you live outside the law, the paradise is in your heads, in your intimate, when you are living according to the law. When the human being takes refuge in GOD’s bosom, floating above the problems, the vicissitudes, he finds the genuine freedom. Enlightened, inspired by the ALMIGHTY, he rises to a level above any obstacle. Such attitude enables him manufacture the keys for the fetters and, with patience, determination, remove the chains. Finally conquers the most precious gift inherent to the human being, the freedom of consciousness.”

ZOOLOGY x EUTHANASIA

*Earth, the great zoo
The sincere love, detachment and idolatry towards animals
Sacrifices to GOD and messianic holocaust*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“From the height of the infinite kingdom of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, omnipresent, He sees all the beings that move upon Earth as animals, as members of the great zoo created and animated by Him. However, for the human beings the CREATOR bestowed the consciousness, the ratiocination, and the spirit elevated into the soul, consequently they are in a higher evolving stage, having power over the animals, which are not endowed with these mystical attributes.

The animals are animated by the divine blow, like all the beings that move upon earth, but they did not evolve yet to the status of soul. Therefore, when the human being behaves like a bestial being and momentarily allows the primitive instinct to sprout, it is said that he is a soulless being, that means, a bestial being disguised as human.

I can speak with the authority of my ancientness, because I am the most ancient Ape and passed through all the evolving stages until transcending to the human condition. My FATHER revealed that the animals imparted the first notions of feeding, housing and many skills to the primitive man. But it does not mean they shall be worshiped, venerated, as succeeded to the scarab in Egypt, to the elephant and the cow in India... Currently people have this behavior towards dogs, cats and other pets. The human beings shall indeed respect the animals, appreciate their tenderness, however, they shall never forget that all that pleases the eyes and the heart belongs to the context of the divine creation.

I have constantly witnessed the human beings declaring love for their pets: ‘*Oh, I love my small dog so much!*’ However, when the same is diagnosed with cancer, victimized by an accident or caught by an incurable disease, in name of a false love and selfishness, they prefer to see the small animal come and go from the veterinary clinic, passing through painful process, continuously suffering for days, months and even years, creeping on two paws or even blind colliding on the walls... instead of allowing him rest in peace.

When the pets become crippled, ill, incapable of taking a normal life, one of the subtlest forms of cruelty is to prolong their lives artificially, forcing

them to survive in sad conditions. The human beings that proceed so for ignoring the natural laws, end contracting a karmic debt, since all that you do that makes evil for you or for others is a sin; all that you do that does not harm you or others is not a sin. In these cases, giving the animals the merciful benefit of euthanasia aiming to soften the suffering, besides a matter of true love, is a measure of rationality. On the contrary it will be selfishness, wickedness disguised as love, inbuilt in the obstinate ignorance of the divine law.

It is necessary to point out that the animals do not have a project of life, do not have karmic debt, do not have conscious social commitments, do not follow the calendar, do not need to support a family. They do not need to worry about the clock hands, die without knowing what death is since they are not misled, manipulated by hoaxlogists, swindlelogists, lurelogists, who claim to be theologians. In the wild nature, their last moments are not disturbed by burdened ceremonies or onerous funerals, neither greedy lawsuits are moved around their wills. When the animal passes through the cares of a veterinary to receive euthanasia, he knows not what it means, nor if will go back home or not. And I warn you: the conscientious veterinaries know that many methods of postponing are real aberrations, tortures, however, they need to continue exerting the job, are obliged to subject to the scheme in vigor even to avoid being discriminated, marginalized or accused as incompetent.

In the case of the pets that contract cancer, it happens for a metaphysical, transcendental reason. Cancer is detonated when the human being suffers a wrench, a huge sadness, a social, loving, personal defeat; under this circumstance, the stream of life remains at mercy of a short-circuit, leading the individual to become ill. Having a pet, the cancer befalls to the small animal, as the animal is sensible and finishes absorbing the negative energies that would cause cancer in the owner. As says a popular saying: *'The cord always breaks in the weakest part'*. When it happens, behold one more reason to have compassion and mercifully bestow the relief of euthanasia to the small animal, in a painless passing away.

All the living beings that move upon Earth are animated by the divine blow, by the luminous energy from the Eternal LORD of Life. Therefore, giving the benefit of euthanasia to diseased or crippled animals simply means that the cosmic energy that moves them will return to the origin, providing them the grace of resting in eternity. And what is the origin? GOD.

When the ancient people committed a sin, a failed act, they did sacrifices of animals as form of atonement and thus being up to date with the ALMIGHTY, with the divine law expressed in the mosaic code. The just did not

know that the act of sacrifice simply meant to give the energies of the animal back to GOD, simply this. And they always had to choose the best animal for offering to the LORD, as that visual and psychic impact of knowing that he was giving the best would produce the effect of the blessing in the physical, neurometaphysical realm. Behold the cabalistic meaning of the biblical guidance: *'When any of you bring an offering of livestock to the LORD, you shall bring your offering from the herd or from the flock. If the offering is a burnt offering from the herd, you shall offer a male without blemish; you shall bring it to the entrance of the tent of meeting, for acceptance in your behalf before the LORD'* (Leviticus c.1 v.1 – 4). *'Give to the Most High as He has given to you, and as generously as you can afford. For the LORD is the one who repays, and He will repay you sevenfold. Do not offer Him a bribe, for He will not accept it'* (Sirach c.35 v.12 – 14). It did not mean that GOD was rejecting the defective animals, even because the defect is not their fault or sin, but offering a defective animal for GOD does not cause the same neurometaphysical impact at the donator's eyes and, therefore, does not produce the same effect of the blessing, could you understand this? The defective animals could even be sacrificed, just not as an offering to GOD.

When I delivered my body in holocaust two thousand years ago, I was rescuing all at once the sins of mankind in order to cease the sinister form of settling debts with the divine law. Ever since it became illicit at the LORD's eyes the sacrifice ritual and nobody offers animals for GOD in holocaust any longer, at least nobody being rational. Only the ignorant continue killing animals and offering to alleged divinities. *'I want mercy, not sacrifice'*, means that through repentance the sinner can obtain forgiveness for his sins, place himself well towards the LORD and, through the consciousness, start a new life.

Finally, my children, I exhort you once more: have compassion with your animals on behalf of love, always keeping in mind that love is to give everything without asking anything in return. Take care of your pets, and when necessary, give them the opportunity to return to the bosom of the FATHER, where there is not suffering and peace is infinite."

INRI CRISTO ANALYSES AND EXPLAINS 'THE POWER OF KABALA', by Yehuda Berg

Kabala is the instrument that enables deciphering the enigmas of the Holy Scriptures, as to know: discerning the essence of the divine law amidst the fables, legends and parables, also the mysteries of the Cosmos expressed in Nature.

So said INRI CRISTO:

"As narrated the author of the book *The Power of Kabala*, the legitimate knowledge on the Kabala was revealed around two thousand years ago, through a whole of books called Zohar. That means, it happened after the crucifixion, also after the Jews were expelled from the Palestine, on the path of dispersion. **In pain, in suffering, they were humble and finally sought to understand what I said.** So far, in their majority, the doctors of the synagogues were narrow-minded in the literal interpretation of the Scriptures; they did not invoke GOD's consent. Pride did not allow them to ask the ALMIGHTY, the Supreme CREATOR, the Eternal, a wider vision of the laws. And I, with acquiescence of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, **interpreted the law in a cabalistic approach, the most inspired, orthodox and just possible way.**

Since those times, my FATHER granted me with glimpsing what is beyond the mystical (or metaphysical) curtain that separates the physical world from the spiritual realm. Therefore, due to some pronouncements that I manifested, such as: '*Before Abraham was, I am*' (John c.8 v.58); '*The FATHER and I are one*' (John c.10 v.30); '*Whoever has seen me, has seen my FATHER*' (John c.14 v.9); '*Let anyone among you who is without sin be the first to throw the stone*' (John c.8 v.7); '*For the Son of Man is lord of the Sabbath*' (Matthew c.12 v.8), amidst others, the scribes and Pharisees of those times, fanatical, narrow-minded in the literal interpretation of the Scriptures, tried to stone me, spoke insults, revolted and hated me, instead of humbly seeking in the ALMIGHTY the assimilation, the understanding of why I did such declarations.

Because they accused me of being violating the Mosaic law, I said: '*Do not think that I have come to abolish the law or the prophets; I have not come to abolish, but to fulfill*' (Matthew c.5 v.17). And just to fulfill the law, I had to be crucified in the condition of Redeemer in order to rescue the sins of humanity, since I, Adam, the First Son of GOD, had been expelled from Eden for having disobeyed the FATHER, initiating the humanity in the path of sin. At first, the integrants of the elders' Council did not understand this, since in their view, I did not accomplish their expectations regarding the coming of the Messiah.

Very truly, it was not come the time yet. First it was necessary that I rescued humanity's debt with the divine Law, offering my body in holocaust. Only now, in the condition of judge up to date with the law, unblemished, I can fulfill the new stage of my mission on Earth; humanity is being prepared to listen and assimilate the things that I have to say from the part of the FATHER: *'I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now'* (John c.16 v.12).

When the scribes and Pharisees questioned me how they should proceed in relation to Mary Magdalene, since the mosaic law determined stoning in case of adultery, see that I did not say: *'Do as the law commands'*, or *'This law is unfair'*. Yet **the FATHER gave me a cabalistic vision of what had happened** and inspired me to answer: *'Let anyone among you who is without sin be the first to throw the stone at her'* (John c.8 v.7). I spoke these words with authority of who had already lived amidst men and know that all of them, with no exception, were subjected to sin. For this reason, none of those who questioned me had courage to continue the intent. The Pharisees also questioned me: *'Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife? Moses allowed a man to write a certificate of dismissal and divorce her'*, to which I answered: *'What GOD has joined together, let no one separate'* (Mark c.10 v.9). I was not against the letter of divorce, as I know that those united by love, were united by GOD, and in this case there is no possibility of separation. Only GOD can separate those that He united. I have already witnessed, even in the Kingdom of GOD, people who He united and later separated for His reasons, which I do not dare to question, because the LORD is eternally infallible and ineffable.

A complaint rose between me and some fundamentalists of the time, when they said: *'Now we know that you have a demon. Abraham died, and so did the prophets; yet you say: 'Whoever keeps my word will never taste death'. Are you greater than our father Abraham, who died? The prophets also died. Who do you claim to be?'* And I answered them: *'If I glorify myself, my glory is nothing. It is my FATHER who glorifies me, He of whom you say, 'He is our God', though **you do not know Him. But I know Him**; if I would say that I do not know Him, I would be a liar like you. But I do know Him and keep His word. Your ancestor Abraham rejoiced that he would see my day; he saw it and was glad'*. Then they said: *'You are not yet fifty years old, and have you seen Abraham?'*, and **I, conscious to be the most ancient, the Father of humanity**, answered to them: *'Very truly, I tell you: Before Abraham was, I am'* (John c.8 v.52 – 58). Considering such contusing assertive, they got stones to throw at me, however I hid myself and went out of the temple (John c.8 v.59).

Again, when I said: *'The FATHER and I are one'* (John c.10 v.30), they

were revolted and tried to stone me under the following accusation: *'It is not for a good work that we are going to stone you, but for blasphemy, because you, though only a human being, are making yourself GOD'* (John c.10 v.33). Again, **by making such declaration, I was interpreting the law, the reality of the Cosmos**; I was not doing but saying that the Supreme CREATOR, my FATHER, is **omnipresent**. However, in the darkness of ignorance, they were so fanatical and considered it so absurd to call the Supreme CREATOR as FATHER, that they got hatred against me. **They realized that they did not have the same intimacy I had with the FATHER, and this intimacy arose and arises from surrender**. I surrendered and from this unconditional surrender a symbiosis, a deep connection with Him was established. But very truly I tell you that anyone can do this. I consider Him, feel Him and see Him above everything and everyone: the terrestrial pleasures and conquests, the human vanities and even nutrition. This happened because I saw Him, I felt Him, I found Him and got conscious that, before the world existing, the FATHER and I already were (*'Now, FATHER, glorify me in your own presence with that glory that I had in you before the world existed'* – John c.17 v.5).

I am conscious that I am spirit of the FATHER's spirit, and, as I teach until nowadays, everyone is; I simply am the oldest, nobody is obliged to believe. No living being moves upon Earth but animated by the divine blow, that means, he needs the spiritual presence of the **omnipresent** FATHER. He vivifies each cell of your body and each particle of your blood. For the sake of this I always assert that, in the light of my FATHER, who is in me, I continue loving all the creatures that move upon Earth. But I do not and did never say that I am GOD. To prove this, at the time of crucifixion, I questioned the LORD, saying: *'FATHER, have you forsaken me?'* (Matthew c.27 v.46) and next: *'In your hands I commend my spirit'* (Luke c.23 v.46). Only then I felt again the comfort of His presence. **If I were GOD as my detractors wanted and want to allege, who would I be invoking at that moment?** The LORD does not accept taking lash and spit on the face. Although He is always present because He is omnipresent, at the time of mockery and agony on the cross I did not feel His presence with that sublime, vehement and unmistakable way as I usually felt.

The Pharisees also accused me of allowing my disciples to pick spikes on the Sabbath (Matthew c.12 c.2), of healing on the Sabbath (Matthew c.12 v.10)... As a proof that they were mistaken, if I was able to heal on the Sabbath, it means that GOD, my FATHER, was who manifested through me and agreed; **the phenomenon of the healing happened because the FATHER was consenting, after all He is who makes the works** (John c.14 v.10). On the

contrary, I would not be successful. My secret aim was to show that someone shall keep the Sabbath because it is salutary, for better enjoy the LORD's blessings, not merely for a blind obedience to a law. For this reason I said that even the Sabbath the Son of Man is lord of (Matthew c.12 v.8). Until nowadays I teach that one shall guard the Sabbath, this is part of the ALMIGHTY's law. But if, for an imperative reason, someone needs to make a work on the Sabbath, no matter it is giving help, executing any undelayable task or even for sake of survival, it is not a fault at the LORD's eyes. If a person knocks on my door to ask for a blessing, I will not refuse, as **it is right on the Sabbath that the blessing of the LORD, my FATHER, is more abundant and it is possible to feel it more vehemently.** It is the day that I stay on duty here in the premises of SOUST, for asking the LORD a blessing for His children who are connected to me and communicate from heart to heart.

Many times the Pharisees tried to surprise me planning traps; they aimed to catch any contradiction in what I was saying. They tried to accuse me of being counteracting the controller empire commanded by the Cesar, instead of considering him usurper of Judea. They exposed me a coin of which they paid tribute, and then I asked: *'Whose head is this, and whose title?'* They answered: *'It is Cesar's'*, and I replied: *'Give therefore to Cesar the things that are Cesar's and to GOD the things that are GOD's'* (Matthew c.22 v.21). And so, during the time that I fulfilled my mission two thousand years ago, the priests, scribes and Pharisees were always seeking for any new way of accusing me and put the Jewish people against me, until they finally obtained the verdict of crucifixion. In the current times it is not different: **the priests, pastors, fraudologists called theologians, faith mercenaries, also do not tolerate to see that I speak the truth, that I interpret the LORD's law without fanaticism;** they hate and slander me for not having the reach of understanding the things that I teach, because I teach from the part of the FATHER. For this reason I want now to let it very clear that, **after the crucifixion, GOD inspired the rabbis, when they were already in the dispersion, so that they would finally understand that I was not violating the law, I was not abolishing the law, but interpreting the law inspired by my FATHER, the Supreme CREATOR, the ALMIGHTY, the LORD of the law.** Therefore, this book *The Power of Kabala* now comes at good time and I recommend it to my children and followers, because the author, a Jew, was inspired by my FATHER, LORD and GOD to write it in the most clear and orthodox possible way.

Regarding the fact that the scribes and priests having incriminated me two thousand years ago for not having accepted me as the king of Jews, very

truly it happens that I recognized that my FATHER is the King of kings, their king and king of all terrestrial kings. I was and am just the exponent of my FATHER's law. **Only I had authority to speak with knowledge of my FATHER, because they spoke what they read in anachronic books, that means, they spoke what they believed in.** However, belief is not enough to know GOD. One must have the conscience of GOD. I report a quotation, on page 16, where the author says that one shall not believe in anything that is read or heard, *'because the very idea of belief implicates a residue of doubt. Knowledge, however, does not allow any trace of skepticism to remain. It means certainty'*. There is another quotation, on page 73, where it is quoted that *'whoever accepts the Bible literally is an idiot'*. Here is where I identify that the writer of this book was inspired by GOD, as I always assure that the Bible is a book of dead letters and it can only be assimilated if it is read, analyzed and studied with the ALMIGHTY's acquiescence.

Nevertheless, since **the author is not perfect in his limited human condition, he allowed to come from the malignant one only mistake that, when examining, I found: He asserts and induces the readers to believe that GOD has 72 names**, while GOD does not have even one name and clears it out by saying: *'I am the LORD, this is my name; my glory I give to no other, nor my praise to idols'* (Isaiah c.42 v.8). **GOD's name is not a name, but the elevated condition of LORD; this is the only designation that He accepts.** And why cannot it be given name to the LORD? Because who gives name is always the superior. And the LORD is the Supreme, the ineffable CREATOR of the Universe, only uncreated being, only eternal, only being worthy of worship and veneration; **there is nothing or nobody above Him.**

Therefore, the only moment when Satan himself could interfere is when the author tried to induce the readers to believe that, in front of determined situations, one should invoke one of GOD's 72 names, by viewing those letters of the Jewish alphabet. It happens that, **directing the eyes to a letter, to a marked point, to a rock, to a statue or to any other object is a form of idolatry, it is ignoring GOD.** Since He is omnipresent, you shall not look at anything at the moment of invoking Him; yet, you shall look only to the infinite, and with the eyes open, in order to connect your eyes, which are the windows of your spirit, with the cosmos. You shall look over there at the moment of prayer. **And then, from far away the beyond, from the high, the infinite, He throws the energy, the Light upon you.** May my FATHER, LORD and GOD enlighten you and grant upon you the gift of understanding. May peace be with all of you, my children!"

INRI CRISTO'S ANALYSIS ON THE BOOK 'THE MUSTARD SEED', BY OSHO

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"The book *The Mustard Seed*' gathers speeches spoken by the Indian mystic Osho on the Gospel of Thomas, which consists of a roundup of manuscripts found in 1945 in the immediacies of the Dead Sea and is considered the greatest archeological discovery of the XXth century. As I could notice analyzing the translation of this document, originally written in the Copta language, it is about a legitimate register. It was not by chance that it was kept untouched for so long time, safe from the 'religious' institutions, that would have soon treated to extinguish it facing the profound revelations that it carries. Because they mean nothing more, nothing less than the ideological ruin of the whole empire of Christianity built in my former, obsolete name, Jesus.

Before I left Earth two thousand years ago, I said to the disciples: '*Go into all the world and proclaim the Gospel to the whole creation*' (Mark c.16 v.15). It is worth pointing out that Gospel means 'good news', the mystical, transcendental message, which I came to announce to men from the part of my FATHER. Therefore, in any register of the Gospel, whether it is considered canonic, gnostic or apocryphal, I only answer for what I said, for the words that came from my mouth; I do not answer for what others spoke about me nor for the fantasies inserted afterwards aiming to deceive, deviate the human beings from the truth. I have consciousness that the truth is a very dangerous beast that not everyone want to see released.

As what concerns the mentioned book, since I recommend its reading to the children of the heart, I must only solution some incoherence, solve some mistakes to dissipate eventual doubts. When reading Osho's speeches, I realize, feel that he was inspired by GOD into assimilating and interpreting what I spoke; never someone was so close to my essence as he was. I never saw anyone expose in such rich details the whole of the divine law, the reality of human nature and of the Cosmos, like he did. However, in his human condition subject to fails, living in a cultural and religious atmosphere predominantly Oriental, he ended aggregating some conclusions to his discourse which do not correspond to my reality.

At one time he says that I was disciple of John the Baptist, another time that I was initiated by the Essene, what is a mistake, incongruent, since the very John the Baptist refused to baptize me (Matthew c.3 v.14) for recognizing that I was the awaited Son of the FATHER. Truly I tell you: neither two

thousand years ago, nor now I was allowed to have any terrestrial 'master' or belong to the sect of any denomination; there is a block, a hindrance. My only Master is and will always be my FATHER, LORD and GOD. It has always been Him the powerful indomitable, invincible and untranslatable energy that guided and conducted me, that impelled me to burrow in the world jungle, to study empirical sociology in living beings, preparing me to fulfill my mission. Only Him I obey and for Him I live; I always say and reiterate again that I have no reason to exist but only to fulfill my FATHER's will.

As a matter of environmental circumstance and because the malignant always wants to prevent someone to work only for the LORD, Osho was induced to put me together Buda and other gurus of exotic names. If he does say: *'With Jesus History began. His attitudes, his manner to achieve the human mind is very different from the one of Buda or Lao-Tse. The final aim is the same, the ultimate florescence is unique, but the approach is absolutely different. He is unique...'*, therefore it is incoherent insisting into comparing me with Buda mentioning him many times along the pronouncements. If the focus of the speech is in something that came from me, wouldn't it be orthodox attain to the teaching emitter? I understood that he was obliged to proceed so even to prevent from being marginalized by the Buddhist and followers of other oriental beliefs. And as GOD writes right even though on winding lines, I have conscience that if he spoke only about me, would not have attracted so many listeners, wouldn't achieve the fame and reach that he achieved, after all not everyone are prepared to accept and assimilate Christ.

In this blaze of achieving the crowds, he forgot or ignored what I myself said: *'Many are called and few are chosen'* (Matthew c.20 v.16), and that would be once more rejected by my generation (Luke c.17 v.25 – 35). Osho spoke many times about renouncing the ego, which is praiseworthy, but the personal yearning to achieve the masses was a moment of human weakness where he succumbed to the ego and paid the price for the paradox. When putting me together the so-called 'enlightened' beings, he became vulnerable to a precocious death, beneath the natural laws, because the things that the LORD has ministered through me cannot be mixed up; all that I teach has the power of purity, of the legitimacy that only the ALMIGHTY bestows, therefore cannot be mixed up with profane theories.

Another point that is convenient to emphasize is when Osho refers to Buda and other leaders as enlightened beings, and includes me in this condition. I can say and recognize that he, Osho, was an enlightened man in appreciable moments, a man of broad view and understanding, who saw

far and beyond, in a transcendental mystical sphere, like very few were able to achieve. However I am not and never said that I am enlightened or that achieved enlightenment, much less that I am avatar of any sort. I am not and have never been enlightened. I am the Light of the world, the truth and the life... as I have already said two thousand years ago (John c.14 v.6). It is not something that I want to be, but it happens that when I speak from the part of my FATHER, I am enlightening; I am here to pour the divine Light upon the heads of those who hear me. In the occasion of the fast in 1979, my FATHER revealed my identity, showed my mission and how to fulfill it. And to fulfill my mission He gave me power over the flesh, but I have not searched it. I was lead, pushed ahead until this discovery... by the way, this happened my whole life, always pushed ahead by the ineffable hands of the Supreme Being that commands me, that guides me, finally, shows me what I must do.

Except these details that I have just shown you, I recognize that Osho's discourse is inspired, enlightening, transforming for all those who have thirst for conscientious freedom. He was daring into manifesting the truth so clear and directly, exposing to the wrath and hatred of those who claim to be religious men, because the truth does not please everyone, mainly those who have their interests annoyed. And as nothing happens on Earth without GOD's permission, many this effort to please Greeks and Trojans was a providential divine strategy to better spread and expand this rich message registered in the book *'The Mustard Seed'*. Peace be with all."

INRI CRISTO'S ANALISIS ON THE BOOK ZEALOT, by Reza Aslan

So said INRI CRISTO:

"The book Zealot, by Reza Aslan, is very interesting, worthy to be studied, because he did a deep investigation, collected precious, coherent information of my history two thousand years ago. Through this book he generated a great polemic in the Jewish environment as much as in the pharisaical one. For someone who came from the Muslim world, became Pharisee and only then chose the rational way of seeking the truth about my previous coming on Earth, he was reasonably successful. But as a human being, he also committed his failures, his mistakes; after all he is at the mercy of the human fragilities... One of these failures was when he asserted many times that I was a disciple of John the Baptist, alleging that he, John the Baptist, would have been my Master... Neither two thousand years ago or now did my FATHER ever allow that I had an earthly master; the LORD is my only instructor and conductor, it was He who induced me to penetrate the dense jungle of this chaotic world, breaking into the social corners, in order to extract the empirical lessons needed for fulfilling my mission.

Reza Aslan also said that my meeting with Pilate was a fantasy, an invention; finally, it did not happen... how can he assert this with security? As a historian he could not categorically assert something like this; the dialogue with Pilate is something that transcends the common sense, it cannot be invented, nor would have sense to invent... When I silenced in front of Pilate, since I knew that it had come the time of crucifixion, he said: *'Do you refuse to speak to me? Do you not know that I have power to release you, and power to crucify you?'*, and only then I answered, inspired by the FATHER: *'You would have no power over me unless it had been given you from above'* (John c.19 v.10 – 11). Next, he washed his hands and left me at the mercy of priests who aimed my condemnation.

At the eyes of the masses, the espevo (pseudoevolved spermatozoon), the creeping beings, two thousand years ago I was a disappointment, a weak, inoperative Messiah, because the creeping beings believe only in the touchable things; if it concerns power, it must be with blood, with violence, with lethal guns... The ignorant did not understand that when I said: *'My kingdom is not of this world...'* (John c.18 v.36), I wanted to say that my kingdom is not material, it is not physical. The Kingdom of GOD does not come with things that can be observed (Luke c.17 v.20), because the Kingdom of GOD, differently

from earthly kingdoms, is a magnetic, subtle kingdom, full of energies, signs and Light. I came to the world two thousand years ago, just as now, to exert mystical authority upon the souls, upon the spirits, independently of race, social status, religion or biological ascent... Behold the meaning of Daniel's prophecy: *'After the sixty two weeks Christ will be killed, and the people who are to deny him won't be his people anymore... A people with their Capitan Captain that is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; its end will be a total ruin, and after the end of war, the decreed desolation shall come. And Christ shall confirm his covenant with many for one week, and for half of the week, he shall make sacrifice and offering cease; and in their temple shall be an abomination that desolates, and the desolation shall last until the consumption and until the end'* (Daniel c.9 v.26 – 27 – Bible of the Pauline Edition, translation by Friar Mattos Soares).

I am indeed making a revolution, as always, aiming to save the souls, educate and take care of the souls. At the eyes of the masses, a revolution had to be soon with violence, changing government, management of bellicose power and everything must happen soon... but at the eyes of the ALMIGHTY, my FATHER, LORD and GOD, it is not that way! So, I did begin a mystical revolution two thousand years ago, which changed the course of history, considering that the occidental world was divided in two times, one before and another after my passage here. Now I came to continue and again those who want and elect the bloody ruffian to rule earthly power get disappointed. By the way, for this reason they chose Barabbas instead of me, because he was of violence; nowadays it is the same thing, history repeats.

The reckless, desperate, irresponsible beings mistakenly think, as I heard so many times while wandering on Earth: *'If he were Christ, he would not allow injustice in the world, he would not let anyone starve... If he were Christ, while he is here on Earth, nobody would be born crippled, there would be no disgrace afflicting us, nobody would be poor...'*, forgetting that I said: *'You always have the poor with you, but you do not always have me'* (John c.12 v.8). On the contrary, I warned that I would come back here right when these things should happen, when the world was this way and you would hear of wars, pestilences, storms, famines... Not that I come for disgrace, for war, for hunger, but my FATHER sent me back here at these agitated, difficult times, when humanity is being subjected to forge and it is more viable, propitious to expose the LORD's law justifying the reason of hunger, of war, of pestilences... because when everything runs fine in life of human beings and everyone is happy, rarely there is space for meditation, wisdom and for the divine light.

My mission now is to prepare His children to survive with dignity

after the nuclear hecatomb that will put an end to this chaotic world, and only GOD's children ought to see and understand what I say. The others are creeping beings that will continue creeping until entering the path of evolution. When GOD's children see me, they listen to me, recognize me by my voice, gather together with me even from a long distance, as many who have not even been at my presence yet... There from Australia, Iran, USA, India, France, Japan and many other countries, they thank me for being here, for passing on the messages of my FATHER's law, and they make their efforts to live according to the law... Through the internet, they fulfill what has been foreseen for millennia, that every eye shall see me (Revelation c.1 v.14). For these ones I am here, the discontented people. The others will have to creep a lot yet, endure much depuration so that within some millennia they may come close to the Son of Man and say: *'Ohhh now I understand, you come here as the LORD's envoy, the laws that you teach are the eternal laws, you come here as a metaphysical revolutionary, not as a guerilla who imposes fire weapons to kill!'*

But very truly I tell you: I am much more lethal than those who use fire weapons; I have already seen many creeping, espevo, irreverent beings cross my path behaving amiss and be pierced by the divine sword, which turned them into dust, to where they came from... I've already seen it many times, but I do not grasp, I do not use physical weapon; my weapon is the two-edged sword inside my mouth (Revelation c.1 v.16). This sword speaks the LORD's things and blesses as much as it may curse. And it is Him who uses it; I am only the LORD's servant, the executor of His holy will. I reiterate once more: I do not want to live one second here on Earth but to fulfill the will of my FATHER, LORD and GOD".

III – INRI CRISTO TEACHES GOD’S LAW THROUGH PARABLES

*“All things have been handed over to me by my FATHER;
and no one knows the Son except the FATHER,
and no one knows the FATHER except the Son,
and anyone to whom the Son chooses to reveal him”
(Matthew c.11 v.27).*

PARABLE OF THE CLAY VESSEL

The human beings with no direction, disconnected from GOD, orphan of the light, resemble a group of ants moving on the boarder of a clay vessel with no guidance, with no destiny, until exhaustion.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Have you ever seen, my children, how behave the ants when they move in a line on the boarder of a clay vessel? They move around and around until exhausting, one following the other, in the illusion of moving to somewhere, when in truth they move towards death. So is the human being when he does not have intimacy with GOD, the Supreme CREATOR. He resembles the laborer ants incessantly moving on the boarders of the vessel clay, ignoring that they will be victims of this vicious circle.

The craftsman, the peasant, finally, the laborer, no matter his activity, when he ignores the intimacy with GOD, moves since morning to nightfall without the divine grace. Leaves home early, many times early at dawn, to work the whole day. Gets to work tired from the overcrowding of the buses, trains, metros. By the end of the day, goes back home tired and has to hear the complaints and demands from wife and children. Sleeps worried about the house rental, the light and water bills, the milk of children... besides the possibility of being dismissed. On the next day, like a marionette, needs to deal again this reality, victim of the cruel system that commands the contemporary society.

Lives in more lamentable conditions than the slaves lived in the past, since these at least did not need to worry about food, rental, dressing; they just worried about fulfilling the orders concerning daily labor. He thinks that has freedom to go and come, however is hindered, limited by the precarious economic conditions that many times stop him even from moving around in a bus. And to feed the vicious circle, at the days of rest, as only leisure alternative he will fornicate to generate one more espevo, increasing the charge of responsibility. Consequently, will be forced to work more, wake up earlier and leave the service later in order to feed one more mouth. And, because he does not have the ALMIGHTY's blessing, he takes this life until the end of earthly existence.

However, the human being that sees the intimacy with the CREATOR establishes the symbiosis, cultivates a joy inside for having placed at first to live in harmony with the LORD GOD. He stops to move in circles, stops to be

one more laborer ant in the vicious life of earth inhabitants and starts, with the ALMIGHTY's blessing, to have a plenty, abundant life. Will not need fornicate to achieve the illusory pleasure ministered by the malignant since he has consciousness of the joy of GOD's love; understands the mystical meaning of carnal junction under the light of spirituality only aiming to generate a descendant, thus being granted by the LORD to choose the number of heirs. So behave the children of GOD."

PARABLE OF THE ALPINISTS

The mystical and the social alpinist in GOD's Kingdom

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"All the human beings that, under the protection of the Divine Providence, cross the dark tunnel full of spiders, scorpions, serpents, crocodiles, jackals, hyenas etc. until finally being face to face with the Son of Man that speaks to you, become alpinists, whether they are ecclesiastic, eclectic disciples, meritorious members or followers. However, considering the search of each son of GOD in the current existence, there are distinctions. Thereby, there are the mystical and the social alpinists.

The mystical alpinists are those that have the quest, the spiritual ascension, the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY, as their only focus of evolution, conscious that the ultimate destiny of the human being is to transcend, climb the mystical mountain towards the Infinite. They approach the Son of Man and, endowed with a firm, strong character, do not allow that anything or anyone jolt the certainly of the life ideal that they chose. Invested with divine security, of unbreakable conviction of serving the LORD, they come 'with everything'. When they achieve the status of ecclesiastic disciple, become blinded, unshakable columns of GOD's Kingdom; nobody in the profane world can abduct them. The mystical alpinists dedicate with body and soul to the cause of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, they know where they are, why they came and where they will go, so they move erect, gazing the Infinite.

Yet the social alpinists, as a rule, are vulnerable, at the mercy of abduction by members of the iniquitous, corrupt, moribund society of this chaotic world, who may slowly plant ideas of social ascension in their minds. They become seduced, hypnotized by the offerings and possibilities of social ascension, not knowing that ambition is a 'bottomless bag', and the instinct of wanting more and more stops them to glimpse that they were happy when they lived under the protection of the Divine Providence in GOD's Kingdom.

These ones that allow being hypnotized had predisposition for the profane world, they nourished personal ambition, aimed to obtain a title, a high social position, far from the periphery where they lived. This desire many remain latent for years until the alpinist finds a way to concretize his profane aspirations through abductors of many areas, that sometimes enter the land of SOUST. However, here is the Kingdom of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, where everyone are and can remain only for Him, for love of Him. I have already warned millennia ago: *'Whoever does not gather with me scatters'* (Matthew c.12 v.30). So, when a profane person can abduct someone back to the world, many eventually wonder, inspired by the darkness, that achieved a victory; that's a mistake. Not knowing GOD's purposes, ignores that only the LORD allows someone to be abducted, since he was predestined to be integrant of the Parable of the Film, which my FATHER ordered to speak decades ago and insert into SOUST literature.

From my part, I always continue including them in my prayers, as they continue being my children. Although they forgot the LORD of destiny, they made conscious or unconscious use of free-will. And because I have conscience that nothing happens on Earth without GOD's permission, I understand that they fulfilled the mission during the time determined by my FATHER. I will look each of them always with much love, considering the period of their lives dedicated to the Kingdom of GOD. There are the exceptions: those that, even returning to the world, continue fervently connected, dedicating to the Divine Cause, passing to integrate the Fraternity of Meritorious Members.

It is worth to remember cases when the alpinists remained far from me for a while, and when they realized that they had been abducted, seduced, induced by the malignant, they returned repent. Once there was a social alpinist that remained approximately one year distant from me; he had stopped attending SOUST and started to visit a pharisaical temple. When he returned, I asked him in front of the assembly: *'Why have you returned? Why have you not remained there?'* And he answered: *'After the truth comes in, nothing else fits. They said 'Jesus! Jesus! Aleluia!' I looked one side and another and did not see you. You*

were not there, I have not felt you there; I just felt the emptiness, the vacuum of your absence. That's why I returned'. Behold one example that it is necessary to keep vigilant in order to remain on the FATHER's route and not follow the fanciful and large path of perdition (Matthew c.7 v.13).

My beloved and blessed children, alpinists of my heart, always remember that the ALMIGHTY, from the height of the Infinite, sees everything and everyone; He is the Supreme CREATOR, only non-created Being, only Eternal, only Being worthy of worship and veneration, omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, only LORD of the Universe. Therefore, the union with the Heavenly FATHER will always be the highest target, the most sublime goal, the summit of human achievement, mainly for whom was destined by the LORD to be a prince of His Kingdom of Light".

PARABLE OF THE GOOD AND THE EVIL

When traveling aboard the motor-home of SOUST (which is a house on wheels), so said **INRI CRISTO** to a disciple who had told him: *"This world is very evil, it is very perverse"*, referring to the negative, the deadly side of human beings who steal, kill, deceive, cheat, lie, persecute their fellows:

"Nothing happens on Earth without the consent, the knowledge of GOD. For this reason, this side of the world that you consider bad will not be bad if you are not a fool, an idiot, a naïve person. While you do not live alert, with your eyes very open and your sense very sharpened, this bad side of the world will be good to awaken your asleep consciousness. GOD, the Supreme CREATOR, allows the negative side of spirituality to exist (which is the evil, the darkness spirit) aiming that it serves as a tool of atonement and evolution for the human beings. The evil is useful in the context of divine creation, otherwise the ALMIGHTY would not allow its existence.

Can you see those vehicles coming on the opposite side of ours? You may look at them and think: 'Oh, how bad they are, they may crash me at any time'. Very truly, my son, they are not bad. They are as good as this vehicle on

which we are traveling. It is up to you to keep vigilant, alert and prevent from colliding. They will become bad only if you do not know to properly position yourself, if you do not know to equilibrate at this side of the road without crashing against them.

So happens in life. The evil is always looking for a gap, a fragility in human beings through which it may act. You must learn to escape, to divert from the malignant the same way you deviate from those vehicles, otherwise you will inevitably collide against them. The evil is always in search of a body, therefore if you keep the spirit alert, attentive, when you face the darkness spirit it will not be able to possess you and turn you into a mount, an instrument of domination.

Likewise happens with the good. The good that exists inside you may become evil if you do not use it with discernment. If you do not make good use of the power, of the strength GOD has given you, for example, you may hold a knife (the same that you use to peel an orange) and stab yourself. In this case, the good becomes evil. You may contemplate the greatness and immensity of the sea, dive your body in its beneficent waters, but at the same time, if you do not establish the barrier, you may be devoured by the merciless flow of tides.

You need to get sun bath to provide your body with health and strengthen your bones. However, if you exceed the limit of exposition to the sun rays, you may burn your skin and even allow a cancer to grow. The food that serves to nourish your body, providing it with conditions to survive, is able to provoke a disease and even cause death if you eat immeasurably, excessively. Water, vital for your survival, if not ingested conveniently, will damage your body. And so on...

Abeverê, my eldest disciple, used to say: *"Could I choke the evil, I would exterminate it..."* I answered that it would never be possible, the evil cannot be exterminated, because it is a divine creature. The evil, or the negative side of spirituality, must be disciplined, fastened, dominated... it all depends on your good procedure, it is all tied to the awakening of your consciousness. Truly, the negative side of spirituality cannot be eliminated; it must only be overcome by the light.

When you achieve the spiritual stability and learn to use the ability of discernment, the evil side of all things and the negative energies will be turned into light. It will only be a matter on how you position yourself towards GOD and the divine law, making good or bad use of free-will".

PARABLE OF THE GOOD VOYAGE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Living on Earth is like making a trip whose destiny can be achieved through countless routes, and it is up to the entrepreneur the responsibility inherent to the supply and the decision on the route to be followed. This trip begins at the moment you are born, when you reincarnate, when taking the first breath of vivifying air. It is up to each human being, making good or bad use of free-will, satisfactorily perform the trip he was attributed in order to achieve the established destiny.

If you place under the good omens of the divine grace, if you wisely wonder about the choice of routes and supplies, the trip will be enchanting and profitable, you will gaze out wonderful landscapes, transit through a magnificent, pleasant route, also will have the opportunity of transforming the obstacles on the path into learning, wisdom, knowledge.

Imagine, for example, that you need to travel from here to the Northeast by land, by the Brazilian routes. You will have to stop at the gas stations to supply the fuel, the food, take a bath, check the vehicle condition, and so on. You must take on a whole procedure that, if you know to develop with sagacity and intelligence, will provide security and the warranty to calmly arrive to the end. Since the moment you gather your body from the mother’s womb, you begin this trip on Earth, which also consists in a sort of research, in a process of apprenticeship with many stages.

First you will crawl as a baby, grow up, go into school, will receive instruction for work, integrate the society. Later you will get old, until you arrive at the final destiny, the conclusion of your trip, at the moment of regress to the cosmic realm.

Blessed are the wise and persevering ones that not only contemplate beautiful landscapes, but also are able to overcome the obstacles, the adversities, the challenges, win their own limits and get triumphant to the end. When you perform the good trip wisely, will only have to elevate, aggrandize your spirit. By the eve of departing from Earth towards the higher realm, you will not have what to repent, lament, resent. In your consciousness you will feel the satisfaction of mission accomplished.

However, if you do not decide the proper route, if you do not take supply, if you do not organize conveniently and not observe the main commandments and rules related to the trip, then you will be subject to suffer disasters, to be hindered by difficulties, accidents, problems, preventing the

continuity. There are some that, lacking wisdom, resistance and ability to advance beyond the hindrances and barriers, interrupt the trip roughly, rushing into the attitude of suicide. They believe, mistaken, that will be exempt from continuing the trip, while in fact they will have to start all over again and will be subject to the same obstacles that previously they refused to overcome.

To enable the trip becomes profitable and propitiates your spiritual enrichment, you need the divine grace, the blessings from GOD complemented by your intelligence and perseverance in order to discern, at the right time, what is the right path. Sometimes there are crossroads, bifurcations, dangerous routes... the mistake choosing the path can generate unpleasant disturbance. Therefore, you must be always alert, with the senses very attentive to avoid failures.

In the earthly route there are many signs to provide the guidance in order to arrive at the destiny. Likewise in your life, you have the divine commandments, whose observance will manifest into divine protection that will grant you with wisdom in decisions. The inobservance, however, will imply suffering, whether in hospital or in any other place, until you learn to be in tune with the law, since all physical diseases begin in the sickness of the soul. I teach human beings to thrive their lives within the divine law; the disciplinary rules of GOD's Kingdom are the rules established by GOD's law that propitiate peace and harmony for human beings.

If you do not administer your behavior well, if you stumble too much and commit too many crimes, gathering many debts, your trip will be interrupted, you will be deprived of your vehicle, that means, you will die. For not having concluded the trip satisfactorily, what means the fulfillment of your mission, you will be imprisoned to the terrestrial realm due to the weight of your sins. Consequently, you will not be able to return to the higher, cosmic realm, together with the Heavenly FATHER, from where you have come.

Therefore, my children, use the gifts that GOD has given you with discernment; overcome the obstacles of life with dignity; endeavor to make the trip with steady, purposeful steps, in harmony with the divine law. By the end of your trajectory, you will be worthy of uniting with the All-Powerful, my FATHER, LORD and GOD, only non-created being, only eternal, only being worthy of worship and veneration, only LORD of the Universe. With Him and me you will be someday only one thing."

PARABLE OF THE GOOD FISHER

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“I am the good fisher, fisher of men. My FATHER, LORD and GOD sent me again to this universe of approximately 6 billion people to fish only 144.000, which are the elect sealed (Revelation c.7 v.4). In the condition of good fisher, I can throw the line to the fish without worrying with the extension demanded, giving them the faculty of freely moving around.

I throw the line. When a neophyte bites the bait (which in this parable are the teachings that I minister from my FATHER), he can with my consent wander at his will, experience all that the world offers, its false pleasures, illusions, fantasies, hoax, etc. However, when enjoying the freedom (free-will) that my FATHER, LORD and GOD propitiates to him, runs the risk of entwine in some obstacle. If he is my son, worthy to be called son of GOD, will never try to penetrate in obscure places, in tenebrous caves, subjecting to break the line and be prevented from returning to my presence. My children, the elect, after running around all the places that the line extension allows them to, return unharmed, without being contaminated, and then receive the reward for the fidelity, becoming trustworthy.

Nevertheless, the bad fish, which do not have scales or fin and do not even deserve to be fished, the more I release the line, more they move apart and, on the way back, get lost, stick to obstacles (for example the drugs, nightclubs, prostitution, fornication, finally, all sort of vices), when they are not swallowed by sharks or bigger fish (priests of the proscribed roman church and the false prophets). Some suffer an accident and are stopped from returning to my presence; others fall in the harpoon of a wicked predator fisher (churches of the false prophets).

When the incautious discovers that he fell in a trap it is late, too late to return, because the good fisher has already gathered his fish and is stepping on firm land. The incautious will remain unsatisfied floating on the fantasies of high sea. They will search, from cave to cave, from crater to crater, the permanent joy, which they will never achieve far from the good fisher, that means, the Son of GOD that speaks to you, because only I can teach them the path to paradise, where one lives the permanent joy.”

PARABLE OF THE COCOON

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Once upon a time, a good-hearted man walked in a forest and admired the marvels of nature, when he found a cocoon where a butterfly debated and struggled to get out and fly in the freedom. Observing the difficulty of the butterfly, with the best of his intentions, he decided to help her by breaking the cocoon.

The butterfly could finally get out of the cocoon, but she could never fly, could never experience the real flight of freedom. The “good-hearted” citizen ignored that, by helping the butterfly, he was taking from her the right to fly by herself, as it was right in the difficulty to break the cocoon that the butterfly would gain strength and self-confidence to fly.

My children, do not follow the example of the senseless people; let the nature, created by the LORD of perfection, follow its destiny. The altruistic man of this parable was moved by the feeling of goodness, piety, mercifulness, but his premature attitude was lack in knowledge and in wisdom. As did the mentioned citizen act, so behave the ones who ignore the divine law, by saying: *‘My son will not pass by the same things that I passed, my son will study in the best schools and have particular teachers, my son will never be in lack of anything...’*

By proceeding this way, they are taking from their descendants the right to evolve, to walk with their own legs. Truly, very truly I tell you: it is in the time of the forge, of the difficulties, of the slips, that the human being evolves, melts the neuronal fat, becomes eager to defy the troubles, the vicissitudes of life (Sirach c.2), learning the art of survival and adapting to the circumstances.

Those who are pruned by the “help”, by the “benevolence” of their parents, will never be able to evolve, to prepare themselves for facing the existence and overcome the obstacles, thus becoming parasites, useless, selfish and unprepared for the life in society”.

PARABLE OF THE DIVINE LAW OF KARMA

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Imagine, my children, a huge yard full of automobiles of many models and prices, since the simplest one to the most sophisticated and modern, all exposed in order to be sold. Also imagine a countless number of buyers of different economic condition, whose purpose is to purchase one of the vehicles at sell.

The owner of the exposition, wondering about even the most humble purchaser, allowed to expose some cars without wheels, without windshield, without horn, so that nobody was excluded, prevented from performing the acquisition. Obviously, the purchasers will only make use of the available resources. The most wealthy will choose a powerful, well equipped vehicle. While the needy, being under a difficult economic crisis, is coerced by circumstances to purchase the simplest vehicle, sometimes without a light, without a wheel or a seat, maybe in the hope to aggregate them later. Finally, each one, somehow, will purchase one of the vehicles.

Likewise, my children, is the mechanism of the divine law of karma. In the case of this parable, the immense yard is the world, planet Earth. The buyers are the spirits from the cosmic realm that need to reincarnate; yet the automobiles are the body in which they will reincarnate. The economic resources of the purchasers consist on the credit of each one before GOD according to the law of karma. That means, those who sinned much (killed, robbed, cheated, hated...) and could not afford the whole karmic debt in the precedent incarnation, will be in debt, that means, will not have enough credit to reincarnate in a healthy, perfect body. So you can understand why some people reincarnate blind, deaf, dumb, without a limb, mutilated, crippled...

On the other hand, those who seeded good works, helped their fellows, finally, lived according to GOD's law, these ones will have credit to reincarnate in a perfect, healthy body, in the bosom of a honest, honored family. These are the owners of spiritual wealth, being allowed to them purchase a perfect, modern, sophisticated vehicle, needing no repair.

Therefore, if you wish to have credit to be good purchasers, live according to the precepts of the CREATOR's law (which synthesized in two words, is action and reaction), seed good works and so you will receive the rewards distributed by my FATHER, LORD and GOD according to the effort and merit of each son, of each human being.”

PARABLE OF THE SOAP STAIRWAY

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“To achieve the joy in Eden, it is fundamental that GOD’s children evolve, climbing degree by degree the stairway of ascension, which is purposely made of soap. By climbing it, the persevering neophyte will have to subject to hard tests, always remembering that the evil spirit will be obstinately watching, trying to drop the ascension postulant.

The envoy of Beelzebub, endowed with the most sordid and nasty intention, uses a simple, unsuspecting and at the same time infallible method, so that the disciple, aspirant, co-disciple or any integrant of GOD’s Kingdom slips the stairway down: the cruel merciless devil urinates in the stairway, provoking the inattentive initiate to slide down. Amidst laughter, the evil watches the victim fall down.

Next, he patiently waits for the next attempt of ascension. Each degree achieved by the initiate increases the evil’s sagacity, which subtly positions strategically in order to urinate again, turning the stairway even more slippery. The only way to avoid the successive tumbles is to discover how does he manage to urinate in the stairway. Then, the question arises: does he cunningly come by the back? By the front, maybe hypnotizing the incautious victim? By the right or left side?

Meditate, my children, and answer to yourselves: how does the tyrant manage to steal your joy when you are in the imminence to climb the last degrees of the stairway of wisdom, where you would achieve the joy in Eden?

Remember that the soap stairway of this parable and Beelzebub, prince of darkness, could not exist if my FATHER, LORD and GOD has not created them, and that in divine creation everything has a meaning. He created the evil in order to serve as agent and instrument of atonement. Meditate how does the malefactor manage to urinate in the stairway just as you are climbing degree by degree with great effort, as you will only be able to assume a position of defense when you discover where does it make the approach and how does it manage to urinate thus wetting the stairway without being seen or felt.

Because I know that you could stay for nights, weeks, months and years trying to decipher this enigma in vain, I help you then. Open your eyes and sharpen your senses, it is come the time of revelation: you cannot realize when the enemy starts to urinate, wetting the stairway of selection, because the evil, incorporated in you, uses your urinating system to wet the stairway. And do not forget, my children, that the evil does not have physical body. It

is a subtle being, therefore it can urinate in the stairway only by using your body, consequently, your urinating system.

If by chance some amidst you did not understand the meaning, the aim of this parable, it is necessary that you wonder about it. The act of urinating means the evil works that the malignant performs using your body, your hands, your limbs, causing your fall.

And watch, as only then you will understand that all the secret of ascension and consequent victory depends on climbing the stairway of wisdom alone, never allowing the spirit of darkness to take possession of your body; remember that it cunningly arrives and penetrates your channel of thought, ministering its negative ideas, inculcating in the mind of the incautious and unwarned the conviction that his and the victim's will is only one, confusing the victim and preventing him from ratiocinating".

PARABLE OF THE FILM

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"The kingdom of GOD still resembles a film, a Farwest movie. Otherwise, let us see: in the beginning there are countless characters: the grave-digger, the blacksmith repairing the horseshoes, the sheriff and his assistants, the banker, the cashier, the undertaker and the workers building the railway, the cattle farmers and the planters, the prostitutes... finally, each one performing a job or a function while the story develops.

As the movie goes on, many of these characters are eliminated: thieves are murdered, one farmer moves to another city, one of the sheriff assistants appears only once to deliver him some documents, a friend of a prostitute comes to tell which is the wealthiest client and goes away, a traveler lodges in a hotel to show that such place exists there in the city, etc. By the conclusion of the movie, only the main characters will have remained until the end of the history, those who had a relevant, a fundamental function, whose presence serves to propitiate a life lesson and a learning for the audience.

So also, my children, happens in the kingdom of GOD. The human beings approach, some integrate as missionaries, meritorious members; many participate as curious people, even without knowing why. There are some who remain until the end as allies, actively contributing anonymously, since their social position does not allow their exposure; others are called by the LORD to be disciples, princes of the kingdom. And the children of GOD, the chosen, the worthy members of the kingdom of GOD continue participating, the faithful disciples continue being disciples and remain with me until the Final Judgment. Finally, the elect hold on united to me, while the others perform the role of mere figurants that get in and out of the scene.

Get in and out of the scene means to appear and swear fidelity, kneel down, confess that loves me, cry (usually those who cry of happiness, of emotion do not have strength to continue in the fight against the enemies of the kingdom of GOD; crying denounces the weakness) and later, in the first opportunity, they give up and succumb, victims of the pressure of darkness spirits, sometimes in the attempt of saving a relative.

The world is devourer. When a disciple, a follower, finally, a member of GOD's Kingdom is devoured by the world, then where will he live in the world? Who is devoured by the world will have to live in the intestine of the world and live with the content of the world intestine. Or by chance will he live on the corner of the world, or at the end of the world intestine? Whoever accepts returning to the world will inevitably have to live in the world intestine, and such situation obliges him to live with the content that exists there. I have already said two thousand years ago: *'Whoever does not gather with me scatters'* (Matthew c.12 v.30).

First he will pass through the small intestine. And I can witness it, I see the complains that come later: *'You see, the world is too ugly, here it is so difficult...'* Yes, because they are being sucked, compressed by the small intestine of the world... However, if they long for any ascension, if they do not enjoy to live in the small intestine of the world, the only escape is following to the large intestine. I do not need to tell who ratiocinates what exists in the large intestine... It is there where they will 'enjoy' the life that they chose. This is the destiny of those who allowed to be devoured by the world.

The outcome of the history is that only the strong, only the persevering ones achieve the end, fulfilling what I said when I was called Jesus: *'But who endures until the end, that will be saved'* (Matthew c.24 v.13)".

PARABLE OF THE FLEXIBLE DIVINE LAW

On January 31st 1981, speaking to the people at the Triumph Ark in Paris placed on the sepulture of the unknown soldier, INRI CRISTO was detained by the French Police under allegation that he could not have placed the feet on that historical monument, which they considered sacred. Due to this "profanation", they lead him to the police central station, where he remained a whole afternoon and was finally given back to people, who shouted outside: "*Lui qu'est sacré! Lui c'est le Fils de DIEU qu'est revenu sur la terre!*" ("He is sacred! He is the Son of GOD back on Earth!").

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"In memory to this unique moment of my trajectory in France, now I propose you a parable. The Arch of Triumph is placed in the center of a huge rotatory to which converge twelve routes from different places, all of them leading to the same point. If you want to arrive to the Triumph Ark, you must always get one of these routes; however, which of these routes you will run to achieve that aim, each nuance, each path, only you can choose.

Therefore, to enable the journey be successful, you must remain alert to keep on the route, that means, if you deviate and climb the sidewalk, you may run over a passer-by, or if you pass through a bus station, you may run over many at once and even cause someone's death; if you transit on the contraflow or if you cross a red light, you may be achieved by another vehicle, and then you will be subject to the penalties foreseen in the transit law.

Likewise, my children, is the flexible law of GOD, but in a much wider, broader way, because in GOD's law there are not only twelve, but thousands of routes leading to the ultimate purpose of human existence, which is the symbiosis, the perennial communion with the Infinite. Each human being, when reincarnating, has a predestination, a destiny, and it is up to each one, making use of intelligence and talents given by GOD, choose how will thrash this path.

GOD's law is extremely flexible and allows you pass through infinite paths, infinite different bypaths... since you do not get out of the route and do not deviate, as in this case you will be incurring in the violation of the divine law and will have to face the consequences. Only an idiot, mental weak, drunken or ignorant stupid will violate the law knowing that there will be consequences, since the law implies action and reaction, cause and effect.

That means, the law is flexible and allows countless routes, infinite

directions, since one walks on the limits of orthodoxy. And what are the limits of orthodoxy? I answer this question saying what is a sin: all that you do that makes harm for you or for others is a sin. All that you do that does not make harm for you or for others is not a sin. This is the synthesis, the essence of the divine law. What is beyond this is invention of man to frighten and manipulate men”.



*INRI CRISTO at the Triumph Ark, Paris downtown, on Jan 31st 1981.
Moment when a woman approaches to ask him a blessing.*

PARABLE OF THE JOY

The energetic fluid of love

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“In the ancient retreat of SOUST in Antonina¹, there was a well approximately one and a half meter deep. This well had a water vein constantly springing. It also had a deviation to stop the water overflow. In the case of this well, the water that deviates feeds the dam, on the contrary it could simply go to another place. But what I want to say is that if someone arrived at the well with thirst without a proper recipient to take water, would certainly die with thirst, because the water that could achieve this hands flees through the deviation. So is sex in the case of the disciple who comes here to serve the LORD and does not disconnect from the profane world, that means, boyfriend, girlfriend or anyone that she/he had left outside.

If even after the oath of fidelity to the LORD the disciple continues with the thought connected to the profane world, violating even the 1st commandment: *‘You shall worship your GOD only and love Him more than everything’*, this disciple will not achieve the higher joy, which is the joy of GOD’s love. Since there is only one channel of thought, turning to the profane things is like the water of the well that takes the deviation to the dam. Just as the water does not achieve the border of the well, transmutation of sex to the brain does not happen, preventing it to achieve the state of joy, grace and peace, because what is robbed from you when you deviate the thought is something much more than the energy of sex: that is the power, the energetic fluid of love.

It is something very subtle that you cannot see. For example: if a man desires a woman, he automatically transmits his energetic power to her, becoming weak, vulnerable. The woman then passes to exert a power of domination upon the man that desires her. The same happens with the disciple if he desires a woman or a man, and in this case it is even more serious, as the disciples know the law and made an oath of fidelity at the altar of the LORD GOD, my FATHER, who is in me, so they should occupy their thoughts only with the LORD, thus establishing a permanent symbiosis.

This is what some people who attend the meetings here at the LORD’s house² do, those who take me seriously. They are permanently thinking about the LORD, whether they are on labor, at school or wherever else. They send

1 *This retreat existed between years 1992 - 1995.*

2 *Refers to the provisional premises of SOUST in Curitiba.*

their energetic fluids, vibrating positively and, by doing it, they receive the power that emanates from the LORD in form of peace, health and joy by feeling the living presence of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me”.

PARABLE OF THE TREASURE GUARDIAN

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The wisdom of GOD’s things resembles a huge, precious treasure, and the mission of the Son of Man is, from time to time, distribute it to the members of GOD’s kingdom, which will be the heirs, the guardians of this treasure. However, I do not know to whom or when I will give part of this treasure. So, at any instant I can come in front of you and say: ‘Look, my son, these diamonds, precious stones, brilliants, golden coins... I need you guard them, you are the depository of this treasure.’

At this moment, if instead receiving what I am giving, you remain in doubt wondering: ‘But where will I keep this all, do I have capacity to lodge, will there be space for it in my safe?’, I will inevitably be forced to give it to another son who is ready to receive it immediately; away from me he will consider where to better keep and how to later enjoy the treasure.

The treasures of this parable are exactly the teachings, the instructions that I minister from the part of my FATHER, which are not physical things, but subtle, transcendental things. If I came on Earth to teach what is learned in the academies, my presence here would not have a reason to be. But I returned to this world only to fulfill my FATHER’s will. When I convey you a teaching, a fragment of the divine law, at that instant, those who ratiocinate in parallel behave like the children who are not prepared to receive the treasure.

In this case, the intellect resembles a felt that hinders the entrance of wisdom, of the divine light. The reasoning is an attempt to direct the teaching to the brain, while in truth the first dwelling of a mystical teaching must be the heart. So fulfills what I said two thousand years ago: ‘*Blessed are the poor in spirit, as theirs is the Kingdom of heaven...*’ (Matthew c.5 v.3). The poor in spirit is that who has space to keep the treasure of GOD’s things and rejoices to receive it; for this reason he is chosen.

In this parable, those who are not ready or have no space to receive the treasure are the children overcrowded by academic knowledge, of informa-

tion obtained in books, swallowed without the needed rational selection.

For this reason, when I give them the treasure, they do not have any space to receive it. That means, when I am about to convey a message from my FATHER, He does not allow me to wait the depositary open the safe and even investigate if there is available space. It is necessary that you have the safe open, that means, keep the mystical space ready, available to receive the heavenly treasure. And when a son is not prepared, the LORD determines that the treasure be deposited on another son eager of knowledge. Behold why the words that I spoke two thousand years ago will always be in vigor: *'I thank you, FATHER, LORD of heaven and earth, because you have hidden these things from the wise and the intelligent and have revealed them to infants'* (Matthew c.11 v.25)."

PARABLE OF THE BET

Now that it is public and well-known that INRI CRISTO does not and will never own material goods because he has no self-will or personal ambition, the children of GOD, authentic Christians who wish to see the divine justice shine and the Kingdom of GOD consolidate upon Earth, inspired, will offer donations, make sacrifices that will be well-seen at the LORD's eyes.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"The Kingdom of GOD also resembles a game, a great lottery. Only those who bet can expect, hope to be graced with the heavenly blessings. By chance can anyone amidst you hope to be rewarded without making a bet? Well, those who want to have part with GOD's Kingdom shall make their efforts and even some sacrifice to be worthy of the divine graces.

GOD's children become aware that who does not plant does not harvest; seeing he reality of GOD's Kingdom in the time of transition, in which the Son of Man takes, sip by sip, the last portion of reproach bitter chalice (Luke c.17 v.25 – 35), they participate, sanctify their hands approaching the Ark of Covenant; they donate to be worthy of receiving. And each one will receive according to the generosity, abnegation and dedication.

Do not think, however, that the humble are excluded; on the contrary, wonder about the poor widow who offered two small coins, but donated

much more than the wealthy, because she gave much of the little she had. According to the law of equality, which only consists of distributing unequally to unequal ones as much as they unequal themselves, she ascended more towards GOD making a sacrifice that the others did not do, since they contributed out of their abundance (Mark c.12 v.41 – 44).

Remember what I said before being crucified: *'For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also'* (Matthew c.6 v.21). The closer is the consolidation of GOD's Kingdom on Earth, more well protected will be your heart, as much as you are in symbiosis with my FATHER, the ALMIGHTY. *'But strive first for the Kingdom of GOD and its righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well'* (Matthew c.6 v.33).

Do not allow to be mistaken, lead astray by the malignant that, aiming to torment you robbing your joy, tries to inculcate that I am asking you something. I do not need anything or anyone; I only need my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who sent me again to this world. He is my provider. I visited twenty seven countries alone without asking anything to anybody. I'm just warning you that the consolidation of GOD's Kingdom, formalized by SOUST, is related to the material prosperity of the LORD's house.

GOD's children will bet, that means, will strive trustful in GOD, secure that they are not donating to an earthling but, in the condition of faithful depositaries, will be restituting to the LORD of the Universe what He gave them in trust under guard. According to your dignity and abnegation, my children, my FATHER, which is your FATHER, my GOD, who is your GOD, will bless you with abundance and prosperity.

He will only bless you by observing that you trust Him, that you effectively bet in GOD's Kingdom, that you make your sacrifice surrendering body and soul to the divine cause (*'Bring the full tithe into the storehouse, so that there may be food in my house, and thus put me to the test, see if I will not open the windows of heaven for you and pour down for you an overflowing blessing'* – Malachi c.3 v.10 – 11), since He does not accept anything to the half, as I warned you when I was called Jesus: *'Every kingdom divided against itself is laid waste'* (Matthew c.12 v.25).

Just as the government, who affords the lottery game, would be committing injustice against all the gamblers by giving a reward to whom did not bet, if the divine blessings were directed to whom did not bet in GOD's Kingdom, how would you trust in the divine justice? The LORD does not need you; it is you who need Him, and He will bless you as long as you demonstrate to be worthy children, dedicated in favor of His holy cause."

PARABLE OF THE SEA

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Truly, very truly I tell you: the Bible is a book of dead letters, full of fables, legends, parables, metaphors and enigmas; it can only be interpreted cabalistically with the ALMIGHTY’s consent. The Bible effectively is an enigmatic and sacred book, however was written by men subject to vanity, mistakes and exaggerations. Whoever takes the Bible literally will fatally descend the slope of fanaticism; will go around murdering women and children, because it is written there that GOD ordered to murder indistinctly all the people in the land of Canaan so that the Israelite conquered the Promised Land (Numbers c.33 v.50 – 56).

Someone amidst you may question me: *‘If you say that the Bible is a book of dead letters, then how can you at the same time use the Bible to confirm that you are Christ, the anointed by GOD? After all, is the Bible the word of GOD or not? When can we believe in you?’* And I, from the part of my FATHER, answer you: the Bible resembles the sea, with its magnificent waves and abyssal deepness, where inhabit creatures of unused forms and countless sizes... And even if I feed from seafood, crustaceans, algae, fish with scales and fins, I do not feed of sea sand, dejects or atomic trash that is thrown in the sea.

Likewise, from the land you can extract fruits, greens, vegetables, roots for your daily nutrition, finally, all that makes good for health, however you do not need to ingest the clay or the fertilizer where they were planted. That means, in every book, including the Bible, I recommend my children to make the rational selection and gather only what is good, as I have already taught in the Parable of the Diamonds. You shall examine the Bible diligently, attentively, with selective, investigative spirit, aiming to discern what came from GOD and interpret each excerpt with the divine consent. When the prophets were inspired to write the books composing the Bible, many times they used parables, fables and legends as a form to illustrate the discourse or interpose an enigma so that only the humble, the ones with pure hearts, may assimilate.

In Genesis, for example, there are the seven days of the divine creation, which correspond to the seven days of the week; six that GOD used to create the world and one day for rest, the Sabbath. Then the fanatical, those who interpret the Bible inspired by the darkness spirits, take these days literally; they effectively believe that GOD created the universe in six days and rested on the seventh day. For this reason the intellectuals have difficulty to enter the path of GOD’s law through the Bible, because for an intellectual, a

person who studied, this is a tall tale. But the account of Genesis is a metaphor; and not only Genesis, but the whole Bible, is an alchemist cauldron. Aiming to enable assimilation, GOD inspired the prophets to establish six days of creation and give men a day of rest, the Sabbath, the day when He pours the blessings more than on the other days.

One cannot use an earthling calendar to measure how much time it took, because in the higher realm, in eternity, up to nowadays, time does not matter. It may have taken millions, billions of years to form the Cosmos, the Milky Way, the galaxies, the stars and the planets, finally, the harmonious whole of divine creation. In the higher realm it has not been one second since GOD created everything, just as it has not been one second since I have been crucified. Then the intellectuals make their calculations and certify: *'Oh, it was not in six days that the Universe has been formed! It has been billions of years...'*

Likewise the intellectuals have difficulty to admit that there was a Firstborn of GOD, that means, the first soul emanated from the Great Soul. The name does not matter; what matters is that there was a Firstborn son of GOD, the ancestor of mankind, and the Firstborn am I who speak to you. I am the oldest of everyone. When it is said in Genesis that GOD formed Adam from the clay of the ground and inspired in him a breath of life, turning him into living soul, it means that Adam's body, formed of particles coming from Mother Earth, was vivified by the spirit emanated from the Heavenly FATHER, because at the moment the spirit abandons the matter, the blood coagulates and the body dies, returning to the bosom of Mother Earth. That's why He said: *'You are dust, from dust you were taken and to dust you shall return'* (Genesis c.3 v.19).

Truly, very truly I tell you: I that speak to you were the first amoeba, the first creeping reptile that left water seeking for air to survive, the first ape born without tail, and the first man endowed with consciousness that sought the understanding of himself and the world surrounding him. In this condition I am the alpha and the omega, the beginning and the end; I was the first and the last, at the same time was the last to be the first. And right for being the most ancient of all the LORD sends me again to this world from time to time in order to return my children into the path of Light, teaching them to thrash the path of the divine law.

Behold that the evolution is not merely a theory, but a universal law. After the fast in Santiago of Chile, the LORD showed me that Darwin, and many centuries before him, the Greek Anaximandro, were inspired when they concluded that the species evolve adapting to the natural habitat. Evolution

and reincarnation are two cosmic principles eternal and inseparable, that rule life on Earth. The human being, and more precisely the human consciousness, is the ultimate stage of the physical evolution; for this reason it is said in Genesis that man was created '*at GOD's image and likeness*' (Genesis c.1 v.27). The next stage of evolution is the spiritual transcendence towards the invisible, the extra-sensorial, the intuitive, whose summit is the mystical consciousness, the perennial communion with GOD.

That's why men shall strive to use the divine side of intelligence to hear the pulsating nature, thus becoming able to discover the wise laws that rule the Cosmos in each subtle detail of the Supreme CREATOR's magnificent work. Only then your heavenly FATHER will vivify the dead letters of the Bible and, inspired, you will understand the true meaning of the Holy Scriptures".

PARABLE OF THE FAITHFUL HUSBAND

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The Kingdom of GOD, formalized as SOUST, is not a brothel whose clients attend when they are needy, make the payment for the prostitute service and go away. The Kingdom of GOD does not live on payment. The Kingdom of GOD resembles a perfect home, whose husband, near or far, is always in tune, connected and, inspired by GOD, endowed with the gift of understanding, lovingly answers for the attributions of matrimony, warranting the home support.

In the case of this parable, the faithful husband is the meritorious son that, no matter the place of the world where he is, conscious of the sacred bond with GOD’s Kingdom, monthly renews the covenant with the LORD in order to live in symbiosis, in state of grace, revived by the divine blessing. He never allows to be affected by doubt, since he feels the security, the happiness on being integrant of the perfect home. And each one, according to the abnegation and altruism, according to the level of confidence that inspires, chooses the level of intimacy that will enjoy whenever regresses to the shelter of the perfect home.

Yet the sporadic meritorious members resemble unfaithful husbands, who see in the spouse a prostitute whom they seek when they need to supply the biological need, affording them for the service made. They are the ones who show up only when they are unhappy, misfortune, needy of the cosmic energy... And in these occasions they leave a crumb, a charity to the LORD, ignoring that He is not a beggar. However, by proceeding this way, through the very mechanism of the divine law they will be determining the level of separation with the LORD’s sublime cause, later feeling weak, empty, deprived of the Light.

My FATHER inspired me to instruct my children of the heart using a shocking, but true and current comparison, enabling them to position with firmness in their condition as meritorious providers of the divine cause, not allowing to jolt by opinions other than his mystical conviction. Always remember, my children: the higher bond that unites you to GOD’s Kingdom is the Love based by the divine consciousness, and it is only for Love that I returned and stand up against every sort of vicissitude in order to instruct you to live in symbiosis with the Eternal LORD of Life, GOD, my FATHER”.

PARABLE OF THE EVIL WORLD

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Wisdom and craziness walk so parallel, the division line separating them is so tiny, so tenuous, that it becomes dangerous to confuse. Not being well watched, the separating line can become the lodging of the malignant, prince of darkness, that obstinately tries to persuade the neophyte to thrash the path of craziness. The candidate to victory will have to get rid of mean feelings, of the negative thoughts aiming to thrash the path of wisdom, keeping only positive emanations, that will be transformed in light and inner peace.

The evil, prince of darkness, in order to make feasible his nasty intention that everyone become his slaves, builds an evil world in the head of the unwarned beings. He begins inserting a negative thought apparently irrelevant... When the evil idea is not rebutted, due to the prevarication, next he inserts in the mind of the incautious another negative idea, and another one, and another... until everything becomes negative for the victim. Transformed into a mount, after having thought about the negative idea so much, the victim starts to believe being the author of the negative works, forgetting that the malignant made an evil world in his inner, in the neuronal system.

Then, attracted by negative fluids, the spirits of darkness approach the miserable and that simple idea starts to be a continuous thought through which the enemy ministers more and more negativity, leading the tormented being to vertiginously descend to the bottom of the dark well, valley of the living-dead. This is how many think about murdering their fellows, robbing, cheating and even committing suicide. Not rarely the spirit of darkness passes to permanently inhabit that weak body. In a non-return way, becomes a miserable being, human junk, espevo (pseudo developed spermatozoon), finally, a human spectrum, humanoid, living-dead (*‘Let the dead bury their own dead’* – Matthew c.8 v.22).

Those who aim to get rid of this tenebrous yoke aiming return to the path of well-living, must bend to the majesty of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me, taking seriously in consideration the teachings that I minister from Him, as I returned to this world only to fulfill His holy will.”

PARABLE OF THE WALL

Impassable fortress

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Some amidst you have already asked me if it is possible to definitively block the action of the malignant in your bodies, considering that, although you are members of GOD’s Kingdom and dedicate your lives to the divine cause, you are human beings in flesh and bone, and you are not rid of suffering interferences of negative energies from the contact with the profane world. Although you willingly struggle against the invasion of the dark spirits in your thinking channel, many times the malignant finds a gap, a fissure through which can access your inner and minister its portion of negative energies. Will it be really possible to find means to keep inner peace and hinder any chance of invasion? Where to find the answer?”

Imagine, my children, a dangerous burglar followed by devious accomplices, specialists in dodging out intricate security schemes and whose astuteness rendered reputed ‘notoriety’. Every night they move in the still of night seeking a mansion to break into. Amidst the countless options found along the way, they come across a fortress protected by an impassable stone wall. The burglar and his accomplices look each other, making a rigorous logistic survey of the place. However, instead of finding a vulnerable point, a gap where to enter and attack, they suddenly come across a guardian in position to attack, pointing a rifle. What would the delinquent do? Would they try the assault, even knowing that it is an impossible attempt? Would they enter the fortress? Would they look at the guardian with hatred, anger, amazement or fear, perhaps? Would they remain there static, waiting the rifle shot? Or would they simply run off recognizing the impracticability to perform their sinister purposes?

You must know the fable of the fox that saw a vine full of delicious, tasteful grapes, however, after many barren attempts to achieve the bunches, vociferated disappointed: ‘In fact that grape is sour’. So too, my children, resembling the fox of this fable, wouldn’t the mentioned delinquent recognize their impotence, even if they had to lie to themselves: ‘This fortress is only a frontage, there must be nothing precious inside’?

The burglar of this parable and the criminals following him are the malignant and its accomplices. The fortress is your body and the sentry are you, spirits that listen to me, soul of my soul, spirit of my spirit, children of

my FATHER. I teach aiming to protect you against the insistent attempts of invasion of the darkness spirits, what insistently want to possess your body aiming to split the wall of your consciousness, destroying the most beautiful you have inside and transform you into mounts, instruments of domination.

If you aim to keep the security of your fortress, you must build a solid and impassable wall in your consciousness through your thoughts, your attitudes, your words, that must translate the integrity of your character and the ripening of your spirit. And always remember that any symptom of anxiety, sadness, melancholia, irritation, dissatisfaction, depression, anguish... mean the presence of the malignant, the invasion of your consciousness wall.

Pray and keep vigilant, observe attentively the perfect and eternal divine law, since after the invasion, the malignant will try by all means to transform your brain into a branch of the world of darkness, robbing your peace and joy of living."

PARABLE OF THE PENITENTIARY

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"This chaotic world resembles a huge penitentiary. The penitent inhabiting this huge penitentiary, which is the profane world, mistaken, may even think that here, SOUST, is a prison, and I can show them where the mistake is. Those who are there under penance, frightened, persecuted, muzzled, coerced, blackmailed, creeping to flee from the penitentiary, these ones need authorization of the Regent of GOD's Kingdom to open the gates of Eden in order to enter the FATHER's House.

The world today is a huge penitentiary where the earthlings atone for their sins, whether running after profit, whether seeking commutation of penalty or amnesty in the judicial power, whether needing to work as a slave to solve karmic debts of the past... all this is what the contemporary chaotic world consists of.

However, there are some GOD's children who live in the penitentiary

without having to go under penance; they are the members of GOD's Kingdom, who are there laboring, making their work, and sometimes even mitigating the suffering of others, but with the thought permanently turned to the LORD, to GOD's Kingdom. They are under the protection of the Eternal LORD of Life, they are the ones who make the provision, the material supply of GOD's Kingdom and enjoy the status of meritorious members. They are there in the huge penitentiary, but they are free since they permanently enjoy the conscientious freedom.

Therefore, wherever they are, they feel free in the communion, in the intimacy, in the symbiosis with the LORD of Life and freedom, who sent me again as liberator. Liberator indeed, because I returned to this world to set my people free from the false religious' yoke, idolatry fetters, fantasy and lie. I love freedom, so I set free those whom I love. If they return, it is because they have recognized me and are my children, worthy of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, Supreme CREATOR, only non-created being, only Eternal, only Being worthy of worship and veneration, omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, only LORD of the Universe. If they do not return, it is because they have never had part with me. Stay with my peace".

PARABLE OF FORGIVENESS

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"When I was called Jesus, I told Peter he should forgive even seventy times seven (Matthew c.18 v.21 - 22), but I did not tell him to receive into his intimacy the enemies, the conspirators, the traitors, the evildoers... who he had forgiven. Forgive, yes, but wearing the garment of incautious, no!

Imagine, my children, that you have a maid working at your house for many years and, with time, gained so much confidence so as to be part of the family. But one day she meets a man who ignores the advantage of being honest and falls in love for this tramp, who would encourage her to rob your house. The maid, induced to betrayal, becomes a thief and waits for the right

moment to rob all money, jewels, finally, all economies existing in the house. At the time of your arrival, you do not find her and, realizing the robbery, denounces her to the Police; after many fruitless diligences, they give up finding her, thus without discovering where the thief maid is.

The delinquent man, after achieving his intention, in possession of the result of robbery, gets rid of her; and too late she figures out that she had only served as a step for him to tread on and achieve his delinquent purposes. She comes back crying, repented, prostrates at your feet, begs for forgiveness and that you accept her back, swearing will never fall again in the same mistake.

Now I ask you, my children: even remembering her crime and the bitterness of betrayal you tasted when she fled, you will forgive her to be in harmony with the divine law, but would you accept back to your house the thief maid that, betraying your trust, had robbed you?

Only if you were hypocrite or cretin would have an affirmative answer, because if she went back to live with you again would wait for a new attempt of betraying. Remember, my children: forgiveness does not imply restoration of trust, in other words, it does not imply living together again, neither restoring spontaneous relation.

Each case is one case. In order to exist a new approach after the sin, when the delinquent is repent of his crime, it is necessary to observe if the delinquency was made only by negligence, by carelessness or if it was premeditated with malevolent intention. If the penitent made it by mistake, he may repent and avoid reincidence. However, if it was premeditated he does not deserve a vow of trust, as in case of new approach would look out for the time to take the next lunge, whose damage would be even bigger; and besides the damage suffered, the victim would be repented for the rebinding and would lament, exclaiming: *'Ingratitude! Ingratitude! I forgave and accepted her back in my house but was betrayed again!'* So he would lose trust in everyone and could commit injustice to honest and well-intentioned people.

My FATHER, LORD and GOD said that I must forgive at the same time all those who conspire against the kingdom of GOD so as to allow Mother Nature execute the divine revenge, but I must not receive in the intimacy of His house the conspirers, the traitors, the evildoers... finally, the obstinate delinquents. So too shall human beings, I reiterate once more, forgive the offenders to let divine justice be made. However, forgiveness does not mean rebinding relation with them".

PARABLE OF REBUT

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“My FATHER, LORD and GOD bestows upon all human beings a channel of thought, through which they receive and generate positive or negative messages. This channel resembles a water conduit, and it’s up to your choosing what kind of water you will keep in your brain, in your inner.

That means: if you think only positively, the water will be clean and crystal-clear. Otherwise, if you give attention to the negative thoughts and words without rebutting them, you will have your brain contaminated with the filthy water that will spread to your whole body, thus making you emanate negative fluids and moving you away from the slightest possibility of ascension. Each time you accept a negative thought, it will open space for the darkness spirits and dip in a huge well of dark waters.

This water conduit that I mentioned has a very efficient valve, that is your free-will: if the side of the clean water is closed, dirty water will spread. But if the side of clean water is opened, only fresh and clean water will spring.

If someone has not understood the meaning of this parable, I will explain it for you then:

Remember, my children, that all the negative thoughts are emanated from the darkness spirits; as they do not have a physical body, they use your channel of thought to accomplish their malignant works through your body. So, to avoid the dark spirits from carrying out their aims, it is necessary that you pay much attention to your thoughts. And each time you feel you are receiving negative messages, you ought to rebut with a positive one.

Thus proceeding, the positive side will overcome the negative and you will attract the spirits of light, that will help you to become strong and victorious. The human being that accepts being invaded by negative thoughts and feelings without rebutting them little by little becomes a receptacle of negativism, in other words, a catacomb, residence of negative spirits from low spheres.

Example: If someone thinks that they will die, murdered in a car accident, this will attract a fatalist spirit that will unavoidably lead him to an accidental crash, regardless of whether he is driving a car, travelling on a train... or even on foot. The negative thought, ministered by the negative agent, will lead a vehicle out of direction, that will achieve him even on the sidewalk.

If anyone of you thinks and believes that they will be a victim of murder, even not having enemies, they will die surprised by a fulminating lost

bullet. If you are going downstairs and the negative spirit ministers the idea of falling from them, if you do not rebut immediately, you will fatally fall down. And so on...

All the negative thoughts must be rebutted, without hesitation, with the powerful, sublime and invincible answer: GOD. With your thought turned to the ALMIGHTY, my FATHER and LORD, the Supreme CREATOR, you will form a positive magnetic field of positive energies, a wrapping of light around your body that will stop any negative spirit from approaching. Consequently, your channel of thought will be immunized against satanic aggressions and emanations. Thus you will enjoy, even living on Earth, in this chaotic world, of the Eden's delights".

PARABLE OF SALVATION

Christ is not GOD, but the anointed by GOD

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"My children, along the centuries mankind was mistakenly induced to believe that I am the savior, but this is an incongruence, a dogmatic lure. Neither two thousand years ago nor now I said that I am the savior, but that I am the expositor, the decipherer of the enigmas of my FATHER's law, for this reason I announced to those who heard me: *'The words that I say to you, I do not speak on my own; but the FATHER who dwells in me does His works'* (John c.14 v.10). That means, only He saves. I guide, instruct so that each one seeks salvation inside, by establishing the symbiosis, the perennial communion with the ALMIGHTY.

Let us suppose that there are thousands of people sinking, drowning in high sea, or in a huge lake, similar to lake Paranoá, here in Brasilia. Imagine that I am in the middle of the lake, on a raft, and from there I say in a loud voice: *'Look, my children, pay attention, I teach you to swim, I can help you to survive, pay attention!'* On this parable the raft symbolizes GOD's Kingdom, formalized by SOUST, that, different from the terrestrial reigns, does not come with

things to be observed (*'The kingdom of GOD is not coming with things that can be observed... for in fact the Kingdom of GOD is amidst you'* – Luke c.17 v.20 – 21). The Kingdom of GOD is a magnetic, subtle reign of energies, signs and Light. And as long as I gesticulate with the arms how you shall swim, to the front, on the back, etc., those who look at me, who pay attention to my gestures, start to float and can reach the bank, on firm land. At the same time the relapse, those who do not pay attention to me, who behave with disregard, disdain my instruction and only keep worried about their thoughts, afraid to die, these will fatally sink. So is in life of Earth inhabitants.

When I appear in the media, including in the humor programs, or when I transmit my FATHER's teachings on Saturdays at the program INRI CRISTO TV (www.inricristo.tv), I am exposing myself to mankind and calling everyone, fulfilling what I said two thousand years ago: *'Many will be called and few chosen'* (Matthew c.20 v.16). Nevertheless, the choice is made by my FATHER. And the choice happens when He, the only and legitimate Savior, reveals who I am inside each one. Then, when the human being takes the consciousness of my identity, he starts to take my teachings under consideration, just as the castaway that, when seeing me on the raft just mentioned, starts to pay attention to my gestures and consequently learns to swim, thereby being saved from the sinking.

I have many things to tell you, my children, but to enable you assimilate it is necessary that you pay attention to my words, and with the eyes open, look at me directly and listen to me, since the most transcendental teachings that my FATHER ordered to reveal are said from lips to ears. Stay with my peace!"

PARABLE OF THE SUN

So said **INRI CRISTO** to the disciple who asked if he could love one person more than another:

“The human being is similar to a house where the sun shines every day. In the house whose doors and windows are open, the sun enters and heats all inside. In the house that is completely shut the sun is forbidden to enter, therefore, it heats only the outside. But it does not mean that the sun has less heat reserved for this house only because found it shut. However, forbidden to enter, the sun heats only the roof.

Very truly I tell you: I that speak to you am the Firstborn of **GOD**, that reincarnated as Noah, Abraham, Moses, David etc. afterwards as Jesus and now as **INRI**. I am the Morning Shining Star, the spiritual sun that enters your house or not, turning it into a temple of **GOD** if so you wish. If I find everything closed, with the darkness spirit inhabiting inside the house, I heat only the outside because my **FATHER** does not allow me to go in. Even so, if there is a little opening I penetrate and enlighten the available space inside.

I love all my children with the same measure, in other words, my heart has the same space for each son or daughter. However, it is up to each of my children to decide the space they will occupy in my heart through their works, their acts, their words and the love each one dedicates to my **FATHER**, **LORD** and **GOD**, who is in me. Each one receives from me the love and treatment earned through his or her behavior.

In the light of my **FATHER** I equally love all my children, however if there is one son or daughter with their doors and windows closed against me, my love comes as the sun that achieves the roof but is forbidden to enter. Nevertheless, the sun continues to shine right there, and when the inhabitant opens the house, the sun enters and heats also inside.

So is my love for my children: my love is always at your reach. It only depends on you to make it enter your house, which is your body, and entirely heat you. But if your house is shut for my love, and is instead occupied by my enemy, the darkness spirit, I am, as said before, forbidden by my **FATHER**, **LORD** and **GOD** to enter and inhabit this house”.

PARABLE OF THE RUG

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Each time a human being commits a sin, consequently violating the divine law, things happen in such a way that the infractor, by committing the sin, exposes himself to nature’s aggressions, thus becoming vulnerable, subject to all kinds of illnesses, failures in daily life, in the projects, in the targets, in the ideals... And if there isn’t regret, successive other sins, successive other failures take place and the spiritual degradation increases more and more, until the sinner goes down deep in a black well.

This is much deeper, much more serious than it is possible to explain in few words. Actually, each time a human being commits a sin, he is defying the laws of life, the divine law, that rules nature and life, and consequently places himself at the mercy of reaction from the saint Heavenly Tribunal. Each time a human being commits a sin, he walks against his CREATOR, against the law, against everything, because the divine law, synthesized in two words, is action and reaction. The sinner will have the charge of chastisement; the benefactor, the credit of the blessing. This is a summary of GOD’s law.

Therefore, what is the solution for the sinner? What shall a sinner do to get in tune with GOD’s law, to harmonize with the mechanism of GOD’s law and to appease the divine wrath, the CREATOR’s wrath, the wrath of the saint Heavenly Tribunal?

The only way of annulling a sin is to cover it with good works, works able to overcome its nasty effects towards the divine law, towards the mechanism of the divine law, towards the saint Heavenly Tribunal. So the sinner shall start to weave a rug of works well-seen at the LORD’s eyes, at the eyes of the CREATOR. Regretful, but through his deeds and words he starts to weave a rug that covers the sins. As he committed sins, he increases the good works, the positive, beneficial words and deeds, and consequently little by little covers the sins... The more he sinned, more are the good works he shall perform and positive words he shall speak to overcome the sins.

But woe to the recidivator! Woe to the one who relapses in the same sin! Because according to the seriousness of the sin, when he relapsed, that rug of good works covering and hiding the sins is raised. When backsliding happens, the work performed along days, months or years weaving the rug is automatically annulled, remaining all the sins exposed at the eyes of the recidivator, at the Supreme Heavenly Tribunal, at the Heavenly Court. And what was achieved with many years of efforts, hard hours of vigilance... is

destroyed by backsliding. So he has to start from zero, all over again. He has to begin weaving a new rug again to cover the sins, because the rug was destroyed, vanished by the overpowering and nasty action of backsliding. He has to start all over again if wants to achieve the peace, to be in harmony with the nature, with the Supreme CREATOR and his saint perpetual law.

However, when backsliding is voluntary, conscious, when it was performed in complete awareness, then besides good works, the sinner has to pay a physical tribute to Mother Nature, by an illness or mutilation, by any serious manifestation of physical hardship, aiming that the atonement, the purge manifests in a way to avoid the sinner subjects to new temptation, to new backslide, or to a new temptation culminating in backsliding. And yet the penitent, while suffering the purge, becomes an example for the others.

Therefore, my children, meditate before you sin! Behold that I'm just bestowing upon you a synthesis of the divine law mechanism, so that everyone may think, meditate, analyze and protect themselves! I ask my FATHER, LORD and GOD to enlighten you and grant you with the gift of understanding. By assimilating, you will then live in harmony with Mother Nature, thus becoming worthy of integrating Eden and be called GOD's children".

PARABLE OF THE TREASURE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Imagine, my children, a rich man whose wealth is so immense that he needs many trunks where to place the gold, diamonds, jewels, precious stones, finally, the uncountable richness gathered along all his life. The more he adds riches to the trunks, the more he keeps his eyes watchful, the more he cares and has love for the trunks, since they store his wealth, resulting from long years of sweat and hard work.

The same way happens to you, my children. For me and at my FATHER's eyes, each one of you that are my disciples and followers resembles one of the trunks where I store the heavenly riches, which are different from the riches of men (*'But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust consumes and where thieves do not break in and steal. For where your*

treasure is, there your heart will be also – Matthew c.6 v.20 and 21). Such richness of which I speak to you are the teachings that I minister from the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, transcribed in the parables and writings stored in book AWAKENER, faithful trustee of the GOD's kingdom doctrine, the experiences of life that I acquired along the years of peregrination upon Earth and that now tell you, thus providing you also have knowledge and security.

The more riches I store in the trunks, that means, the more I convey you the teachings, the luminous wisdom emanated from the ALMIGHTY, and you are faithful keepers of my FATHER's treasure, the more I love you, the more you will be strong and happy, worthy of the heavenly blessings and to be called GOD's children. You, my children, that know who I am and have consciousness of my identity, are the greatest good, the greatest richness, the greatest gift that my LORD and GOD has given to me since the fast in Santiago of Chile, when He revealed that I am His First-born and you are my descendants (*'FATHER, I desire that those also, whom you have given me, may be with me where I am, to see my glory, which you have given me because you loved me before the foundation of the world'* – John c.17 v.24 e 25).

Therefore, when you keep and watch over the heavenly riches, more love you deserve from me and from my FATHER, that sent me again to this world. According to the law of equality – which consists on distributing unequally to unequal ones as much as they unequal themselves – the more you are faithful trustees of the heavenly treasures in the condition of disciples, followers, meritorious members, no matter how is your bond with the GOD's kingdom formalized as SOUST, the more your eyes will shine, the more your face will register that you are worthy of my love, of my affection, of my care and of the blessing from my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me".

PARABLE OF THE DARK TUNNEL

*Test of wisdom: warning to the erect, ratiocinating beings,
who love the truth, hope and serve justice*

*The parable of the tunnel that opens in the
narrow gate to enter GOD's Kingdom*

*"Enter through the narrow gate, for the gate is wide and the road is easy
that leads to destruction..." (Matthew c.7 v.13 - 14).*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"As I already said two thousand years ago, the Kingdom of GOD does not come with things to be observed, with the appearance of the terrestrial reigns (Luke c.17 v.20 – 21). The kingdom of my FATHER, LORD and GOD is a kingdom of Light, of energies; it manifests in the Firstborn that speaks to you and extends to all those who hear my words and seek the truth, the conscientious freedom. So is how the Kingdom of GOD is amidst you.

I also said two thousand years ago that many are called and few are chosen (Matthew c.20 v.16). Why? Because when someone sees me in the media and is impelled to know me, to enter the Kingdom of GOD will have to cross the dark tunnel that leads to the narrow gate (Matthew c.7 v.13 – 14). This metaphorical tunnel is full of spiders, scorpions, serpents, finally, every poisonous imaginable animal. Only after crossing all these pernicious species the human being will be able to know on the narrow door (Matthew c.7 v.13 – 14) and pass through the narrow path that leads to the luminous Kingdom, to finally be face to face with the Son of GOD that speaks to you.

As it happened in the past, you may question me again: '*Considering so many obstacles, who will be saved then?*' And I will answer once again: '*That who endures to the end will be saved*' (Matthew c.24 v.13). While the Son of Man takes the last portion of reproach bitter chalice foreseen in Luke c.17 v.25 – 35, while I am continuously reprovved, most of the human beings is retained, arrested, abducted by relatives and false friends when cogitating come to my direction. However, the intelligent, erect, ratiocinating beings wonder in their inner: '*I want to meet INRI CRISTO in private and question him personally in order to form my own judgment. I will not hear anyone, will not hear what others say about him. I want to listen what INRI says directly; in the issues of inner choice I do not accept intermediaries*'. And even if they cannot at first come to my presence, they

will strive to hear me every Saturday at 11 am through the channel www.inricristo.tv , where I freely manifest myself to my children, with no restriction.

However, those who hear what others say, they speak about me in the family environment without at least studying the life philosophy that I teach; when consulting the relatives about my identity, they are fit into what I announced two thousand years ago: *'The enemies of those who believe in me will be their own relatives...'* (Matthew c.10 v.34 – 40). After all, when a crippled tries to hold on another crippled, both fall in the cesspool. And the fall begins with the doubt: *'Is he indeed the Son of GOD?'* Now you will also understand why I said: *'You hypocrite, first take the log out of your own eye, and then you will see clearly to take the speck out of your brother's eye'* (Matthew c.7 v.5). Instead of first removing the log of the own eye, the stupid, insensate ones sustain on the relatives and these are the first to knocking him down when spilling an avalanche of verbiage against the Son of GOD.

Not rarely the relatives suggest the incautious to question the priest, or the impostor who self-claims pastor... It is obvious that if someone questions the owner of the halter if I am Christ, the faith mercantilist, fearful of losing the incautious sheep, will distill a lethal jet of poison on the victim: *'He is a jester, a madman, a false prophet!'*, and the person will go back home wondering: *'So I made a mistake, he is not Christ...'* Some even start to hate me for believing that I deceived them. Likewise they behaved two thousand years ago. Due to these accusations, slanders, blasphemies, they persuaded people to yell: *'Crucify him! Crucify him!'* They forget what I warned and is worth to remember: *'Beware that no one leads you astray, for false christs and false prophets will come in my name...'* (Matthew c.24 v.5 – 24). Whoever ratiocinates will realize that while the false prophets of the Christian age came in my former, obsolete name, Jesus, to distinguish me from them, my FATHER sent me again with a new name, INRI, the name that I paid with my blood on the cross, as foreseen in Revelation c.3 v.12 (*'To whom that conquers... I will write upon him the name of my GOD... and my new name'*).

The seekers of the truth, inspired, directly seek for me or my disciples, who instruct them during the process of initiation. And when the human being, inspired by the ALMIGHTY, becomes conscious, intimately knows who I am, no one can knock him down; behold why I do not have and cannot have believers. Believer is synonym of haltered and I do not have time to talk to haltered people. Thanks GOD the believers do not follow me; they remain arrested in the lairs of the wolvers under sheepskin (Matthew c.24 v.5 and 24). My followers are not believers, but knowers. Believer is a word, a password to

enter the gates leading to the slope of fundamentalism, of fanaticism, of schizophrenia. My followers are ratiocinating beings, they are people who have their own will and firmness in the character.

The creeping beings, of weak character and frail personality remain sliding in the mud, in the darkness, obeying the relatives, like marionettes. They will not be able to approach me; will be hindered by the Divine Providence. So I can speak to those who sincerely seek the LORD. These can arrive and enter the gates of GOD's Kingdom, formalized as SOUST. After hearing my voice, seeing my face and awakening the consciousness, the beginner holds on firm, unshakable in his conviction.

I reiterate once more: in the light of my FATHER, who is in me, I continue to love all the creatures that move upon Earth, obviously coherent with the eternal and divine law of equality, which only consists of unequally distributing to unequal ones as much as they unequal themselves.

Stay with my peace!"

PARABLE OF THE "BRANCH" DEER

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"My children, have you ever seen the branch deer, which sustains a huge pair or branched-horns in its head? This is how the human beings, in the apex of their youth, symbolically carry in their heads a pair of horns, such as the deer's ones. These horns are the fantasies, the pride, the ignorance and inexperience that leads the young people live by the margin of the divine law, with no limits, suddenly falling in love, convulsing in a sea of illusions, agitated, restless, stepping the obstacles, breaking barriers and structures, dissolving rules and codes of ethics without measuring consequences, always seeking the unknown, until anything else satisfies them.

If someone amidst you insists on keeping the mentioned vices, will continue with the head adorned with horns; consequently, will not be able to cross the narrow door of Eden. However, GOD, my FATHER, who sees everything, in His infinite goodness, propitiates to the deviated an opportunity to achieve the paradise. Then, Mother Nature, according to the divine law,

which synthesized in two words is action and reaction, performs the pruning in the forge, as it is in the fire that gold and silver are tested (Ecclesiastic c.2).

Those who are able to surpass such despicable, selfish, stingy and haughty condition will ascend to a higher level of understanding that will enable the accomplishment of their aims, thus achieving the permanent state of joy. Some achieve the victory by their forties, others by their thirties, some by their twenties, while others never achieve the last level of evolution and, slave of fantasies, idolatry and life, keep on with their horns outside the Kingdom of GOD (Revelation c.22 v.15).

Regarding the bastard children who do not subject to GOD's purposes, in the prune Mother Nature charges the tribute for persisting vulnerable in the constant violation of the divine law. In an accident they break a leg, an arm or even the spine, and start to carry their pride in a wheel chair. In some cases, Mother Nature severely cuts off a hand, a foot or any vital limb, in the cases when they do not become blind or deaf. The obstinate ones run the risk to take a fulminant lash from Mother Nature, which places disembodied in the face of the Supreme Celestial Court. And only in a future incarnation they will have the opportunity to solve their debts with the law.

So you can understand, my children, why some human beings are born crippled, blind, deaf, mute, mutilated, etc. They have returned to the world in order to atone the sins which they committed in the previous earthly existence. Others, just in an accident, in one only shock, are able to awake: they are the ones who take benefit from the forge while still young. However, the rebels, who have not assimilated the rules of GOD's law and do not surrender to the Supreme CREATOR of the Universe, obstinately hold on judging His deeds, blaming Him for the misfortunes, saying: *'I make good works, sacrifice myself thinking that I am up to date with the law, even so I am chastised. What a dictator GOD is this? I thought to be evolving, but I'm still atoning my sins...'* The human beings who think this way live in constant misfortune, at the mercy of the lash of time, and will always be humiliated until they tilt at the immeasurable majesty of the ALMIGHTY, my FATHER, the only non-created being, only being worthy of worship and veneration, only infallible judge.

Always keep in mind, my children: GOD's mysteries are unfathomable. He does not want anyone's unhappiness. He is fare and gives to each one according to the merit. The heavenly gifts are never late."

PARABLE OF THE CAGE VEHICLE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“All of you, my children, are spirit. I that speak to you am spirit also and speak to the spirit that you are. The body you receive from the Heavenly FATHER, made of ingredients from mother nature, is only a vehicle that you use to live in, to walk over the Earth when you reincarnate. Some reincarnate to fulfil a mission according to GOD’S plans, others reincarnate to evolve when they are already on the path of spiritual transcendence, and there are also the ones who come to atone for their sins due to the karmic debt from previous incarnations.

Death does not exist; it is the immortal spirit that vivifies the physical body. All of you disincarnate and reincarnate, are born and reborn several times. The cycle of reincarnation is the most beautiful and perfect mechanism of divine law for the evolution and improvement of spirits. The Earth is a school where you prepare and purify your spirit until some day it becomes worthy of reintegration with the CREATOR, the great soul from where your own soul emanates, the great spirit from whom everyone originated.

Your body is a vehicle, but at the same time, it is also a cage, a carnal jail, the prison of the spirit. As years pass by, this cage slowly deteriorates, dies out, dissipates until the inhabitant is able to be free, to get rid of it. So happens the natural course of life, except for those who disincarnate precociously for they owed one life as advocates the law of return, better known as the law of karma; synthesised in two words, it consists of action and reaction, or cause and effect (*‘An eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth.....a life for a life’* – Exodus c.21 v 23 and 24).

When you reincarnate, each one of you that is spirit, assumes a body in formation. In the course of years, as long as you have suitable nutrition, it grows and integrally assembles its shape. In youth you seek to live intensively, obtaining experience through the mistakes and successes. You walk through winding, fascinating and sometimes completely unknown pathways that life places in front of you. **But it is necessary that you guide the course of your lives, making good use of free will, not merely accept that the circumstances of life impose you a course to follow.** You are responsible for your acts, words, thoughts and deeds. You are the drivers of your cage; therefore, dominate your instincts and impulses, use discernment and balance in your attitudes.

While you have not suffered the action of time, you are retained, faste-

ned to the Earth, to the limitations of your bodies, to the earthly commitments, to the attachments to carnal ties, to material goods. **The jailer of your spirit is your mind, which insists on keeping you captive within the physical body, attached to the terrene life, postponing the passing away always with new pretexts...** The inevitable and overwhelming action of time will make you mature, adult, experient, and finally, the body that you think to belong you will become tired, aged, unsuitable to continue moving. The cage slowly dispels to enable you return to your origin together with the FATHER.

However, you cannot by your own will destroy, damage, rupture its walls. **You have to respect the course of nature and patiently wait that time, even in its apparent slowness, corrodes, destroys the cage.** Passing away, that you call death, is the moment when you get rid of the carnal cage to get united with the Heavenly FATHER. The blessed ones who strive to live according to divine law throughout their existence on Earth, receive the habeas-corpus from the Celestial Saint Tribunal, thus being allowed to have the sleep of the fair in a painless death. The physical body reintegrates to mother Earth (*'You are dust, from dust you came and to dust will return'* - Genesis c.3 v.19) and the spirit returns to the bosom of the Supreme CREATOR.

Do not be saddened when you observe time starting to produce its inevitable brands. Contemplate age with serenity. The mechanism of the divine law is so perfect that, **as long as time passes, the joviality, the vitality of youth are replaced by the wisdom of the elderly.** Many become sad when observing the apparition of the first wrinkles on the face, resort to plastic surgery to recompose the shape of youth. Trying to soften the effects of time is not a sin. If someone wants to do so, so must proceed, because medicine came from the ALMIGHTY (*'Every medicine came from GOD'* - Sirach c.38). As long as the body is not damaged, they will not be in sin, because **sin is all that you do that makes evil for you or for others. All that you do that does not make evil for you or for others is not a sin.**

Beauty is a gift from GOD, however, when you understand that everything on Earth is transient, that the body is the cage, the prison of your spirit, instead of lamenting the inevitable passage of time, you will rejoice to know that close is the moment to return to the perennial union with GOD. However, it does not mean that you shall neglect the care with the physical body. On the contrary, treat it with love as it is the vehicle given by the Heavenly FATHER to enable your evolution, as I already explained in the *Parable of the Sacred Vehicle*.

Your body is the greatest good, the greatest gift that you can enjoy

on Earth. And your body is the instrument of your soul: it is up to you use it with discernment or irreflection, making good or bad use of free will. I am not from this world. I am here just passing by. I only remain here on Earth when I have to exert authority; on the contrary, I live in a place that you do not know, where time does not exist, because is eternal, nor has limit of space, because is infinite. Only for much love I reveal all these things to you from the part of my FATHER to provide that you be **free from your fears, from your anguish, from your concern with age and death**. So you will have security and walk with strong steps over the Earth.

Therefore I tell you, my children: contemplate the river of life that incessantly passes by you with serenity; because as it happens with the river, you too are also just passing by.”

PARABLE OF THE PRIVATE VEHICLE

*The apex of the evolution and spiritual ascension passes
necessarily through the suffering of flesh*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The private vehicle is the one where only who the owner allows can go inside, different from the taxi, whose entrance is available for any person. If you have a personal, a private vehicle, then you are provided with the right to decide who will go inside: if it is a boyfriend, a girlfriend, a lover, a transient, a hitchhiker, etc. And only each one of you can decide the sex of the passenger that you will receive in your intimacy. Finally, only who you allow will enter your private vehicle. However the taxi is a vehicle of risk, where even an importune passenger can go aboard.

However, alas if you receive in your vehicle an ill-mannered smoker, or an alcoholic able to slap you while driving, or even if you allow the entrance of a delinquent with intention to attack, rob and take possession of your property. At the same time that you have the right to decide who goes inside your vehicle, you will also have to assume the consequences of your decision.

The private vehicle in this parable is your body. You only allow the entrance of the passenger that you invite; it means that each one of you have the inviolable right to decide, to choose who touches your body. It means that **the sexual option of the human being is a matter of inner choice**; it is up to each one of you, and only then, decide who to keep relations with. All will depend on making good or bad use of free-will. Your body was given by the Heavenly FATHER as a vehicle where to move upon Earth; and only those who you allow may unite to your body. Regarding the taxi, which I have above mentioned, it is a vehicle where anyone may go inside; so it corresponds to the men and women prostitutes.

I have returned to this world as the representative of the LORD’s law, and in this condition I have the duty to interpret the law and teach the human beings how to better be positioned before the divine law. As the humanity, like never before in its history, is destitute of the bond, the intimacy with the CREATOR, the human beings have moved away from the law of nature, the patterns of behavior are completely disordered and there is no way to properly correct it, then it is necessary to establish a reasonable parameter of behavior according to the reality of the current times.

When you ask me about the homosexuality in the contemporary

world, the answer is invariably the same not only in what regards the homosexuals, but also all those who have sexual relations: **each person must decide who to relate with; each person has the right to decide who will have by his or her side on the bed.** It would be better if nobody needed to have sexual relations, if nobody felt the necessity to fornicate. However, the purges that accompany the act of fornication are part of the evolving process, of the march leading to the evolving ascension of the human being. Behold why the LORD revealed me that **the apex of spiritual evolution passes necessarily through the agonies of flesh.** That means, to achieve the summit of mystical raising, **the ecstasy in the path of the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY, it is necessary to overcome the fantasies, the illusions and emotions concerning the slavery of flesh.**

And I tell you in truth: because of hostility, of prejudice to which they are subjected, the homosexuals are obliged to suffer a neuronal metamorphosis, to transcend the trivialities of the common sense to become adapted to the circumstances and survive in the social environment; they sharpen their feelings and, ironically, become more sagacious and perspicacious than the heterosexuals.

I and my disciples do not have sexual relations, as my FATHER has given me power over the flesh when I fasted in Santiago of Chile in 1979 and ever since I do not live as a man, conscious that I am the Son of Man, and so I teach my disciples to live in symbiosis with the LORD. But questioned about the homosexuality, my FATHER has inspired me to answer through this parable. Even so, if you insist on questioning me what is a sin, I answer in the following words: the judge in duty in the tribunal of your consciousness will help you in the formation of the fair judgment, providing you to assimilate that sin is all that you do which makes harm for you or for others; all what you do which does not make harm for you or for others is not a sin”.

PARABLE OF THE SACRED VEHICLE

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“When reincarnating, the human beings are graced by my FATHER, LORD and GOD with a carnal wrapping, through which they will act in the earthly realm. This wrapping is the vehicle that you use while moving around in the daily labor, in your duties. So is the performance of the spirit through the physical body. You, who are spirit and the holders must be aware that your body is the most precious gift GOD has granted you with. It is the vehicle through which you will produce good works, that will bring you even closer to the Supreme CREATOR. You shall, therefore, love your vehicle, watch over it so that no drunkard uses it, that means, you must keep vigilant so that no devil takes possession and uses it lamely. You are the guardians of the vehicle, the LORD’s sacred temple, therefore you must keep it always clean, hygienic, providing the spirits of light to approach.

If you allow the entrance of someone who is not well hygienic, this individual will contaminate your vehicle. Later will remain the vestiges of impurity and for a while you ought to feel the negative energies, consequently you will move away from the ALMIGHTY’s blessings. If you allow a drunkard (demon) take possession of your vehicle, it may cause an accident, crash against obstacles, leaving it impeded from moving around. Although it was a stranger who caused the accident, you will later suffer the damage.

Two thousand years ago, during the fast, the evil told me: *‘If you are the Son of GOD, throw yourself down, for it is written, He will command his angels concerning you’* (Matthew c.4 v.6). I rebut immediately: *‘Again it is written, do not put the LORD your GOD to the test’* (Matthew c.4 v.7). Had I obeyed the evil and thrown down, would collide against the stones and my vehicle (my body) been damaged. Many times you only value your vehicle the time you damage it. Imagine how it would be to move around without one of the most external parts of a vehicle, the tire, for example. So too, wonder how difficult it would be to stand without the foot or any other limb. Only then you realize the meaning, the value of keeping it healthy.

Even if a vehicle has a potent motor, it is always the wheel that commands it. The same way that the wheel guides the vehicle, it is the brain, guided by the spirit, which determines the route to follow. Thereby the need to keep vigilant and watch over every tiny part of your body, keeping in mind that it belongs to the LORD. If you allow a drunkard to guide the vehicle, he will use the motor potency against you.”

PARABLE OF THE ANOINTED VEHICLE

My body is a vehicle, the vehicle anointed by the LORD

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“When I returned from the fast in Santiago of Chile, in 1979, occasion when the powerful voice that commands me since childhood revealed to me and revealed my identity, amidst everyone who had known me so far, those who recognized me, who understood me were only Wilhelm Theiss, the man that raised me in childhood (genitor), and Althair Correa de Oliveira, friend and counselor through the time I lived as a prophet, metaphysical advisor.

Before the fast I had many secretaries and for all of them it was very difficult to understand my reality; they even looked at me as an impostor, a jester, who suddenly appeared claiming to be Christ. One of them, José Alves Junior, for whom I nurtured high esteem, has some meetings with me after the fast, however he considered my reality, my posture, very strange, and remained 24 years apart from me. A while before passing away, he came to my presence in Curitiba, only then realized that he committed a mistake; that was our farewell. On the bad of death, he asked his wife Lídia to let me know so I could pray for his soul. So it happened to the other assistants who lived with me before the fast... Osmar de Andrade, Luiz Fernando Tedeschi, Marcelo Sowinski, Mutsumi Ogura, Margeret Z. Moreira, Marcia Barreto, Rosemeri Fugivara, Antonio Marques de Oliveira, etc.

I that speak to you am spirit. This body that I use to talk to you is the vehicle granted by my FATHER, LORD and GOD to move around, peregrinate upon Earth. Since childhood, when I started to wander alone, I became the conductor and the keeper of this vehicle, but I did not know who was the titular, the LORD of the vehicle. First I learned to conduct, later I had to soften the vehicle, which were the experiences lived, prisons, accidents, suffocations, aggressions, collisions... to test if it would pass the test. The LORD knew that the vehicle was good, ready, but I had to become aware that the vehicle would warrant me. I always received new orders and had to obey, without knowing why. ‘Turn right, turn left...’ Sometimes I had even settled a route with my assistants, suddenly I had the order to change the route and some of them even got indignant... And I had to immediately obey the powerful voice that commanded and commands me, just could not reveal to anyone that my acts reflected obedience to a superior being.

Since childhood I had order that I could not speak about it to anyone,

it was even uncomfortable... Junior was very observing and used to say: 'We agreed to go to one town and suddenly you change!' Then I said: 'I have to go there' and needed to give a wide explanation for the change of route. And I could not say that someone superior to me had given a new command.

When I got to Santiago of Chile in 1979, had the order to guide the vehicle, my body, to the parking lot, that means, the fast. Finally the holder, the LORD of the vehicle, revealed himself. He told the reason of the orders, explained why the vehicle had to pass through all the proofs, all the trials and vicissitudes... Then I asked Him: *'But how me, a sinner, I that went to alcove with women, I that went to the gambling table, I that was amidst so many intrigues and dissolution, you say that I am Christ, the same crucified one?'* Then He, the LORD, said: *'You did not make these things on your own. You were driven by me, that am your FATHER, LORD and GOD, to know, to experience the world miseries. You were unconsciously being prepared, without free will, to fulfill your mission.'*¹ Only then I had consciousness that in fact the vehicle was not mine and could reveal for those who crossed by path that my acts reflected obedience to the ALMIGHTY.

More ahead, in Tacna, Peru, when I had already passed through all these proofs and was already dressed with the tunic, the LORD sent a man to my presence, called Dr. Carlos. He was director of a school, specialist in Inca etymology, who asked: 'Who are you?' I answered who I was. Then he insisted: 'But I want to know who you are there inside, who speaks there within... ' He had placed the students in line to hear me and, after my speech, came to question me. As I realized that he had glanced the LORD's mystery in me, I told him that I obeyed superior order from my FATHER, LORD and GOD. And he answered: 'And henceforth more and more...' His mouth opened and at that moment, inspired, he spoke on behalf of the ALMIGHTY... 'More and more you will be annulled and He will control, command your body...'

So was in the continuity of my wandering on Earth, from country to country, from town to town, passing by the historical Feb 28th 1982, when was established GOD's Kingdom on Earth, formalized by SOUST, the 24 years that I remained provisionally in Curitiba, until arriving to my current reality here in Brasília, the New Jerusalem (Revelation c.21)".

¹ *Two thousand years ago it happened this way too. Fulfilling what was foreseen in Isaiah c.7 v.14 ("Therefore the LORD Himself will give you a sign: the young woman is with child and shall bear a son, and shall name him Immanuel. He shall eat curds and honey by the time he knows how to refuse the evil and choose the good"), from the age of thirteen to thirty, in which the Bible does not mention his whereabouts, with the name Immanuel, Christ was led by the Divine Providence, without free-will, to experience the world sins, that means, experience the good and the evil until obtaining discernment, and only after the fast and baptism he began the public life in the condition of Messiah, assuming the name Jesus.*

PARABLE OF THE PARABLES

The wolves howl, the crows agitate... the eyes give the last glances, blinking before exhausting. The bones decompose, the worms voraciously devour the flesh; the diluted hair wither by the action of time; the bodies, fading out, liberating a stinky liquid, stop forming the whole, the silhouette that identifies the humanoids, living dead who vibrate against the Kingdom of GOD... And INRI CRISTO continues the inexorable march leading to the consolidation of GOD's Kingdom on earth, in the shine of the divine justice.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“My children, for you being part of the movement for the consolidation of my Kingdom of Light formalized as SOUST, you will have to battle against the militants of the darkness principality. As you will be besieged by Beelzebub's lackeys, that will try by many means to manipulate you and insert in your head every sort of verbiage and nonsense, aiming to hinder you to fulfill the sublime mission for which you have been called to GOD's Kingdom. For this reason, my children, I teach you through parables so that you are granted with the gift of unveiling and understanding the unfathomable mysteries of the divine law.

You must use these parables like guns to dribble and defeat the enemies when they come to besiege or torment you. Each parable, each teaching carries within antidotes against the poison of the enemies. However, you will be able to conquer only by deciphering and identifying the precious value of nutrition, assimilating word by word the teachings that my FATHER revealed me. In order to enable assimilation, it is necessary that they are read and re-read many times, as it is in the persevering reading, with alert spirit, that you will learn to handle these guns.

For each case there is one parable; for each aggression, a defensive reaction warranting the integrity and balance of the neuronal system. Thereby, if the enemy tries to make an evil world of negativity in your thinking channel, inducing you to judge and even hate me, remember that, two thousand years ago, it was through slanders, insults and blasphemies that Pontius Pilate was coerced to decree the verdict of crucifixion. Only for obedience to my FATHER and much love of you, my children, I am here once again confronting all the vicissitudes, consequence of these slanders, lies, defamations... They aren't but grunt of swine and bark of dogs that, disguises as humans, claim themselves believers, evangelicals and Christians, when in truth they

are subjects of the malignant.

Right because I love you, I have given you from the part of my FATHER this whole arsenal of parables and teachings, which aren't merely a whole of beautiful letters, but fragments of the divine law. Thereby, every time the malignant insinuates that I am too authoritarian, remember: the ALMIGHTY, my FATHER, that is your FATHER, my GOD, that is your GOD, only non-created being, only being worthy of worship and veneration, is authoritarian. Obedient to Him I returned to this world without free will for judging mankind and teach my children, authentic Christians, to thrash the path of the eternal divine law.

The parables are living teachings ministered by Him, my FATHER, so that you may step on Earth with security, carrying inside you, besides the conviction of my identity, the wisdom, becoming worthy to be called children of GOD (John c.1 v.12). Many will understand late, too late the meaning of these teachings, whose only aim is to instruct, protect and enlighten.

So you will understand why I warned before crucifixion: *'Beware that no one leads you astray; for many will come in my name... false christs and false prophets will appear and produce great signs and omens, to lead astray, if possible, even the elect'* (Matthew c.24 v.5 - 24). Unlike the false prophets, who ululate my former, obsolete name (Jesus) on the corners and in the pharisaical temples: *'Aleluia! Jesus' blood has the power!'*, my FATHER sent me again with my new name, INRI, fulfilling what is written in Revelation c.3 v.12. INRI is the name that I paid with my blood on the cross. And besides sending me again with the same face, the same silhouette and the same voice, my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me, teaches you through parables, propitiating the distinction: *'Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing but inwardly are ravenous wolves. You will know them by their fruits. Every good tree bears good fruit, but the bad tree bears bad fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. Thus you will know them by their fruits'* (Matthew c.7 v.15 - 20).

Someone shall ask me again: *'Being so difficult to be in tune with the divine law and existing so many enemies and obstacles to enter GOD's Kingdom, who will be saved then?'* And the circumstances will force me to answer again: *'But that who endures to the end, that will be saved'* (Matthew c.24 v.13). Make your part and I will help you."

IV – SIDEREAL MEDICINE: HEALTHY SOUL, HEALTHY BODY

*“You shall love the LORD, your GOD,
with all your heart, and with all your soul,
and with all your mind’. This is the greatest
and first commandment. And a second is like it:
‘You shall love your neighbor as yourself’.
On these two commandments hang all the law
and the prophets”*

(Matthew c.22 v.37 - 40)

INRI CRISTO'S VIEW ON ABORTION

Considering INRI CRISTO's speech on abortion, the internet user William Magalhães did the following question:

Inri Cristo,

I am reading the session "Without Censorship" in your website and got positively shocked with the deepness and clarity of the answers. Although I have not read all the questions and answers yet, one of the topics has astonished me. In one of the questions, about abortion, you explain that life as it is known (union of the matter with the spirit) only happens when the newly-born breathes the air for the first time.

This answer left me in doubt, as I always believed that the union of the reincarnating spirit with the matter only happens at the moment of fecundation, when another being, different from mother and father, starts to exist, with a new DNA.

I also got very thoughtful as, according to your understanding, abortion would not be so blameful as we suppose it to be, even in the end of pregnancy, as we would only have the expulsion of the "living" organic matter, however without life, since it is without spirit yet.

Nevertheless, Mr. Inri Cristo, Science shows us that the human fetus is susceptible to emotions such as happiness, fear and even "stress". Experiences demonstrate that with some months of pregnancy, after the formation of the hearing system, the fetus is able to recognize his mother's voice, which works to him as a sign of affection. And in sessions of regression it is possible to make people remember events which happened while they were still in the belly of their mothers.

How to justify your answer (that life only appears when the newly-birth breathes the air for the first time) confronting it with the above information, all obtained based on serious scientific research? An organic mass, without a spirit, is not able to have emotions and, even less, to keep memories and recognize his mother's voice.

I wait an answer from you.

GOD bless us all,

William

So replied **INRI CRISTO**:

"It is necessary to point out that the fetus can only be considered a child when it can be nurtured independently from the pregnant woman, in other words, when it survives disentailed from the navel cord. While the fetus depends on the body of the pregnant woman, it exists likened to a limb of hers; it is merely a group of cells in multiplication. Only when the fetus has

conditions enabling it to be nurtured independently from the woman's body, can it be considered a child, and in this case, resorting to termination of that life becomes a crime (and a sin in the eyes of GOD). Having an abortion is preferable to throwing children in garbage cans, in the rivers, abandoning them in the streets, as it has been systematically announced in the media; one more sign of the end of times.

It is scientifically proven that the fetus has all his limbs already formed from the 2nd month of pregnancy (including the fingerprints), his brain already produces waves from the 6th week, his heart works from the 21st day on (less than one month after conception). But it happens that the fetus' life is only the physical life, the life that the pregnant woman gives to him, it is not life emanating from the spirit, from the divine breathe. If the woman feels emotions of fear, happiness, stress, and discharges hormones into her bloodstream, she automatically transfers such emotions to the fetus since he is directly bonded to her body, but it is not a spirit in the fetus that originates the sensations, because the spirit has not yet inhabited the bloodstream (as the blood is the dwelling place of the spirit and the spirit keeps coupled to the blood throughout the terrestrial life).

Since the moment that the fetus has nerves, and the nerves receive stimulations, it is natural, completely normal that he responds to such stimulations and even registers the outer impressions in the region of the brain concerning memory (so it is possible to understand why people who subject themselves to the process of regression go into the memories of the intra-uterine period). I reiterate once more that the spirit is coupled to the physical body only when the newly-born takes the first breath of vivifying air; after waiting for this moment to reincarnate throughout the pregnancy, the spirit takes possession of the body at the exact moment when the child fills the lungs with air for the first time. And even so, the spirit only acquires its complete individuality when the navel cord is cut. It is what the LORD, my FATHER, has shown to me and cannot be learned in the academies of men. In order to illustrate what I have just told you, I visit the catacombs of centuries and grant a posthumous tribute to René Descartes, a scientist inspired by GOD who dedicated his life to the study of sciences independent of academies.

When he dissected corpses in his studies, in the 17th century, he came to the conclusion that the fetus' life depends on the pregnant woman; the fetus does not have his own life since his lungs do not work, do not breathe the vital air. He wrote in his *Discourse of the Method*: '(...) *This can be verified in the animals without lungs, which have only a concavity in their hearts, and in children*

that, not being able to make use of the lungs while inside the mother's womb, have an opening through which the blood is drained from the vena cava to the left concavity of the heart, and through a channel where the blood comes from the arterial vena to the aorta, the great artery, without passing through the lungs (...).

While ever the spirit has not taken possession of the body, the fetus does not have status of child. From approximately the 5th month of pregnancy, which is the moment that the fetus is able to survive outside the woman's womb, no matter it is in the incubator or any other means, it then acquires the status of child. Then it is up to the scientists determining, calculating from which moment the fetus will be able to survive outside the woman's womb. It is much better not aborting, but in the need of resorting to abortion, then it should be made soon in the first weeks, preferably before the third month of pregnancy.

The spirit that waits for the moment to reincarnate is just a candidate, but he is not connected to the body that resides inside the woman's womb. It happens that, if a woman has the chance to abort, the spirit will have to wait for the next opportunity; as my FATHER is the LORD of life and the LORD of destiny, if the woman is able to abort, it means that the body inside her womb was not destined to that spirit; otherwise, the woman would not be able to abort, there would be an impediment. I knew the case of a woman who left the gynecologist stretcher at the last moment and did not conclude the abortion.

As I have already said and repeat, I am not in favor of abortion, but, as I see the crude and naked reality, I am rationally in favor of life, however life with dignity. Since fornication is an instituted habit and demographic explosion is an alarming fact, then it is necessary, imperative that people resort to birth control, beginning by the encouragement of contraceptives (preferably the ones less aggressive and harmful to health) and, as a last option, resorting to abortion as a palliative in the socially extreme situations (amidst the dangers, let the lesser prevail).

It is preferable resorting to abortion than throwing into the world thousands of children that will hardly escape from misery, hunger and carelessness, having to beg for alms in the streets, and in many cases they become the delinquent minors, the future "outlaws" discriminated by society, but that the very hypocrite and falsely moralist society helped to form. Since everybody is subject to the temptations, the sins of flesh, from the part of my FATHER I reveal to you that abortion is a smaller sin (and the woman already atones for it when subjecting to the embarrassment, the torture on the occasion of the

curette by the gynecologist) compared to the very serious sin of putting in the world one more defenseless, impotent being, without the needed conditions to nurture him and make him grow with dignity.

It is necessary that humanity knows it to finish once and for all with this abominable blackmail, these threats, this curse imposed upon the defenseless women by the false-religious that, by sordid reasons, violate, despise, run over what I said two thousand years ago: *'If any member of your body causes you to sin, tear it out and throw it away; it is better for you to lose one of your members than for your whole body to be thrown into hell'* (Matthew c.5 v.29 and 30). There is nothing more scandalous than a woman having to carry in her womb the fetus produced by the rapist and, after putting one more undesirable being in the world, having to hate him and blame him for the rest of life. Let us leave hypocrisy apart and be realist. Humanity must wake up, awake from such lethargic sleep; believe it or not, I am here, I returned to Earth with the mission of clearing out the divine law so that my children be effectively free in their consciousnesses.

It is worth remembering once more: all that you do that makes harm for you or for others is a sin; all that you do which does not harm yourself nor others is not a sin. Coherence, logic and truth are inseparable from the divine law. The wise meditate with discernment and awaken their consciousnesses".

ANXIETY

*Human beings' first enemy
The relationship between necrophagy (eating meat),
destruction of nature, demographic explosion and anxiety*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Anxiety is one of the greatest problems that human beings have to deal with in the current times. It is possible to asseverate with no margin to error that the main cause of death in the world is not the blockage of heart arteries, cerebral hemorrhage, cancer etc. Making a deep analysis in the worldwide context, **the huge murderer of human beings is anxiety**. Due to anxiety many people become excessively heavy and consequently suffer heart diseases, diabetes, serious organic dysfunction, emotional disequilibrium; finally, anxiety has never been so harmful and ironically so tied to the life of Earth inhabitants.

But what are the causes of anxiety, what makes anxiety so present in the life of contemporary society? According to the scientific view, *'loss of status, of comfort, of economic power, of affection, friendships, privileges, advantages, possibility of materializing interests, loss of vanity etc. in many cases are factors more than enough to interfere in the neuronal system culminating in the hell of anxiety'*. But this is quite a **simplistic, mechanical and narrow-minded explanation facing the true, real cause of anxiety in this chaotic world**. From the part of my FATHER I will tell you what effectively causes anxiety. Expressing in a mathematic language that scientists appreciate, **the increasing of anxiety is directly proportional to the distance of GOD. In other words: as much as the human beings disconnect themselves from GOD and the more they lose their trust in GOD, the more anxious they will be**. The more human beings conspire against the divine law, the more they are possessed by anxiety, which is the residence of evil.

What does violating the divine will consist of? At what moment a human being is turning his back to GOD? Each time one is possessed by envy, hatred, cruelty, malice, selfishness, meanness, stingy feelings, each time one commits injustice against his fellowman through acts or words, at these moments he is walking against GOD. Beginning by the **carnivorous diet** (ingestion of corpses), the **destruction of ecology**, of the ecosystems and the **disordered procreation**, the way of living of human beings is **totally opposite to the course established by nature**. In spite of integrating with mother nature

and respecting the animals of the ecological environment, the human being needs to feed the insatiable desire of dominating, annihilating, possessing, manipulating and destroying at any cost.

Each time the corpse of an animal is ingested, all the anxiety of the victim is transferred to the one that ingests it, in the form of negative energies and harmful substances. In other words: **the greater the murdering of animals and ingestion of their flesh, the greater anxiety in human beings.** The scary scene that we witness in the current times is the apex, the consequence of thousands of years of human beings violating the divine law, since the times when the earth suffered the hygiene of the great flood. At this instance, the LORD temporarily allowed men to take meat as nutrition (Genesis c.9 v.3), however they adhered to this usage and kept it until nowadays, for their own misfortune.

In addition to the uncontrolled slaughter of animals, the abusive human interference in ecology caused a catastrophic alteration in the frequency of a powerful electromagnetic field that surrounds the planet and is responsible for the equilibrium in the biosphere – it is the Schumann Resonance, that works as the beatings of the earth heart. For thousands of years this frequency was kept in 7,83 hertz (pulse per second) and only in the last twenty years, more precisely starting from the 90's, it passed to 13 hertz. Such uncontrolled acceleration caused by anxiety of the human being generates even more anxiety. **The reaction is felt even more vehemently through the implacable and devastating fury of mother nature, as a manifestation of her groans of pain.**

Anxiety is also closely tied to the demographic explosion. **The greater the anxiety, the greater the need to fornicate impulsively, bestially,** and the more people practise sex without protection and without measuring consequences, more offspring will be generated and increase disorderly. Instead of using the sexual act only as a divine mechanism for perpetuating the species, as it happens with the animals integrating the ecology, the degenerated sexual act became a vulgar escape for anxiety, because a meaningful liberation of energy happens in the sexual act, and this temporarily discharges such nasty sensation, mainly in the case of males. Anxiety generates a state of stress and a compulsive need to be rid of such stress through sex. In the scientific environment, this is called the pleasure of relief. However, anxiety continues, the stress comes back quickly as much as the wish for satisfying the purely physiological needs, that speak louder than the affective matter. The greater the state of anxiety, the greater the need to practice sex and discharge adrenaline.

It is a pernicious vicious circle that has nothing to do with the true love, but with the satisfaction of bestial instincts.

All such things that you witness in these difficult times when you hear of wars, rumors of wars, kingdom against kingdom, nation against nation, storms, earthquakes, floods, pestilences, famines... are only the beginning of birth pangs that I had announced two thousand years ago, foretelling my return. So, my children, facing such deplorable scenes that will get worse and worse in the accomplishment of the ending of times, remember that there is one solution, one only and infallible solution: turn to GOD, trust completely in GOD, in the GOD that made men, **my FATHER, Supreme CREATOR, only non-created being, only Eternal, only Being worthy of worship and veneration, only LORD of the Universe**, not the 'god' men made. My FATHER sent me again to this world with the mission of educating my children, give them orientation, teaching them to live harmoniously, keeping the purity of children, as I've said two thousand years ago: *'Let the little children come to me, and do not stop them, for it is to such as these that the kingdom of heaven belongs'* (Matthew c.19 v.14).

Behold why my FATHER showed me and I've been saying for more than thirty years about the coming of a New Age after this chaotic world ends:

'Humanity will return to the simple and free life, in intimate and perennial communion with nature, and will prefer the simple and natural nutrition of fruits and vegetables. The noblest job in the next one thousand years will be agriculture. Man will seek in mother earth the mystical bread for the divine banquet, with the same innocence that children seek in the maternal breast the vital milk that provides them growth and survival, before the sweet and approving glance of our FATHER'.

The more you **get rid of anxiety** taking a healthy life, without vices or bad usages, more you will be overcoming the darkness principality, more you will be **striving for the peace and for the Kingdom of GOD**. As I had announced two thousand years ago, the Kingdom of GOD does not come with things that can be observed, because the Kingdom of GOD is **within each one of you**; it's a magnetic, subtle reign of energies, signs and light.

Very truly I tell you: the Kingdom of GOD may be placed anywhere in the earthly dimension, beginning by **the body and heart of any human being who conquers into getting rid of anxiety and finding inner peace**, living in the plenitude of a serene, altruistic life. Thus he will also be **a particle of the Kingdom of GOD even if he has never been with me**. It is a whole of things that are observed in the manifestation of the Kingdom of GOD in each individual. A human being may be connected to GOD even if he does not know

me, because the most elevated expression of GOD's presence is peace. GOD is ineffable, indescribable, untouchable, invisible to the ordinary eyes, however He is **visible to the eyes of the soul for those that truly seek for Him**".

What is the Schumann Resonance?

Not only the oldest people, but also the youngest ones, live the experience that everything is excessively speeding up. Yesterday it was carnival, in a little time it will be Easter, a little more and it is Christmas. Is this an illusory feeling or does it have real basis? By the Schumann Resonance there is an explanation. In 1952, the German physicist W. O. Schumann realized that the Earth is surrounded by a powerful electromagnetic field that is formed between the ground and the lower part of ionosphere, about 100 km above us.

This field has a resonance (thus being called Schumann resonance) more or less constant at about 7,83 pulses per second. It works as a pacemaker, responsible for the equilibrium in the biosphere, an ordinary condition in all kinds of life. It was also verified that all the vertebrates and our brain are endowed with the same frequency of 7,83 hertz. **Empirically it was certified that we cannot be healthy out of this natural biological frequency.**

Whenever the astronauts, due to the trips in space, had to be out of the Schumann Resonance, they got ill. But subjected to the action of a "Schumann simulator", they recovered the equilibrium and health. For thousands of years the Earth heartbeats had this frequency of pulses per second and life happened in a relatively ecological equilibrium.

It happened that starting from the 80's and more strongly from the 90's, the frequency passed from 7,83 to 11 and to 13 hertz per second. The heart of the Earth went out of control. Coincidentally, ecological disequilibrium was felt: **weather disturbances, greater volcanic activity, growth of stress and conflicts worldwide and general increase of deviating behavior on people**, amidst others. Due to the general acceleration, the journey of 24 hours, in truth, is only 16 hours. Therefore, the perception that everything is passing too fast is not illusory, but would have real basis in this disruption of Schumann resonance.

Gaia, this huge living organism which is the Mother Earth, is seeking for ways of returning to her natural equilibrium. And will achieve it, but we do not know the price to be paid by the biosphere and by the human beings".

FUNDAMENTAL WEAPONS TO WIN OVER THE EVIL

Chapter I

The sick beg the divine master to explain the cause of their illnesses and pains, saying:

“Master, you who know the spiritual things, tell us: Why do we become sick? Why do we suffer ailments and pains? Lord, please set us free from suffering so that we become useful for ourselves and for other human beings. You who receive from GOD the power of healing, in your hands you have our health and welfare. Rid us from the evil that torments us. Master, be compassionate, do not forsake us and give us the cure!”

INRI CRISTO answers to them, saying:

“You become sick and suffer pains as an execution of Mother Nature, because you have disobeyed the commandments of your Heavenly FATHER. Blessed are you, who have thirst and hunger for wisdom. I will satisfy you giving you the water of life so that you never more be thirsty; I will give you the bread of knowledge and you will never be hungry. Blessed are you that, full of faith, came to me, knocking on the true and only door of knowledge and wisdom that I will open to you. Blessed are you, for I will set you free from evil and will lead you to the kingdom of heaven together with your Mother Nature, where there is only joy and happiness, as the evil does not have access to this kingdom”.

Those who hungered for knowledge asked:

“Master, please be kind to explain us: what is our Mother Nature? What are the angels and where is their dwelling?”

Christ answered:

“Your Mother Nature is within you and you are within her. This mother has given you birth, has given your body, has given all that you are, as she has given you life. This body that your mother has given you, someday you have to give back to her. Blessed are you for experiencing such a great joy by knowing your good mother and the holy kingdom of heaven. As soon as you know your mother, soon will you receive the angels. That means, soon will you obey the unchangeable law of nature, as each angel is the keeper of the law and holder of the divine gift that will awaken in you the virtues hidden in your unconscious self.

Now I invite you to record the supreme truth in your mind: the indi-

vidual that obeys the holy commandments, observing them every day, will live in harmony and never become ill, because the power of GOD is infinite and because GOD is omnipotent and full of mercy, wisdom, love and infinite goodness. GOD's power expels the evil that has taken possession of your heart leading it to cruelty, fraud, crime and even to murder. However, once the evil is expelled from your heart and inhabited by an angel, you will radically change your behavior: you will become kind, true, honored; you will love your fellows as yourselves, even the ones that hate you; you will also love all the creatures that GOD has created upon Earth. My FATHER, LORD and GOD, Supreme CREATOR of the Universe, has the absolute dominium over you, your bodies and also the bodies of all the living beings, even over the mineral and vegetable kingdom".

Chapter II

INRI CRISTO explains that all the components of the human body, that means, all the visible ones, come from Mother Nature (mother earth), and the invisible ones come from the Heavenly FATHER (the soul, the spirit). Therefore, man owes his life to the Mother Nature (mother earth) and to the heavenly FATHER, to whom he shall love before everything.

So said INRI CRISTO:

"Your flesh, your bones, your veins and arteries, the blood that runs inside them came out of mother earth: from its minerals, from its vegetables, from its waters, the air, the sun, all vital for your survival. The light in your eyes, the sound in your ears, the smell in your nostrils are gifts from the magnetic, ineffable, incomparable, indescribable and magnificent creation of your Heavenly FATHER. The blood that gives you life is partially originating from the water, the blood of mother Earth which integrally permeates her, filling the seas, lakes and rivers. The sun evaporates the water making it rise to the atmosphere, forming clouds that pour the rains and make the growth of vegetation, the wheat seeds for your daily bread.

Such blessed atmosphere penetrates into the very depths of our beings and involves us, putting us in synchronicity with mother earth, the seeds, the air, the birds in the sky... With its different temperatures, causes impetuous winds that move the air, oxygenating it with a fresh breeze and disseminating the dust, providing fertilization of flowers and fructifying the whole vegetation. This humid atmosphere forms colored clouds which adorn the sky with

beautiful sceneries; sometimes it becomes stormy with igneous lightening and deafening thunders which tremble, move and awaken the mother Earth from sleepiness, providing benefit to it in countless ways, as all the natural phenomena of nature has its reason for existing for being useful and necessary, even though men do not understand.

Water is the primordial element of nature; it's the vivifying blood of mother Earth which surrounds her all around: the air with its beneficial rains, the profundities with the crystalline slopes, the heights of the mountains adorned with the eternal snow which is water too, however in lethargic sleepiness,

de cujas alturas esse bendito elemento desce em puras e cristalinas gotas que, logo unidas com outras, formam sussurrantes arroios e riachos para engrossá-los em imponentes rios, desembocando finalmente em lagunas, lagos e impetuosos mares.

Very truly I tell you: all of you are Mother Nature's children because you have received from her all that you are, your whole material body, as well as you have received your spiritual body from your Heavenly FATHER. Dust you are and dust will you turn to be again, as you have come from mother earth and will have to return to her someday; you are united with her, as you are inside her and she is inside you. You were born from her, you live with her and will have to go back to her, as your body is matter and will turn to be matter again. Keep, therefore, the wise precepts of GOD's law, which consists of living in harmony with Mother Nature, loving and serving her with all your efforts, with all your understanding. Loving and serving her means to practise and live the great human virtues based on the love of GOD.

You are closely connected to Mother Nature, because your breath is her breath, your pulsation is her pulsation, your emotions are her emotions. Your blood is her blood, your flesh is her flesh, your bones are her bones, your entrails are her entrails. Also your eyes, ears and sense are her eyes, ears and senses. Very truly I tell you: if you cause damage to your body or to any of your limbs as a consequence of your addictions or bad habits, you are seriously infringing the wise precepts of Mother Nature and will deserve painful sanctions, sicknesses, pains and sufferings. The body that you believe as yours does not belong to you; it was borrowed by your Mother Nature as a vehicle, tool and instrument of evolution so that your soul, with its help, may gain experience, knowledge and wisdom.

When you suffer any illness or pain, surely you have abused your

body and disobeyed the commandments of the divine law, placing yourselves in disharmony with your Mother Nature. Meanwhile, if you enjoy perfect health mainly when you are in advanced age, it undoubtedly means that you have obeyed GOD's commandments and lived in harmony with Mother Nature, that will reward you with a long life and good health. However, if you abuse your body, you are seriously infringing the commandments of the divine law and, in such case, you will not get rid of the inevitable punishment which consists of serious illnesses, pains and early death. Blessed are GOD's children who live in harmony with the divine law, so they will be spiritually protected and sheltered, receiving welfare, happiness, material and spiritual prosperity, good health and long life. Your elder age will be placid, without aches or pain and you will enjoy a perfect health.

If you are suffering serious aches, diseases and pain, I can tell you for sure that such harms will disappear, just as an enchantment, if you incorporate yourself within the law of GOD by rigorously obeying it, as a reward for having returned to the intimacy of Mother Nature. The prodigal son who regresses to the mother's bosom will be protected from accidents, assaults by thieves, bites from poisonous snakes, ferocious animals, fires, bad harvest, earthquakes... and from so many risks and dangers that achieve the rebellious children who jeer and despise the Mother Nature and the Heavenly FATHER by trampling upon His holy commandments.

In spite of such rebellion, Mother Nature and the Heavenly FATHER still tenderly love their bad children and mercifully watch them when they fall ill. Nothing or nobody in the world may heal you, not even the most learned amidst the physicians, without GOD's power, without the consent of remedies composed by ingredients emanated from Mother Nature. Blessed are the obedient children who love the Heavenly FATHER and Mother Nature, as they will be wrapped by her and protected, securely resting in her soft lap.

Very truly I tell you: your Heavenly FATHER and your Mother Nature never stop loving you; however, they despise you when you disobey the law and the commandments. Great is the pleasure of Mother Nature when the prodigal son, submissive and repentent, goes back to her arms. This is her greatest joy, it is greater than the hugest mountains and deeper than the deepest of all seas. She covers such repentent children with her blessings and gifts; she cares and protect them like the chicken protects her offspring.

Therefore, your Heavenly FATHER, CREATOR and LORD of Mother Nature, protects, gazes and saves you from so many dangers which constantly besiege you if, with absolute faith and confidence, you surrender to the

cozy arms of your Mother Nature like the baby trusts in his mother when surrendering to her protecting arms without hesitating.”

Chapter III

GOD, in the condition of FATHER and Supreme CREATOR, loves his children and creatures. He loves and protects even the wicked children. Ignorance is the root and cause of every evil. The FATHER rewards the most obedient and dedicated children, bestowing good health upon them, while He allows the divine law to chastise the rebellious ones with diseases and pain, so that, in suffering, their spirits be purified.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“I am never tired of repeating that your Mother Nature, which is the extension of GOD’s magnificence and perfection, loves and protects you in the misfortunes that you have caused by ignorance. She does not deny her loving protection even upon the ones who insult and despise her. With loving, soft and persuasive methods, she speaks to you through the voice of consciousness, trying to convince you to go back to her tender lap, that means, to the path of good-living.

When her good advice fails, as much as all the persuasive efforts, the loving and smiling face becomes serious, hard and severe; without compassion, she delivers the disobedient and rebel children to the master of pain, the cruel angel of pain. Through hard and even persuasive torture, the angel of pain knows how to make them return to a decent decorous life, to the exercise of the great human virtues, starting by the diligent and honorable work.

The angel of pain, symbolized in the picture of a sympathetic devil with an attractive, pleasing face, is always joyful and smiling, good mannered, but deep inside he is perverse, wicked and criminal. That’s why he is called Satan, the prince of demons, the worst of the evil-doers. He is master on playing traps to the human beings... Like spiders, he weaves fine nets to make them be caught like flies. He applies the very tendencies and inclinations of each person, their own vices, exposing them to painful experiences which are never revengeful, but highly pedagogical and instructive, deeply inspired by the purest love. The incautious pupils are exposed to serious dangers, accidents and no-ending calamities, thus having the opportunity to touch and see the effects of their own vices. So they are persuaded to despise them and

return to the path of straight living.

This prince of the evil, under elegant and attractive garments, knows to fascinate and seduce each one, taking advantage of their own gestures and inclinations rooted in their hearts. Therefore, some pupils will more easily fall into their traps for being attracted, seduced by the wealth, the shine of gold, silver, fantastic castles with luxurious practice and abnegate civilities. Others fall more easily under the temptation of power, authority, celebrity, luxury, nobleness titles, fame, glory... Meanwhile, the prince of darkness tempts other ones with beautiful ladies, loving orgies, drugs and gambling pleasures, casinos, horse-racing, soccer games, carnival, etc. Blind in front of such splendid attractiveness, so much shine, beauty and glory, without hesitating they involve themselves in the nets woven by Satan.

Then, when they are already involved, Satan allows them to enjoy their natural tendencies for a short time in all its plenitude. However, when they achieve the apex of their pleasures, Satan allows them to fall in the deepest of all abysses. He takes everything that attracts them: wealth, gold, silver, castles, luxury, fame, women and even their health, making them go down the hill, from tumble to tumble until the most deep and dreadful moral deprivation, fornication, homosexuality, alcohol, addictions on drugs, gambling, dissolute life... until they finally fall like garbage and social exile into hospices, insane asylums, prisons.

So many vices will have poisoned their bodies, turning them into human rags, and their bodies will be full of abominable dirt due to their disordered and filthy foods, excessive alcoholic drinks, drugs and sedatives. Their digestive limbs will be dirty with great accumulation of indigestive food, converted into garbage cans where worms grow, besides many infectious microorganisms causing all sort of diseases. Their evacuations are irregular and have nauseous smell.

All such filth coagulates the blood, turning it into a species of black grease, just like the rotten stagnant water of a swamp. The dirty blood spreads its poisons throughout the body: flesh, bones, nerves, veins... completely infecting it, and the noblest limbs start to fail. The bones lose their solidness, becoming fragile and brittle. This is how Mother Nature takes all the gifts from the rebel, incorrigible son, until the brain will finally fail, thus succumbing to insanity. This is the punishment upon the wicked children who behave insolently with the Heavenly FATHER and Mother Nature.

However, if at the last moment this stubborn son repents from his sins and submissively returns to the bosom of Mother Nature, she will receive him

with rejoicing and forgive him. It is enough going back to a honest life of honored work, without addictions or bad habits, and before everything, observe the natural laws and the fundamental precepts of Mother Nature in order to be rid of his terrible executioner, the implacable enemy of good sense, Satan. But, to remain free from the torturer and from the tortures, it is necessary saying “no” to every sort of temptation, to every sort of fanciful attractions.

When Mother Nature proves that this prodigal son is really taking serious the decision to regenerate his life and makes his efforts to do so, she bestows upon him all her help with her immense love, and the merciful Heavenly FATHER sends the angels in order to teach and guide him in the path of good living.

Therefore, free from the Satan’s tortures, the prodigal son recognizes with great joy that the only way to be rid of this executioner was fleeing to the tender and safe lap of his loving mother, Mother Nature, and obeying the eternal and infallible divine law with no hesitation or resistance. To be at all clear: leaving sin aside, abandoning the addictions and bad habits means fleeing to the bosom of Mother Nature, where the evil being never dares to approach. It is because no one can serve two masters, GOD and the evil, Mother Nature and Satan”.

Chapter IV

INRI CRISTO answers the Pharisees who ask about the interpretation of the Scriptures, exhorting: *“Do not seek the truth in old papers or archives”*.

“Only the man inspired by GOD and wrapped by His divine grace will be able to give life to these letters and consequently understand the enigma of the Holy Scriptures. It is convenient for humanity to be conscious that Moses did not receive a written law, but received it in living voice. I repeat: the divine law is the living word of the living GOD, addressed to living prophets, living men.

GOD’s law is written in indelible letters throughout the whole living nature, in everything that palpitates life; from many sources God speaks through different mouths. You can read and hear it in the open book of living nature: in the herbs, which speak to us through their flowers and smells; in the trees, with their delicious fruits; in the crystal-clear slopes, streams and huge rivers, it speaks to us with its living waters in eternal murmur; in the seas,

with their oscillating breath of high and small tide, also their violent waves... Even in the hard rocks there is palpitating life, as without their vibrating cohesion, they would disintegrate into dust.

Very truly I tell you: GOD is life and speaks to you from the hard rocks to the vibrating minerals, from the vegetal to the animal kingdom, from the deepest of the seas with its fish of unsuspected shapes, sizes and colors to the height of the firmament... Seek for the law of GOD in the palpitating life, and before anything of your own, and try to interpret and obey it, as only this way will you keep good health and be happy. Very truly I tell you: all these palpitating manifestations of life are closer to GOD than the dead letters, which are inert and have no life.

In His immense wisdom, GOD created the miracle of the living nature with all that lives in it, so that she speaks to men through her thousands of mouths and infinite manifestations, thus teaching them her wise laws. By their time, GOD has granted men with reason, intelligence and wisdom when blowing part of His spirit upon them, so that they are enlightened to read the open book of nature, know her laws and observe them.

Woe to the man who closes the eyes to stop seeing the reality of life! Woe to the man who shuts his ears to stop listening to the impetuous movements of the giant evolving circle of the worlds that are non-stop spinning in obedience to the divine law! Once more I tell you: the Scriptures are works of fallible men, subject to errors of interpretation, but the non-written letter, manifested by the living nature, is infallible, without mistakes, because it is the work of GOD: it is His authentic word, his universal language.

Woe to the man who prefers listening to the dead letter contained in anachronic papers instead of listening to the fresh and living word that GOD speaks through the palpitating nature, whispering to the ears through thousands of mouths and even to the very heart, to the brain and to the consciousness! Woe to the man who prefers reading the books of dead letters and gives attention to the false prophets, impostors who have self-named shepherds and vilipend the reincarnated Verb, the Lamb of GOD, who is the most living and eloquent manifestation of nature!"

All the present spectators attentively listened to the wise teachings from the Son of GOD, because his teachings are full of wisdom, full of spirit and deep ethical content, authority and power, without the vacillating and insecure statements of the false priests and false prophets. Such is the great power of Christ that the crowds stay together with him and do not even rea-

lize the time passing; they remain static for hours and hours listening to him and making him questions without willing to leave from his presence, even after the sunset.

They asked him:

“Master, teach us and explain us the laws of life, because we wish to live in harmony with Mother Nature, observing GOD’s commandments, in order that we do not fall sick and instead live a long life of happiness”.

INRI answered them:

“Truly I tell you: no one can be sane and happy without fulfilling the sacred commandments of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, without living in harmony with Mother Nature”.

Some false prophets and pharisees then said:

“We obey the commandments of the laws written by Moses, expressed in the Holy Scriptures”.

And INRI, raising the level of his voice, expressed:

“Do not seek the law in your Scriptures; the Scriptures are only dead letters and the law is palpitating life. That is why human beings shall strive to use the divine side of intelligence in order to listen to nature, as only then will be able to discover her wise laws in each subtle detail of the majestic creation of the Supreme CREATOR. Only then the Heavenly FATHER will give life to the dead letters and you will be inspired to understand the true meaning of the Holy Scriptures, as when they are observed and studied without the ALMIGHTY’s acknowledge, are merely a useless book of dead letters”.

Chapter V

INRI continues, saying:

“If you obtain your knowledge only through the Scriptures, which are dead letters, instead of the palpitating nature, which is living letter in constant renewal, you will be dead in spirit, like lamps unlit for lack of oil which do not give the light of knowledge, nor lucidity, nor understanding; consequently, you will not have the wisdom, nor the truth”.

The false prophets and Pharisees said:

“Master, our parents have taught us to know the law only through the Scriptures. Reading the law in the manifestations of nature is something new for us, since we have not inherited or even learned such interpretation from our ancestors. Therefore, we beg you to teach us the law of which you speak

to us, so that, learning it, we can obey it and become healthy and purified, worthy to be called children of GOD”.

Christ answered them:

“Since you have only examined the Scriptures without the acquiescence of GOD, examining them as a whole of dead letters, you are dead in spirit. Since your understanding is unlit, you go on stumbling aimlessly like the blind in the dark. Therefore, you cannot glimpse the palpitating manifestations of the living nature.

Truly I tell you: you have not gained anything when examining only the dead letters written in old books and rancid Scriptures without GOD’s inspiration, depreciating and despising the open book of living nature, always fresh in perpetual renewal. The dead letter, without life, keeps your heart dead too, since it does not allow any new spark of light or virtue spring from your inner, no merit which decorates your personality, dignifying it at the eyes of the Heavenly FATHER.

I see in your souls only mean emotions, which drag you to mean passions, in form of serious sins against the ethic, like fornication, alcohol, gluttony, lie, selfishness and greed to accumulate more and more wealth, usurping it even from the poor widows, the disabled, the elder, the orphans, whose souls claim for justice from heaven in order that the usurpers may be chastised. Woe to you, false prophets, false religious men and Pharisees, you will not escape from justice and the fair punishment!

The Supreme CREATOR has said in the Holy Commandments: *‘You shall not desire your neighbor’s wife’*, and you have desired her; *‘You shall not lie’*, and you have lied; *‘You shall not covet your neighbor’s belongings’*, and you have coveted them... Woe to you, false prophets, false religious men and Pharisees, you will not escape from the fair punishment!

Very truly I tell you: your body is destined to be GOD’s sacred temple, and your heart, His holy tabernacle. However, if this temple is unclean and turned into a pit of dishonest actions and abominable practice, the LORD will refuse to inhabit it.

If you wish GOD to inhabit your body, your heart, if you want to be helped by the heavenly court, you shall diligently clean your entrails, your temple, that means, you shall take a honest life, highly pure, without vices or bad habits; you shall dedicate to the honored and diligent work, to fasting and prayer”.

Chapter VI

Only with prayers, pleas, fasting and with a vegetarian nutrition, with no excessive alcoholic beverage, may you awaken your spirit from its lethargic sleep, thus leading to the conquest of the supreme truth and wisdom.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Resist the temptations of Satan, that means, your mean passions. You shall energetically struggle against them and eradicate them from your behavior, thinking of the virtue opposite to the sin that exalts you. If it is addiction to alcohol, keep in mind that your salvation lies in abstinence and sobriety; if it is fornication, you shall meditate regarding the benefits that come along with purity, chastity and the permanent state of blessing which GOD enables for those who live in harmony with His holy will. In order that you may be victorious in this struggle against the evil, it is necessary to ask strength from the LORD and, in His infinite goodness, He will protect you if you beg with feverent prayers and ardent faith.

Purify your moral body through the abstinence of addictions and bad habits, beginning by the most tough ones, like fornication and alcohol addiction. Rigorous prayers and feverent prayers will help you very much on the path towards consciousness, as the sun rays soften the cold.

Flee for the solitude of the countryside, where it is easier to fast, pray and meditate. Over there, amidst the green forests, meditate regarding the grandiosity of nature, of the Earth, of heaven and GOD’s immense wisdom, for He created all such wonders... However, before everything meditate regarding the great human virtues, which you shall keep. And GOD, who sees in secret and feels your hearts, will see the sincerity of your purposes and will experience a great joy by seeing your efforts in the way of being good. And by seeing you perform the great human virtues, He will grant you good health, prosperity, honor and an ineffable happiness.

The feverent prayers and the persistent fasting are the two weapons that will clean your physical and spiritual body. Then GOD’s spirit will descend upon you and inhabit your heart, enlightening you, and His divine angels will help you to find the fundamental elements in nature bearing the health of body and soul, thus making you free and happy, worthy to be called children of GOD and belong to the Kingdom of heaven.

Seek for the fresh and pure air of fields, in the trees, mountains and beaches. Air is the human being’s main nutrition. You may hold many days

without food, but some seconds without air are enough to make your blood coagulate and, consequently, make you disembodied. Bare your feet and undress your body so that the pure air surrounds your skin.

Breathe deep and calmly so that the air penetrates your lungs and charges your blood with vital energy and healthy components. The air cleanses your blood and all your entrails eliminating toxins and impurities, which are the cause of countless illnesses and pains that disturb you. Just as the air and the fire burn the stinky detritus, the air and heat burn the stinky impurities inside you, turning the bad smell into perfumed fragrance.”

Chapter VII

The powerful elements air and water, complemented by the powerful and stimulating fire emanated from the Sun, united to Mother Earth, constitute the four elements that compose the human body.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“After the air, seek for water. Bare your feet, undress your body and submerge your body in this precious liquid. Bathe your skin and you shall obtain renewed and vivifying influence upon all your inner limbs. Actually I tell you: water will cleanse your whole body, eliminating spots and impurities from the depths of pores. Just as the quick waters of the river wash the dirt from the clothes, the living streaming water washes and cleanses your body from all spots and impurities. Great is the power of water when it is not still in stinky puddles of unhealthy waters, but freely running in speedy streams and rivers where it becomes full of oxygen, holy and purified by continuously dashing against obstacles, rocks and different stones to present as the most sane and indispensable of all beverages.

However, it is not enough that water cleans you only on the outside; the inner cleansing is even more important. You shall take it abundantly and prefer it before any other beverage, because water is prepared by GOD and it can never be overcome by any artificial beverage done by men. The pure crystal-clear water not only satiates your thirst but also feeds your body with the countless mineral ingredients that it contains. Besides, it refreshes your body, washes and cleans your digestive limbs, normalizing the internal temperature, avoiding fever, stimulating the digestion and consequent evacuation.

The pure and fresh water is more important inside than outside, as the

inner impurities are much greater than the external ones. He who only cleans the outside of his body and leaves dirty his inner side resembles those white tombs, immaculately clean outside and dirty inside, full of filth and abominations. For this reason it is necessary that you be baptized with water outside as much as inside, so that you be completely clean and free from infectious focus which cause serious diseases.

Through a diligent hygiene of your stomach and intestine, water penetrates your viscera and drags along with it all the evil-smelling dirt. You will then be astonished to see with your own eyes and smell with your own nostrils the abominable filth which were lodged in your viscera. While you observe that the evacuations are still odoriferous, you shall repeat the wash until they are evacuated without bad smell.

You will thank the LORD for having given you such a precious liquid, which helps you to keep clean inside as much as outside, which means that the LORD was good and merciful towards you, allowing you to get rid of the sins committed against Mother Nature. Therefore, cleansed and purified in body and soul, you will have the permission to worthily appear before the ALMIGHTY's throne.

If you have strength in your will and keep persevering in your purposes on not sinning anymore against the law of GOD and Mother Nature, the divine elements air and water will be useful throughout your whole existence, which will develop with serenity, enjoying good health, prosperity, a long life and ineffable willingness to live".

Chapter VIII

Sun bath is highly important in order to renew the body's vigor and turn on the unlit lights of your spirit, so that you may shine like a small sun. The divine elements air, water and fire clean, renovate and vivify your body's viscera, turning it into a temple, in whose tabernacle (the heart) GOD inhabits.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"For your happiness, your Mother Nature has reserved for you the fundamental and indispensable element fire, which is sent to you through the sun's rays. Truly I tell you: the fire, air and water are inseparable and equally indispensable elements; they are as indispensable as your mother earth for your health, pleasure and longevity.

Expose your whole body to the sun rays starting with a little time, and gradually you increase the time, each subsequent day. During the sun bath, take deep breaths filling your lungs with pure and sunny air, thus incorporating considerable solar energy within your blood, which will strengthen and purify your body, ridding it from bad smell. Just as the darkness disappears when the sun's rays unfold, so it is with the darkness of your viscera which will disappear when renewed solar energy is embodied in your organism. Therefore, each cell that integrates your body will vibrate and irradiate a luminous aura, which will be the reflex of your great vitality and health.

Along the days of your fasts, take the opportunity to take a sun bath, since it is more appeasable taking sun bath while the stomach is empty. However, when the stomach is not empty, the sun bath is recommended only two hours after the meals or one hour before them.

Very truly I tell you: the body defended by the three blazing swords of these three strong and invincible elements (air, water and fire) will become protected to the point of making Satan flee away, because when a dwelling is clean, sunny and perfumed by the good works perpetrated by the soul of this body's inhabitant, it means the death, the annihilation of the evil, just as the warmth of the sun means death for the snow.

When the three elements air, water and fire occupy your body in communion with your mother earth, they will complete the inner cleanse reaching the deepest pore. They will place everything in perfect order and reign upon it with the true authority of lords and servants.

Just as the robbers rush away from a house when they are surprised by the Police, jumping through the window or the roof... so also the devils will flee away when they feel the vehement presence of these three elements making hygiene and sanctifying your body. However, you shall use as a weapon the contrition, the repentance from the mistakes and sins that you have committed against the commandments of your Heavenly FATHER when violating the law of nature in damaging your own body. The strong and powerful brush will sweep away the garbage that soils your viscera, which has infiltrated in you and contaminated you with its toxins and bad smells. After the general cleansing, so will your body become immaculately clean and perfumed just as the flowers of a garden. Your body will reflect a vibrating health and vital energy. Your aspect will be healthy and your skin will be luminous.

The blood of your body will be so immaculately pure, clear and clean, full of vibrating vital energy, just as the blood of Mother Nature, which is the pure crystal-clear water from the murmuring stream that comes down from

the mountains, offering you the most healthy of all beverages to satisfy your thirst. Soon you will realize a phenomenon that will happen in your tired sight, which will notably begin to improve. It's because your eyes are intimate and inseparably united to your whole body through a delicate system of nerves. And if your body is clean and sane, your eyes will also be clean and sane due to the wise intervention of the inner doctor which is part of every living organism. A rigorous general elimination of toxics from the whole body will provide your sight to be restored.

When your body is completely debugged, your soul will also be purified, since it is intimately connected to the physical body. Then, the divine elements of Mother Nature will dress you with the whitest of all tunics in order that you may present with dignity at the throne of the ALMIGHTY in the Kingdom of Heaven".

Chapter IX

The highest aim, the human being's most sublime target, the summit of human achievement is the union with GOD.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Very truly I tell you: only with the precious help of Mother Nature, that means, turning back to natural life, to the integral naturalism, you may achieve the supreme target of your longings, which is the union with the Supreme CREATOR, your Heavenly FATHER, your LORD and your GOD. You will be able to understand this more easily by contemplating and analyzing your own growth. When newly-born, your loving genitor is charged of your nurturing, breastfeeds you, cleans and bathes your body, wraps you in cloths and even teaches you to take the first steps.

When you are already grown, your genitor takes charge to instruct you for the second part of your existence. When possible, he takes you in his labors in the fields and teaches you just as, by his turn, did his genitor teach him, so that you may become smart and habile in the daily labor. When the genitor is convinced that his descendants have learned his lessons and correctly executed his works, he bestows his possessions and ownerships upon them as permanent inheritance so that they continue with his work.

Something similar happens to you, children of the Heavenly FATHER: Mother Nature nurtures, takes care, teaches, rewards and chastises you, and

when you are grown, that means, older, she delivers you to the Heavenly FATHER so that He takes care of you. And the divine FATHER sends you to His academy, His school, which is the whole surface of this planet. It is the Heavenly FATHER's university, where He educates and graduates His children. And when you demonstrate to have enough preparation, He bestows upon you His belongings in the infinite cosmic space so that you follow the magnificent work of the Heavenly FATHER. Through this way, you ought to achieve the mostly aimed longings, which consist of the union of the son with the Heavenly FATHER. So culminates the wise law of human evolution, assuring that the chain of life never breaks, never interrupts, thus always glorious and triumphant follows eternally.

I exhort you to fulfill the commandments and always honor Mother Nature by respecting her laws. This is the only way that assures you a life with plenty of happiness, prosperity and blessings from heaven. By honoring your Mother Nature, you will also be honoring your Heavenly FATHER, who observes you from the summit of His throne, sending you blessings. Always keep in mind that the Heavenly FATHER is the maximum power: He is the Supreme CREATOR and the only LORD of the Universe; He is the only FATHER and Mother Nature is the only Mother.

Truly I tell you: the Heavenly FATHER and Mother Nature love you much more than may your genitors love you. The words of your Heavenly FATHER and the commandments of your Mother Nature are immensely wiser than the words and laws of men. Consequently, immensely greater than the genitors' inheritance is the inheritance that the Heavenly FATHER and Mother Nature keep for the obedient children in the Kingdom of Heaven.

Manifest your love for your brothers, warning them that your true relatives are those who fulfill the commandments and the will of your Heavenly FATHER, not those who debauch of His holy laws and depreciate them, even if these ones may be your carnal brothers. Your true brothers are not the carnal ones, but those who fulfill the law, which is the expressed will of the Heavenly FATHER. These spiritual brothers will love you much more sincerely than the carnal brothers, who rebel against fulfilling the LORD's commandments.

Since the days of Cain and Abel, when the blood brothers violated GOD's law, also the true brotherhood of the blood has been cut. Now, the brothers which descend from the same genitors often plan reciprocal plots, hate one another and compete between themselves, abhorring each other worse than if they were strangers. Therefore, I exhort you: first of all, love your spiri-

tual brothers who fulfill GOD's will, and only then, on the second plan, as an act of charity, devote your affection to your profane brothers".

Chapter X

The law of GOD, supreme law of life that synthesizes the love of GOD, when rigorously observed is transformed into a paradise of love and peace.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Actually I tell you: the law of love is the greatest and main law of the Universe. Everything that exists in the Universe is subjected to it. GOD is love, Mother Nature is love, and consequently the children shall also be love. The whole Universe: Earth, Moon, Sun, stars, heavenly bodies, are but one inseparable unity, because only due to this unity the Universe exists and has life, just as do your heart, stomach, liver, lungs, blood, that means, your flesh and bones. This all is but one inseparable unity that allows your body to exist and have life, and it is the law of love that propitiates this unity.

The heavenly FATHER, the angels, the whole heavenly hierarchy, the whole humanity and even the souls that live in unimaginable dimensions are but one unity put together by the potent attraction and cohesion of the magnetic love. The genitor lives in the descendants, the descendants live in the genitor even without knowing it. One cannot exist without the other; the genitor exists because the descendant exists, the descendant exists because the genitor exists. The descendant today was the genitor yesterday, which will be genitor tomorrow and will later be descendant in the vivifying and renewing continuity of reincarnation.

GOD is love and so shall the man also be love, since he is a particle of GOD. Knowing that love is the supreme law, fulfill it with all your strength, with all your understanding. Love your Heavenly FATHER the way He loves you, love your fellow as you love yourselves, as to love the heavenly FATHER also means to love your fellowmen. Love your Mother Nature just as she loves you, since she provided you with everything that you are. Love also the whole humanity, no matter the skin color or the nation one belongs to, as this is how one shall love GOD and the Mother Nature.

Actually I tell you: when you, children of the Earth, mutually love yourselves just as GOD loves you, the Earth will be transformed into a paradise; will not be this valley of tears anymore, but a valley of delights and in-

tense joy for living. Because then all hatred, cruelty, fights, wars, blackmails... will have disappeared. Peace will prevail, as goodwill shall exist amidst men. Every individual, to concretely show his good will and to fulfill the law of love, will seek for a way to favor the life of his fellow, his neighbor, his friend, thus allowing friendship to exist.

Love is vibration, is energy, is the highest energetic frequency. Love is the most powerful level of energy that exists in the whole Universe, that makes everything move. Therefore, the more you approach love, the more you are capable to exist in this level of energy, more inspired you will be and more you will have access to the higher realm. All the evolutionary process of human beings consists of getting rid of the mean feelings that imprison you, transforming your inner through love, so that you may live and feel GOD pulse in form of love in each cell of your bodies, in each particle of your blood. Everything runs towards the awakening of the consciousness.

Men will become more spiritualized and many will get exceptional gifts because, with the behavior, they will awaken some internal limbs which were asleep, waiting for the maturation of the soul to wake up... Due to their advanced evolution, after having reincarnated and disincarnated many times, they will not need to come back to earth anymore in order to evolve (except to fulfill a mission). They will then follow the evolving sequence in the superior realm of life called heaven. Pleased, the Heavenly FATHER will receive them like members belonging to the heavenly reign and deliver the inheritance that is destined to them.

It was for love that your Heavenly FATHER has created you, for love He teaches you and prepares you for life in the higher realm, for love He receives you in His reign and for love He gives you the joy of eternal life. Love is the dynamo that, with its energy and vibration, moves the worlds. It is the most potent and most secure of all dynamos and never fails, because it is the only eternal dynamo in perpetual movement. In order that you had a more complete vision of this life, I gave you a brief glimpse of the higher realm. No doubt, these are enigmas that you will only be able to understand more ahead. For the moment, you need only faith, much faith and believe in my words, as in the condition of emissary from my FATHER, LORD and GOD, from my mouth only words of truth can sprout.

When you are allowed to be at the presence of the Heavenly FATHER, the blindfolds of your eyes will fall down and you will understand the mysteries of the earth and of the kingdom of heaven. Then you will not need faith anymore, since this will be replaced by consciousness”.

Chapter XI

Man can know the truth and acquire wisdom only after awakening and refining his inner instruments of investigation and understanding, that lethargic sleep in every human body, waiting to be awakened by the soul in the evolving ascent of the spirit.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“I understand that a great part of my teachings are mysteries and enigmas for you. You cannot understand them because until the present moment, you have sought your wisdom in books of dead letters, which were written by men spiritually dead and are also interpreted and explained by men dead in life, materialistic, without faith, without the minor spiritual view, whose souls inhabit impure bodies, intoxicated by inappropriate nutrition.

You can perfectly understand the language of these men, as you too inhabit impure bodies, impregnated by toxics, toxins, as a consequence of your nutrition based on corpses of your minor brothers (cow, chicken, pork, rabbit, goat, etc.), which are not human but, at your resemblance, are animated and move by a spirit emanated from the Heavenly FATHER. All these strange substances that you put into your body in substitution to the natural, healthy and pure nutrition, which can only be obtained from fruits and vegetables, hinder your spiritual view, just as a dense black cloud prevents the sun to be seen.

And it is for the exposed reasons that you all live in error and do not know the truth. You have as guides blind who guide blind, and for such reason you suffer diseases, pains and, with no faith, you walk through the path of sin. To lift you from this calamity, my FATHER, LORD and GOD has sent me again in order to kindle the lights of your inner: lights of knowledge, of faith, of hope and of the truth.

However, for the moment you are not yet prepared to hold on such brilliant light, as your sight is used to ignorance, to darkness, in such a way that you would be blinded by the gorgeous brightness of the light irradiating from the Heavenly FATHER. Therefore, in order that you may understand my teachings, it is necessary that you receive the visit of the angels to prepare you. With the generous help of the angels, of Mother Nature and with the powerful purification caused by the impact of my words, your body will be clean, strengthened and sensitized; then your limbs of understanding will be opened. Only then will you be able to bear the fulminant light of the truth

without blinding or damaging your sight.

You will then be allowed to set your sight towards the sun, the light of superior knowledge, the true wisdom. In the beginning you shall be cautious, otherwise you may harm your sight and be blind still for a long time. At first, glance the sun only by the sunrise, very early, when the first rays are breaking, and then very late, by the sunset. On the rest of the day, look at it just for a brief moment, in a blink of your eyes.

When your body is completely clean inside and disintoxicated, only then you will be able to bear your sight towards the burning sun without the danger of becoming blind. In other words, you will be prepared to support the other sight, which is much more difficult. You will then be able to hold your sight towards the august face of the Heavenly FATHER, which is uncountable and millions of times more brilliant than millions of suns together. Without a diligent depuration of your physical and moral body, that means, hygiene of the body and spirit, you shall not even try to look at the sun of wisdom.

If you truly believe in me and in my FATHER, who sent me again to this world, and have faith in my teachings, keeping them with perseverance and care, putting them into practice whenever possible, it is necessary that you rupture the chain under which Satan has kept you enslaved in the darkness of ignorance. Thus will you get rid of diseases and fears and, free, will you enjoy perfect health, inner peace, happiness and a long and pleasant life.

Because the Heavenly FATHER, good and merciful, loves the children that, repent of their sins, come back to Him to beg for health and advice to avoid thrashing the illusory path that leads to the abominable principality of darkness. The Heavenly FATHER rewards these repentant children for the faith that made them come to Him. All that seems impossible and unachievable for you is possible for GOD; for Him nothing is impossible. However, He will only hear you by stating that your pleas are fair and that you are willing, with body and soul, to live henceforth in the straight path of good-living”.

Chapter XII

INRI CRISTO continues teaching through parables. When the sinners come to INRI's presence with thirst for justice, light and security, he is always willing to satiate the thirst of those who seek for him, like a spring of living-water. He greets them saying: "Peace be with you". Next, as long as the pro-

blems and afflictions are presented to him, he shows the solution. Some kneel down at his feet, begging: "Master, set me free from my diseases, from my pains; the physicians cannot do anything else for me, I'm suffering horribly".

Christ answers through parables, which they listen to attentively, being amazed by his wisdom. He tells them:

"You are like the prodigal son who abused his genitor's patience for many years, neglected his most elementary obligations and duties and, instead of working, preferred to amuse himself in parties and libertinism, in the cheerful company of friends, eating, drinking and having fun at the cost of his genitor. And without his knowledge, he incurred debts by borrowing money just to waste with his cheerful friends in his prodigal frivolity.

The loan sharks willingly loaned him money since they knew that his genitor was a rich man and, always with good will and patience, paid the debts of his son. The genitor, in vain, with good and persuasive words, censured his son, and he, in his turn, always promised to amend his behavior, however he always became worse and worse. The genitor followed him uselessly, censoring and, at the same time, imploring his son to set his libertine and licentious life aside, in order to help him in his works in the field, watching the workers in their labors. The son always promised to discipline and amend himself, so the genitor paid his new debts off.

However, he was recurrent in his addictions, in his vices, defaulting on the promise made to his genitor, to amend himself. So, for seven consecutive years he took a licentious life, always falling in the same mistakes and even catching new vices, and always turned again to his genitor to ask forgiveness, understanding and tolerance, under the promise to begin a new life.

A day came when his genitor got tired, lost his patience and did not pay off the debts of his son with the loan sharks. After much wondering, he concluded: if I always go on paying, I will lose the money and the son; if I refuse to pay, I will gain both. When the loan sharks realized that they had been defrauded, took the debtor to the judge, who delivered the prodigal son into their hands as a slave so that, by working for seven years, he could pay the debt, so severe was the law and the habits in those times. Under such circumstance, the licentious and libertine life of the rebel and disobedient son had ended.

From the early morning until the sunset he was forced to work hard on the land, removing the soil, planting and watering. Now, for the first time in his life, he had to earn the bread with the sweat of his face. Since he was not used to such hard work, soon the muscles of his arms weakened and hurt; on

his hands and in his feet many calluses started to appear. For the first time in his life he felt hunger, as only bread and water were his nutrition.

After seven days of such hard labor, he said to his lord, who was also his executioner: 'I can no longer endure such hard duty, since I am not used to it. See, my hands are full of calluses, which prevent me from taking the plow; my feet are swollen with painful calluses, which prevent me from walking; I'm drained of my strength, I'm feeling a human rag. Be compassionate, do not torment me anymore!' However, the lord answered him without compassion, saying: 'When you have satisfactorily fulfilled seven years of work at my service will you have paid your debt and then you will be free. And now, go back to work!'

The prodigal son, with his eyes staring amidst pleas and tears, answered: 'I could hardly endure these last seven days and have already decreased in strength by the fatigue of not being used to work. I beg your mercy. My hands are full of bloody calluses, my swollen feet do not even allow me to walk'. The inflexible loan shark, with no compassion, hurried him even more, saying: 'If you could waste seven years in non-stop amusements day and night, incurring large debts, now you shall also work for seven years in order to pay off these debts. I will not forgive you until you pay the last cent with your work!'

As the executioner lord threatened even with lash and whips in case he refused to work, the prodigal son did not have any alternative but to obey and go on with his hard forced work. Due to his unbearable debility, he could not endure the hard work anymore, and then took the extreme resolution of asking forgiveness of his genitor and reconciling with him. He arrived at his genitor's house staggering and, kneeling down at his feet, begging: 'For the last time, forgive me for the offenses that I have committed against you. I swear that, from now on, I will be a good son, a model citizen, as I recognize my mistake; save me from my executioners'.

Nevertheless, the severe genitor answered nothing; he distrusted the promises of his son, as for so many times he had not fulfilled them. Then the son, more insistently, begged him amidst bitter tears, saying: 'My father, do not harden your heart, look at my bloody calluses due the handling of the plow, look at my swollen feet; feel compassion for your repentant son'.

The son's sincere pleas softened the genitor's heart. His eyes were filled with sweet tears of joy and, lifting his son, the genitor tenderly hugged him, saying: 'Let us rejoice, since today you brought me a great joy: I have found again my dear son who had lost himself'. He dressed his son with the

best garments and celebrated for the whole day, and there was a great joy at the paternal house. On the next day, the genitor gave a bag with money to his son, in order that he could pay off the debit with the loan shark, thus getting rid of the obligation to serve him as a slave.

When the son returned, his father said:

‘You see, my son, how easy it is to incur debts living an idle licentious life, and how difficult it is to pay off this debt with many years of personal work!’

‘Sure, my father, as I could hardly endure such arduous duties even for seven days.’

‘My son, only for this one last time have I decided to pay off your debts after only seven days of your work, instead of making you pay them off during the next seven years. I have forgiven you since you have left the idle life forever and are not incurring new debts’.

Then, the divine master said:

‘Actually I tell you: only the FATHER can forgive His children’s sins whenever they are deeply repentant, feeling remorse for having sinned and come to ask Him forgiveness, with their heart contrite under the strong purpose on not falling again in the same vices and sins’.

‘My son, had I not forgiven you, you would be forced to work hard in difficult duties as a slave for seven years, as determined by the law’.

The son answered:

‘I deeply thank you, with all my heart, for you have forgiven me, and I promise you that henceforth I will be a good model son, and will honor your commandments. I will never turn to make more debts again, as I felt in my own flesh how difficult it was to pay them off’.

The son fulfilled his good purposes, leaving his vices aside and dedicating with body and soul to helping his genitor in his works and rural duties. When the genitor saw that his son was thoroughly fulfilling his solemn promise and behaving as a good son along many and many years, making the premises prosper, he delivered them to his son, along with all the lands, tools, improvements and animals.

As the new owner of the premises, when the son reviewed the pending debits of the debtors, he forgave those who could not afford to pay, as he remembered that once he too had been forgiven from a debt that he could not afford to pay. Just like the genitor, so does the Heavenly FATHER bless such a good son, giving him a long life, health, a worthy wife, many good children and abundant fortune, providing him with the enjoyment of ineffable peace

and happiness until advanced age. The son gained all of this as a reward for having regenerated and for the good treatment that he bestowed to the humble, to the less favored, to the animals and to the birds of the sky”.

Chapter XIII

INRI CRISTO explains to his listeners why he teaches them through parables. Then Christ turned to the sick and told them:

“I speak to you through parables as you can better understand the word of GOD and His commandments when you listen to me with attentive senses and He, my FATHER, LORD and GOD, considers you worthy to receive the gift of understanding. The seven years of gluttony, intoxication and licentious life which I previously referred to represent the sins committed in the past against the commandments of GOD, which impose the obligation to obey the laws of GOD which, at the terrestrial level, are the natural laws of life.

The evil creditor and loan shark is the symbol of the sinister Satan figure, physically inexistent, as in reality he is a summary of what your sins represent, your vices, your bad habits. In brief: your ignorance, as the wise man strictly fulfills the sacred commandments of the LORD, thus not falling ill or suffering any pain. The debts to which I referred to are the diseases that you have caught due to the ignorance that lead you to disobey the natural laws of life. The hard work represents your pains, your aches and the spiritual torment that disturb, tire and waste you more than any effort that can be made in the execution of the daily work.

The prodigal son represents yourselves, for having disobeyed the sacred commandments of the Heavenly FATHER by violating the natural laws of life. Paying off the incurred debts consists on dislodging, removing the vices and bad habits from your inner, automatically making you rid yourselves of diseases and pains that you suffer, as every physical disease always begins with the disease of the soul, that falls ill as a consequence of the sin, which results from the disobedience of the law of GOD. And the bag of money received from the genitor symbolizes the reward that you ought to receive from the Heavenly FATHER, that means, a solid health and a long and joyful life as you have turned back to the path of good-living, repentant and regenerated.

The genitor in this parable is GOD, the Supreme CREATOR and only LORD of the Universe. The servants are the angels that your Heavenly FA-

THEY send to assist, to help you during the fast, exhorting you to thrash the path of virtues, in harmony with Mother Nature, and to approach more and more the Heavenly FATHER, until you may identify with Him. The belongings of the genitor symbolize everything that exists in the Universe: heaven, earth, sea, the Sun, heavenly bodies, planets... where there is plenty of space for all the children of GOD. All of this, that means, the whole Universe, belongs to the Heavenly FATHER, and all this will belong to you when you, submissively, subject yourselves to obey the natural law and the holy commandments.

Now, my beloved children, I ask you: isn't it by chance less painful and more sensible to obey the genitor helping him in his labors, gaining the daily bread with the honored work, instead of, disobeying Him, becoming inutile, idle, borrowing money from evil loan sharks who will only exploit you, forcing you to work hard like slaves for seven years since you did not have money to pay off your debts? Isn't also wiser and more prudent to obey GOD, your Heavenly FATHER, collaborating with His work, enjoying good fortune, good health, a long life full of joy and happiness instead of disobeying Him by violating His laws and His holy commandments, consequently passing to live in absolute material, physical and spiritual misery, falling ill, mendicant, sad and displeased with life?

You, with your behavior, acts and words, cultivate your destiny, your fortune or bad luck, your health and disease, your reward and punishment, as each one harvests what one plants in the consummation of the law of action and reaction, which is twin and inseparable sister of the law of nature".

Chapter XIV

All the sick, sincerely repent of their sins, of their bad actions, ask forgiveness of GOD, sincerely intentioned on not sinning again. After the inevitable period of atonement, they recover health, as all disease of the body always begins in the disease of the soul.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Actually I tell you: many are the sins and offenses that you have committed by disobeying the perpetual law of GOD. Along many years you have sinned by actively participating in shameful activities, conspiring against decency, ethics and, consequently, against the natural laws of life. You have lived in disagreement with these laws by experiencing gluttonies, intoxication,

drugs, fornication and so many other vices. You have thus smudged your soul and poisoned your body, turning it into a putrid monument of sin due to the countless diseases that you have caught for the sake of your addictions.

Now you have to atone, in pain and suffering, the consequences of your mistakes and sins committed against your Mother Nature. However, do not be discouraged, as great is the Heavenly FATHER's mercy with the prodigal children that, submissive and repentant, turn back to Him begging forgiveness. Come with contrition and humility to the presence of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, beg Him forgiveness and He will forgive you; but you will only achieve the plenitude of the blessing, of the indulgence, if you are sincerely repentant.

Infinite is the love of the Heavenly FATHER. Immeasurable is the indulgence that He reserves for the prodigal children who are repentant and well-intentioned. The Heavenly FATHER sees your humility, plea and regret, and accepts that you pay off your debts in only seven days instead of seven years if you ask forgiveness and show sincere regret".

"What if we sin seven times seven years, will the LORD forgive us too?", asked one of the sick.

"Even these children, if they come sincerely repentant, the Heavenly FATHER will forgive their sins caught in seven times seven years, commuting the penalties so that they may pay them off in only seven times seven days".

Chapter XV

The thoughts emitted by the human brain are automatically recorded in the book of life that each son of GOD owns and is open in the eternal memory of nature, from where they may be reviewed even after millions of years. So may the human being know how he worked, thought and lived in remote times.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"Blessed are those who do not faint in the middle of their path of improvement and, with strong steps, march until triumph and receive the rewards of victory. All the fallures and ascensions that you have experienced and shall experience in this hard march and all your failures and successes remain recorded forever in the silent memory of nature, as an indelible record of your behavior during your past lives.

They remain recorded in your own body and in your own soul, which are like an open book exposed to the glance of the LORD, your GOD, who always reads with fidelity the history of your past lives whenever necessary. Even your most secret thoughts are automatically recorded in GOD's eternal memory, where they remain indelible for centuries and centuries, since the beginning of the world until the end of times.

And each time you disincarnate, you are inevitably presented before the Supreme Judge, who, with infallible eyes, will read your past, your good or evil deeds and, according to your merits, will you be positioned, received or not in the heavenly court. The notes in your book of life are so exact that not even the tiniest detail escapes. You may by chance escape from the terrestrial justice; however, you will never escape from the divine justice.

But if you repent of your sins in time and be solicitous, humbly seeking the clemency of your Heavenly FATHER, showing your contrition by fasting and prayer, and if you practice the great human virtues based on love, the stigmas of your body and soul will automatically be erased, as much as the consequent negative notes in your book of life. For each day of fasting, not eating absolutely anything, just taking pure water and occupying the time with fervorous prayers, contritely asking forgiveness for your sins and asking the help of heaven in order to not sin again, one year in your account of sins noted in the book of your life will be erased. When the last page of your sinful notes is finally erased and all the stigmas that smudged your body and your soul be extinguished, there will be a great rejoicing in heaven and you will be received by your Heavenly FATHER.

Your Heavenly FATHER will then reward your efforts, bestowing upon you a long life on earth with no disease or ache, with no pain or suffering, besides an imperturbable peace and ineffable permanent joy. When passing away, will you be admitted into the kingdom of heaven, where you will enjoy the plenitude of eternal life.

Blessed are those who persevere in obedience to the law and in the observance of His holy commandments, as they will conquest the right to enter the kingdom of heaven, where there is no suffering, disease, ache, aging or death, yet there is the eternal life, full with health and joy."

Chapter XVI

INRI CRISTO explains how fasting, prayer, vegetarian nutrition, faith and a healthy life, in harmony with GOD's laws, powerfully help to conquest material and spiritual prosperity and an intense willingness to live.

There were many sick people who, in spite of fasting and praying, continued with their aches, suffering horrible pains. However, full of faith in the words of CHRIST, they persevered in their prayers. Some of these sick people had the evil in their heads, which made them faint, and they fell on the ground each time they tried to approach. INRI received them with pity, saying that if they continued persevering in faith, fasting and praying, the healing would inevitably happen.

Then one of the sick expressed his discouragement and said:

"Master, if so many others have been healed, why do we continue to be sick in spite of having rigorously followed what you told us to do?"

Christ answered:

"Your disease is more serious than the one of your brothers, because you have sinned more, and in the past time you have disobeyed the holy commandments. And now you take more time atoning in suffering until you be conscious that you shall not sin anymore. Then will you be rid of your sins.

It is a great mistake to think that it is possible to obtain the healing of any disease through Medicine without the acquiescence of GOD, without the consent of GOD's law. Actually I tell you: nobody may enjoy good health, getting sane and free from the diseases but by subjecting themselves to GOD's laws. However, many children, disoriented, seek health in vain through the mistaken path of drugs, despising the generous natural sources, from where health and life spring. It happens because these children were blinded by the dazzling propaganda of Pharmacology, which takes advantage of people's ignorance and exploits them for its own profit. Once more I warn you: nobody can heal another being, not even the Medicine, without the acquiescence of the ALMIGHTY. And the best medicine for all and every disease is the fulfillment of the holy commandments.

So you shall not be discouraged, keep your faith and persevere in prayer, as only through this path will you be able to recover health. In order that you understand the need and importance of fasting and prayer for your healing, I will explain how your merciful Mother Nature proceeds during the fast and prayer in order to give your health back.

While you fast, the whole functional metabolism of your body chan-

ges, which begins to feed from the impurities that you have eaten with incorrect and excessive ingredients, thus causing the healing and hygiene of your viscera. The thousands of cells that form your body, whose daily function is to transform the food into vital energy, when they do not receive food they start to dedicate to the healing and recovery of the sick limbs.

The cells start to eliminate and sweep out the filth accumulated inside your body. However, if the amount of filth is excessive, doors of escape will be opened on the skin surface, consisting of suppurating grains: ulcers, sores, wounds... through which these excesses of substances will be thrown out, in such a way that these ulcers, sores and wounds do not consist in an ordinary sickness, but represent an eliminatory process of healing, of sanitation of the inner body promoted by the infallible laboratory that every organism has within. When this laboratory finishes the healing and depurative function, leaving your viscera healthy and clean, it starts to shut the skins escape doors: ulcers, sores, etc., which will soon be healed.

All this marvelous restoration of your body is possible only if you subject to the fasting, thus feeling renewed inside and outside. However, after a lingering fast, you shall start to eat moderately, as naturally as possible. After explaining to you the importance of the fast to recover health and begin a new life, I will explain to you the immeasurable importance of prayer for keeping health and inner peace.

When praying with fervor, you throw luminous rays that put your soul in connection with the ALMIGHTY, my FATHER, who is your FATHER, my GOD, who is your GOD, only LORD of heaven and earth, the great soul from which your soul emanates, the great spirit from which came your spirit, whose dimension is immeasurable and that embraces and involves everything. And, as the universal center of power and wisdom, constantly vibrates emitting light, vital energy, dynamism, strength, health, goodness and love, that each son may collect by fervorously invoking Him through the prayers that I have taught you.

If your prayers are sustained and followed by a healthy, honest, blameless life, with noble works of charity, goodness and love, with unbreakable faith, your soul will be identified with your Heavenly FATHER and, united, you will be merged with Him and with me into one”.

Chapter XVII

INRI CRISTO explains the marvelous cellular organization that exists within the human body, demonstrating that it is the most perfect work of the whole divine creation.

A voice was heard from within the people:

“Teach us something more about the functioning of our viscera so that we may better take care of our health”.

Answering this plea, Christ answered:

“Actually I tell you; as infinite as the stars of heaven are the cells composing your body. However, they are all indispensable for assuring its right functioning. These cells are living, agile, dynamic, intelligent and rational entities. They are similar to the human beings, because they spring, grow, eat, reproduce, work, enjoy, suffer, love, become old and die, being substituted by other young cells.

In the sober men, abstemious of vices and obedient to the law of Mother Nature, a rigorous order prevails, whose inner discipline allows them to enjoy full health and, consequently, indescribable personal satisfaction. Within this rigid order, the cells group together in hierarchies according to their natural abilities, specific tendencies and affinities.

The most vigorous, active and intelligent cells automatically impose upon the others. The most sensible cells form the heart and the brain, while the other ones form the rest of the limbs of your body. The cells of each limb do their utmost to keep it in good functioning condition. All the limbs together form an harmonious whole of limbs, that means, a big limb which is your body and at the same time it is a cell of the great body which constitutes the humanity. The cooperative order disappears in the individuals who disobey the commandments of GOD’S law and surrender to the worldly pleasures, to the vices and bad habits.

Alcoholic beverages, toxics, tobacco and other narcotizing herbs, fornication, disordered food that culminates in gluttony, medicines, sedatives... all this debilitates and degenerates the cells of your body, annihilating its self-defense and vital energy. One body in such condition loses the directive conscience, the sovereignty upon the cells, which become insubordinate and form subversive focus that you call diseases, such as: tuberculosis, diabetes, cancer, rheumatism, gangrene, leprosy, etc..., which are the most advanced stage of cellular degeneration and mean the total ruin of your body.

The aim of my words is to teach you that your welfare depends on

you: if you obey the commandments, you will assure a perfect health, material and spiritual prosperity, peace and happiness; if you disobey, will have to suffer in flesh all sort of diseases, miseries and endless calamities. Therefore, I exhort you to follow the example and behavior of your body cells, imitating them, as it is the most perfect organization of the whole creation”.

Chapter XVIII

INRI CRISTO gives the transcendental news that with the finishing of the 20th century, the materialistic cycle of life in the terrestrial society declines and begins a new cycle of espiritual ascent.

So said INRI CRISTO:

“Very truly I tell you: the cyclic wheel of human evolution has already marked its lowest point in the descent to the profundities of matter. And now, after the painful birth of the nuclear hecatomb, will begin the joyful return in direction to the height, to the celestial paradise, to the infinite, where one can achieve only by transcending in the practice of an essentially spiritual life.

For the ascension, it is necessary to alleviate the human body, ridding it from the its dump, trash and junk which were necessary to enable the descent; it is indispensable to disinfect the body and hygiene the neurons. If before it was necessary to eat meat and practice all sort of vices in order to descend to the bottom of the dark well, in the new cycle of life such practice is inconvenient and prejudicial if you wish to participate in the ascension.

Now it is necessary to set the spirit free, making it rid of subjection to matter, that means: it is necessary to dematerialize it, in order to make it light and subtle, as only this way will be able to rise to the height and proceed to the higher realm, from where it came to gain knowledge and experience.

It is possible to evolve, transcend in the spiritual realm, only when the physical body is hygienically deperated and if the bearer keeps blameless alimentary behavior and discipline, that is, as I said before, as natural as possible, based on vegetables and absolute abstinence of vices. You will then start to have a progressive glimpse of the subtleness of the Universe”.

One of the listerners asked why INRI discourages to eat meat while Moses allowed it.

“Master, you forbid us to eat meat and Moses allowed it; which law comes from GOD: yours or Moses’?”

INRI answered: "The heavenly FATHER, through Moses' intermeditation, gave the ten commandments. They are severe, wise, unchangeable laws, given for evolved peoples. However, the children of Israel were not yet mature to fully understand and obey these commandments".

Then, INRI turned specially to answer the spectator who asked him an explanation on why did he forbid to eat meat while Moses allowed, and which of the laws came from GOD, if the Christ's or the Moses's one:

"After the explanation that I gave you about the law of Moses, you must have understood that both laws, the one of Moses as much as mine, came from GOD. However, they were destined for two different epochs, that means, one law for the descent to the material realm (the Moses's one), and the other law for the ascension to the spiritual realm (mine)".

Chapter XIX

Christ continues, teaching the best way to live and the advantage of feeding the body, as much as possible, with raw vegetable food, explaining that when cooked they are dead, without life, and life comes only from life. INRI said that the vegetarian nutrition basically raw, besides increasing the muscle strength, also increases the mental strength, enabling to capture the ideas and vivifying the lucidity.

"You shall, therefore, eat living food whenever possible, as they will vivify the body and the soul and will sharpen your spirit, giving you physical and spiritual strength. The living nutrition will insert the Sun in your viscera, awakening the lucidity, substituting the sadness by joy, cordiality and joviality. Finally, the living food gives life and joy for living.

The dead food will insert a dark night in your body, darkening the spiritual sight: you will see everything obscure and will become pessimistic upset, bad-humored, aggressive... and will finally propitiate that you have a premature death.

The wise Mother Nature says: life only comes from life, and death comes from death. It's because everything that kills your food also kills your body, and all that kills your body also kills your mind, burying your soul and your spirit. Therefore, avoid eating the waste of foods that fire destroyed, because the foods that are burnt, too much boiled or rotten will make evil for your body, contaminating your blood just as a tree irrigated with boiling water. Do not be like the insensible farmer who sowed boiled wheat. Be like

the sensible farmer who sowed living seeds, which soon sprouted in vigorous plants.

So shall you prefer to take living food, as are all the fruits of the trees and the vegetables; the immense wisdom of GOD created your body and appropriate food for it. In their natural state, fruits and vegetables are more healthy and nutritive. It's because the CREATOR is the greatest cooker; He cooks everything by the heat of the sun and does not burn the vegetables: He only vitalizes them, carrying them with energy that moves your body, turning it strong and resistant.

The elephants, the camels, the horses, the bulls, the goats, etc... which are some of the strongest animals existing upon Earth and usually eat grass, raw vegetable, aren't by chance a confirmation of the truth that I have just taught you?"

Chapter XX

Christ explains that in the familiar table, one should ask the blessing of the Heavenly FATHER and eat only when hungry. Good humor and joy shall prevail amidst those who share in order to assure a good digestion. He teaches to avoid gluttony that causes enlarged abdomen and excessive fat.

INRI continued teaching on daily nutrition, saying:

"Never eat without hunger. Never sit at the table without having conviction that the body is demanding to renew the nutrition. When sitting at the table, take out of your thoughts all the serious worries and concerns, because it contaminates and saddens the other participants, and the food taken under such circumstances may become poison. In the important moment of nutrition, may only beautiful thoughts of love arise from your mind, whose beauty resembles the bouquet of perfumed flowers that you use to adorn the table.

I insist that you shall avoid being sad, irritated or of bad humor when sitting at the table, because these satanic emotions will decompose in the blood and in the gastric liquids, poisoning your viscera. Truly I tell you: your house is a temple and your table is an altar, where a sacred ceremony is officiated, that consists of converting the food into health, strength and life. On a table endowed with such attributes, the chief shall perform the ceremony by invoking the Heavenly FATHER, asking Him the blessing in order that the daily food never lacks. In order to have the LORD's blessing on your table,

you shall cultivate a perfect harmony and mutual love among yourselves, as the pure emotions of each one raise the joy and happiness of all, which pleases the LORD, whose spirit will be amidst you. Where there is harmony, peace and love, there will GOD be, since GOD is harmony, peace and love.

Although there may be many kinds of food on the table, take just a little of them and only the precise indispensable amount to satisfy your appetite, because the vice of gluttony, besides being harmful, violates the law of nature. It is preferable for your health to keep the equilibrium, not eating too much or too little, but the necessary for the good functioning of your body. Furthermore, you shall not take many moistures, of many and various delicacies: you shall take just few delicacies.

Each food requires a determined time to be digested, absorbed, assimilated and embodied in the organism; more of some and less of others. Some foods already digested go from the stomach to the intestine, dragging the foods not digested yet, putting in danger the health of the body as a whole. If you mix too many foods, it is quite probable that the whole of these foods be incompatible and cause unexpected harm for your health.

Do not be gluttons who eat for vice. Could your stomach verbally express itself, it would scream: "Stop throwing these things here inside!" So, you shall not devour your food precipitately. Eat slowly, avoiding excessive fat and the increase of your abdomen volume, as such state is abnormal, anti-natural, sign of disease caused by excessive gluttony, which may be called eating as a vice instead of eating for living. By eating slowly and only the proper food selected for your well-being, you need a much smaller amount, since the body fully absorbs the food well triturated, slowly chewed, while the food swallowed hastily is not well utilized and the absorption is decreased.

Another fundamental factor for good digestion and assimilation is to breathe deeply, since the air is the body's main food. You may live many days without eating; however, you may succumb in a few minutes without air".

Chapter XXI

It is very important how many times you take food throughout the day. It is advisable that one never goes beyond three times a day. By proceeding this way, you shall enjoy a perfect health and a pleasant prolonged life of approximately one hundred years.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Very truly I tell you: according to what you eat shall your disposition be, that means, your behavior, your actions and reactions. In your daily life, if you eat meat, which are rotting corpses in decomposition, you will animalize your disposition, because meat is impregnated with the emotions of the dead animal. These low emotions and anguish contaminate your feelings, lowering them, insensibilizing them to the level of the beasts. Your inner world will become sad, painful, far from the dignity which your soul should contain, as the nasty vibrating emanations ingested together with the corpse – which have been labeled with exotic names to deceive your senses – harden your heart and torment your spirit, making you capable of hating, envying, insulting with rudeness and even hurting and murdering your fellowmen, converting you into criminals, pessimists, selfish, greedy and materialistic.

If instead you take only healthy vegetarian nutrition, you will humanize your disposition, ascending to a higher level of culture, and you may even achieve wisdom, as you will then approach divinity, which only manifests in healthy and clean bodies, and you shall live to rejoice, surrounded by beauty and love. Such elevated emotions dignify your behavior: you will be incapable of hatred, envy, insult, even less to hurt or murder. All your acts will be noble: you will be gentle, honored, right, truthful, model citizens, abnegate servers, pacifist and obedient to GOD and His holy commandments, so radical and decisive is the influence and the power of food upon the human being’s behavior and conduct.

You shall be abstemious when eating and take food just three times a day: at the sunrise, at midday and at the sunset. And never eat until the stomach is full. Out of these times, you shall not even take a snack, as you will be eating as a vice. The food ingested out of time interrupts the digestive process. Furthermore, eating disorderly out of time means gluttony. If you suffer indigestion, stomachache, headache or lack of appetite, you shall not eat; fast until the stomach recovers and the indisposition disappears.

The alimentary regimen that I have just suggested you, as much as the fast, will strengthen you, assuring perfect health until advanced age. Eat preferentially fruits and vegetables of the epoch, gathered in your gardens or fields. Your Heavenly FATHER, author of your body, perfectly knows the amount of food you should take according to your physical needs. He will guide you bestowing perfect physical, mental and spiritual health”.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The individual who commits suicide, putting an end to his own life, anticipating death by his own, commits the most condemnable act which constitutes the greatest disrespect to the authority of the Supreme CREATOR.

Any problem that leads him to take such extreme attitude is insignificant and unjustifiable facing the monstrous harm that he causes for himself by perpetrating such a repugnant act, as the problem that was eventually presented to him, in reality had the intention of favoring his evolution and never harm him; it would certainly have been one of those proofs, examinations of evolving degrees to which the law periodically subjects the human beings in order to know and test their maturity.

So, instead of falling into despair and resorting to suicide, one resorted to the Heavenly FATHER and in humble colloquy begged help for his difficult situation, GOD merciful would send him the angels, that would help him transit triumphant in the difficult test. Suicides happen so often because the victims are not informed about the terrible chastisement that awaits them in the other world, which is a chastisement much more painful than overcoming any difficult situation over here. Mistaken, they believe to be possible cowardly escaping from this world to a better life. However, the life awaiting them in the other world is even worse. There, they will be condemned to repeat the distressing act of suicide over and over, experiencing the same pains, the same bitterness and the terrible agony of passing away, besides suffering the laments of relatives and enduring the curses of the ones who were damaged with his coward escape. Such suffering endures in the other world until the day when the suicide would naturally disincarnate.

Next, the suicides reincarnate, however in very painful conditions. For having despised the physical body to the point of deliberately mutilating it, they reincarnate in similar bodies, or even in ones with other physical defects: crippled, blind, deaf, dumb, paralytic, without legs, without arms, insane, etc... and they will have to drag their sad lives like idiots, madmen or beggars. They will be lowered until the last evolving degree and will have to climb the enormous mountain all over again, until arriving to the level where they committed suicide.

All this evil flagellates the suicide for having dangerously played with the immense power of thought in its negative destructive tendency, at the moments when the vicissitudes of life are presented to them. Very truly

I tell you: it is the negative thought premeditatedly kept for a long time that precipitately drags them to suicide. May your thoughts always be optimistic, constructive, turned to the nobleness of the soul, to the virtues, to the good, and translate your thoughts into worthy acts and works, in order that you be called children of GOD.

This is the law of life, the law of GOD: the human being always becomes a summary of his thoughts. If you think about virtues, you will be virtuous; if you think of sins, you will become sinners. If in your mind you give shelter to suicidal thoughts, little by little they will take possession of your conscience to such a point that your mortal inner enemy, with time, will be stronger than your resistance and your willingness to live, and in any nervous crisis, your enemy, tenebrous spirit of the darkness, will implacably drag you to commit suicide, dangerously putting you close to the second death”.

Chapter XXIII

Man’s destiny is to climb up the stairway of evolution to GOD. Climbing such stairway means to overcome a lower level, transcending to a higher level. For example: if the candidate remains on a degree called hatred, he must strive to eradicate such defect from his disposition, trying to climb to a higher degree called love. And if the candidate is on a degree called fornication, he shall struggle against this rough vice, climbing to a higher degree consecrated to purity.

A Pharisee asked: “If tobacco, drugs and other agents of addiction provoke so much harm to the human beings, why did GOD allow such pernicious elements to exist?”

INRI answered: “Man’s destiny is to evolve, degree by degree, until becoming worthy of the ALMIGHTY. Each degree means an evolving level, a level of maturity and improvement that the human being must transcend in order to be able to achieve the higher degree. The first degrees are marked by the rudest vices: idolatry, alcoholism, tobacco, drugs, fornication, etc... and such vices must be overcome by the human being in his own flesh in the refinement of his disposition so as to become able to climb to a higher degree, where wisdom inhabits.

However, if instead of striving strong and feverously to transcend the vices, the individual accepts to be dragged by them, surrendering to his passions, he will resemble a dead fish, dragged by the waters. He will be won,

with no strength or will to struggle against his enemies, his vices and bad habits, and for such reason the implacable divine law delivers him to the mandatory regeneration in the hands of the angel of pain. This angel, in spite of severe, works with goodness, intelligence, persuasion and love. He does not abruptly suppress the vices; on the contrary, he allows that the human beings hold on to them even more intensely until the harmful consequences become fanciful and, under groans of pain and agony, they abandon the vices by themselves. However, if the individual becomes insolent and obstinate on the path of vices, the angel of pain will become more severe and will painfully hurt the addicted with a lash, forcing him to regenerate or to disincarnate.

At the same time, the angel of mercy comforts and advises him through the inner voice, in the tribunal of the consciousness. This intimate voice speaks very subtly, making him exam his conscience and question, making him see that the main reason for his fatal fall were his own vices. The spirit that aims for evolution and victory over the sins of the world takes the supreme decision of leaving the vices aside once and for all. Emerging from the dark well, the spirit purified in suffering raises redeemed and glorious, detesting and despising the vices that previously enslaved him.

Conquering his own self is the greatest triumph that man may achieve on Earth. The winner of the most difficult proof, which is the one of conquering his own self, is laureated with the highest reward called sobriety, one of the beautiful human virtues. Such a high distinction is only bestowed upon the heroes, winners of the most terrible social enemies called tobacco, drugs, alcoholism... and it is for such reason that the ALMIGHTY allows such elements to exist. So may the human beings exercise on these vices, know the atoning sufferings, struggle against them and obtain strength of will in order to overcome them”.

Chapter XXIV

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Procreation, in its highest purity, only happens amidst the animals like the deer, the horses, the camels, the giraffes, the elephants, etc., as the male only seeks for the female, and her to him, in the epoch of amorous heat, the rut. Out of this epoch, they keep sexually apart, in spite of living in familiar harmony. When the human beings embody into the natural law which the animals instinctively respect, they will have achieved the highest level of

evolution and civilization.

The sexual act degenerated into vice, into sensual delight, cannot be called procreation but fornication, which consists of the most abusive violation of the sacred law that regulates the procreative function. When the sexual act degenerates to the abyss of sodomy and all the means of regeneration fail, the divine justice condemns the incorrigible depraved to be burnt alive, just as were the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorra. These towns were swept by the divine rage. Nowadays, each sodomite is being slowly burnt in different ways by the same fire of the divine rage: AIDS, gonorrhoea, syphilis, cancer, etc.

Nevertheless, these depraved will be safe from being burnt alive if, in time, they repent from their libidinous sins with all their hearts and powerfully begin to fight against their terrible vices in order to eradicate them until the very last roots, which reside in the brain and in the heart. You must powerfully repel the thoughts and emotions that invite you to these vices and, in this titanic struggle, you must utilize the most efficient weapons, which are a prolonged fast and later, a vegetarian nutrition, not forgetting to pray contrite and fervorously. And your Heavenly FATHER, good and merciful, who sees everything and for whom everything is possible, states the purity of your intentions and bestows upon you the power to win over the flesh and the sins of the world, just as I conquered the world.

The main target of the human being on Earth is to achieve the highest evolving level of purity, dignity and wisdom. But by surrendering to the sodomite chains of Satan, will descend to the deepest abyss of impurity, indignity and human degradation. For this reason mother Earth refused to bury the ashes of the depraved sodomite, opening in that place a deep abyss that was filled with so salty waters to even kill the very germs. No life will prosper in those waters, and for such reason this tenebrous lake is called "Dead Sea", so that it serves as eternal warning to all peoples that sodomy is synonym of sterility, extermination and death".

Chapter XXV

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

"You may accelerate your ascension to paradise, where the celestial FATHER reigns, if you are faithful keepers of my words, entreasuring them in faith and fervorous willingness to win. Many are the degrees that you will have to climb until you triumphantly achieve the throne of our Heavenly FA-

THER. May the certainty of your victory serve you as comfort if you climb the stairway of evolution with faith. The following degrees are marked with eminent virtues that, amidst many others, you shall put in practice so that it be opened to you the passage that will lead you to approach the ALMIGHTY's throne. Brotherhood is one of these virtues; others are abnegation, perseverance, honor, honesty, rectitude of disposition, devotion, prayer, faith, love and above everything humility, the greatest of all virtues, as being humble before the ALMIGHTY you will never be humiliated by your fellows.

You may transform this tiring ascension into an easy and pleasurable walk if you ask the assistance of your Heavenly FATHER, who is pleasingly observing you from the height".

Just as the sermon finished, INRI CRISTO asked his FATHER, LORD and GOD a blessing for all the present children, saying:

"Oh FATHER
Eternal and ineffable
Infallible GOD
CREATOR of the Universe
From the summit of Your kingdom
From the throne of Your power
From whose height your fearful eyes
Everything discover, everything see
Bless your children with health, light and justice
Because Yours is all the glory
Forever and ever,
Oh FATHER!

Peace be with you all!"

PARABLE OF THE MUDDY DIAMOND

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The body of each son of GOD, the most fantastic creation designed by the divine intelligence, resembles a precious diamond molded by mother nature, different from the ordinary stones, which symbolize the humanoid espevos integrating this chaotic world.

Each diamond forms with its characteristics, some are big, others tiny; ones with more shine, others with less, finally, each one with its peculiar beauty. However, just as no one can contemplate the beauty, the shine of a diamond castaway in the mud, likewise it is not possible to see the beauty of the glutton’s body.

When someone succumbs to anxiety, to the pressure of the dark spirits and starts to feed lamely, inconveniently, that means, starts to feed beyond he should with fanciful appetizers, soft drinks, snacks, exaggerated amount of sweets and fried food, sometimes even corpses of cattle, chicken, etc., as time passes, a crust of fat starts to form around the body, which will hide the beautiful forms. The abdomen is dilated and he becomes abnormal, vulgar, resembling a muddy diamond that hides its shine, its beauty.

The children of GOD out to wonder about it and assimilate according to the intelligence and evolving grade. They will have the opportunity to decide whether to differentiate from the ordinary stones through the sublime of the ridiculous.”

VACCINE ANTICANCER

*Cancer is the slow, homeopathic suicide of the soul
Only the ALMIGHTY GOD, my FATHER, who is the LORD of Life,
can give and effectively gives freely the only infallible antidote*

*What leads a human being to succumb at the mercy of malignant cancer? Which reason leads to the amazing increase of cancer victims in the last decades? How to obtain the only, real and ineffable vaccine against this terrible illness? **The vaccine anticancer works effectively only to the human beings who attentively read this message aiming to assimilate the whole content of this revelation.***

Instead of suffering hours and hours in chemotherapy sessions and take countless medicines in the attempt to heal this terrible sickness, subject to end the days slowly agonizing, dying in bed, why not dedicate a few minutes to ingest the heavenly vaccine through reading this message, becoming worthy to obtain the ineffable antidote emanated directly from the ALMIGHTY, the LORD of Life?

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“The human body is an energetic whole like a dynamo generator of energy. When body, mind and spirit co-exist and work harmoniously, the energy flows positively and provides physical and spiritual health. By suffering a shock, a crash, an interruption, a short circuit in the system, the dynamo simply gets stagnant, stops working; it simply does not produce any more energy. The organism, however, by suffering a blow, an internal short-circuit, an inner disharmony or aggression (what can be a heart attack, a stroke, a strong emotional stress, a disaster, a hard spiritual defeat, etc.), not exhausting the possibilities to continue working and living, **begins a process of degeneration and production of negative energy, what often leads to the appearance of cancer.** When the human being receives the neuronal impact and does not have the antidote, the vulnerable cells become sick and start to reproduce in other sick cells in a geometric progress (one produces two, that produce four, that produce eight, that produce sixteen... and so on), culminating in the exhaustion, in self-destruction, in multiple dying of organs.

In the last decades, scientists from many places of the world have expressed in journalistic publications and in scientific magazines the conclusion that **people unable to face conflicts and severe emotional tensions**, people with anxiety, uncontrollable preoccupations, people who lived traumatic experiences and emotional loss, those suffering loneliness, disillusion,

desperation, finally, people who could usually be classified as **without hope or unhappy**, these ones have more predisposition to succumb at cancer. The predisposition to catch cancer varies according to the capacity of mental resistance to the reverses of life. They brought the conclusion that, although the referred negative states of mind do not directly cause cancer, they increase the biochemical vulnerability and prepare the place for spreading the sickness. According to them, the main and definitive cause for appearance of cancer is consequence of diminishing the resistance of body's own defense mechanisms (physical and chemically) combined to the emotional tensions of the environment. In other words, happy, victorious, joyful, triumphant people do not catch the sickness.

Why does cancer become manifest?

Why do certain people succumb to the cancer and others not, if they live in the same environment, have the same alimentary habits, attend to the same social class, enjoy the same kind of leisure, suffer practically the same problems? Serious researchers in the whole world have demonstrated many causes for the increase on cancer victims. It is related to the non-precedent social disputes for warranty of survival, chemical offenses to the environment, air, water and food, dietetic abuses and deficiencies, high level of animal protein in diet, artificial sweeteners, obesity, smoking excessively, exposition to ultraviolet sun rays, artificial hormones, chemical preservers and color enhancers, chemicals used in maternities, in hospitals and in many cosmetic products, carbon monoxide and nitrogen dioxide in air pollution, radioactive elements abundantly present in the environment, exposition to XRays, fertilizers used in agriculture, floured water, excessive consumption of salt etc., and so on. However, they cannot explain how, at the same time, subject to the same factors, one person becomes cancerous while another remains healthy.

Actually, all human beings are naturally cancerous in a larger or smaller rank because all bodies are made of cells. Despite "cancer" is a repugnant, abominable word, that is the reality. The predisposition varies according to the capacity of mental resistance to the reversals of life. **Cancer only flourishes when the individual loses the hope, the trust in GOD, finally, when he loses the willing to live by suffering a violent calamity, an emotional, social or spiritual defeat, a misfortune in his plans of life, when the possibility of carrying out his wishes is dissipated.** Cancer is the sickness of sadness, of defeat, of despair, of unhope; for this reason my FATHER revealed me that

scientists will never discover a biochemical antidote in pharmacology because cancer is the suicide of the soul. Behold why most victims are in general people well-positioned in society, as the greater the ambitions and longings of an individual, the greater are the risks, the possibilities of failing and getting sick.

At the time of anguish a person may inevitably think: *'Ahhh! I am a defeated, an unsuccessful, now everything is lost, there is nothing for me anymore...'*. If he does not take in mind that **casualties do not exist, there is no coincidence, everything is tied to the law of karma** (which rules over the destiny of human beings), finally, if he forgets that nothing happens on Earth without the acquiescence of GOD, then at the moment of 'Ahhh!', the miserable activates the mechanism for developing the sickness. If despite the suffering, the distress, the probation, the oppositions of life he does not stop to fully trust the ALMIGHTY and thinks: *'GOD has His purposes, He knows why this is happening to me and certainly has something better reserved for the future'*, then he **keeps his organism active, reacting, expelling all unsuitable substances and, protected by the ALMIGHTY, will be immunized, thus not becoming sick.**

It is fundamental that you understand, independently of scientific explanations, in which moment cancer becomes manifest. The subtle aim of this revelation is to give the human being an opportunity to know in advance the fatal instant which detonates the sickness development; thus warned, conscious of the antidote, will not become sick. The scientists can only inform when the pathology has already been diagnosed, however my FATHER entrusted me to explain the origin of the disease and the mechanism of healing, which carries the preventive vaccine.

Examples and cases of people victimized by cancer

I will enumerate some examples in order to allow assimilation. A citizen obsessively aims to construct a building in a determined place; he spends days, months and years planning: *'Someday I will buy that land, there I will build my future and my life, that is my target'*. Nevertheless, when he is about to obtain the financial resources for purchasing the property, the State Government builds a headquarters of a public organ exactly in that place. So he gets deeply frustrated and sees the disappearance of that hope, that plan, that wish kept for so much time. At the moment he suffers the thud, the deception, thinking: *'Ohhh! Now, never more... I am ruined...'* and forgets GOD, then he becomes a victim of cancer.

A woman in love whose only reason to live consists on dedication and devotion to her husband, if she does not have any other objective but staying beside the partner, will get sick by discovering he has an extra-matrimonial relationship and is preparing for separation. When she surrenders to defeat and imagines: 'Ohhh! I will never be happy again, my life has no meaning, I do not have any more reason to live', at this moment she awakens the black cloud of cancer in her cells. A similar fact happened to the wife of a doctor who was in love for a work colleague. She lived for her husband and got sick when he stopped to take care of her as in the beginning of marital relationship. When I was questioned about the healing of this woman, I vehemently recommended the doctor: 'The destiny of your partner is in your hands. She will be healthy again only if you treat her with love, as in the beginning of your relationship'. As he is a person of good nature, he accepted my advice and could observe the recovery of his wife. He came to thank me afterwards.

During many years, a worker keeps his savings to achieve his greatest material wish, that was to buy an apartment. However, soon after the acquisition, the building company goes to bankruptcy and cannot honor the compromise of delivering the immobile. At such deception, he fatally becomes one more victim of cancer.

A man in love who strives to please his partner and realizes that her focus of admiration is on a professional profile different from his, allows cancer to emerge. This was the case of an individual who did many times the vestibular exam to be admitted into Medicine college to please his beloved woman, but when he failed to achieve this aim, succumbed to cancer.

A successful artist who demands a high cost from a TV channel to renew his work agreement, not assisted and then 'put into the drawer' (that means being abandoned, discarded, forgotten by the public), is subject to develop cancer. This has already happened to many artists in the whole world.

A family leader who strives many years to be prosperous in life and places all his hopes of genetic continuity into his son who disincarnates in a fatality, is predestined to get sick with cancer. That was the case of the famous Greek trapper Aristóteles Onassis, whose death with cancer I had seen when his son disincarnated in an air disaster in the 70's.

The ex-President of Brazilian republic Getúlio Vargas, who committed suicide when experienced the bitter taste of betrayal (he left a letter of relief saying good-bye to Brazilian nation), did not disincarnate with cancer only because he did not have time to wait for the sickness.

An ex-governor of the state of São Paulo in Brazil, Mario Covas, whose

greatest dream and aim in his political life was to achieve the Presidency of Republic, by suffering a defeat in the election and realizing he would not have another opportunity, awoke cancer in his cells.

The Brazilian ex-minister Adilson Funaro, idealist of Plan Cruzado, at the epoch the most quoted candidate to be the future President of Republic, when he was in the apex of popularity, he saw his economic plan was failed. As a consequence, there was the bankruptcy in his own business and the inevitable descending in electoral researches; he disincarnated victim of cancer.

In the occasion when an economic plan was adopted under the command of the Brazilian ex-minister Zélia Cardoso de Melo and it confiscated all the savings kept in bank, thousands of citizens got sick with cancer, many of whom for having deposited in the bank the savings of a whole life of work at the expectation of an opportunity to buy their only house or their only car.

I had under my care, in the town Caxias do Sul (Brazil), a teenager disillusioned by medicine. He was shy and had never revealed to anybody he was in love for his neighbor. When he saw her in marriage with another man, at the moment of pain, of impact, of disillusion, he awoke cancer in his cells.

The most beautiful journalism presenter in the Brazilian TV in the 70's, Marcia Mendes, exhausted victim of cancer in the summit of youth also for love deception.

Sometimes, even a newly born child can become sick. You may think: *'But how can a newly born child of nine months, one year of age, who does not have any plan of life, any ideal, be with cancer?'* In this case, the cause origins in a person from the family, mainly the mother, when suffering a frustration, a disillusionment, an emotional shock, a misfortune. She ends transmitting the cancer to the child by not taking care of him as usual, neglecting the cares with the infant. The child that is very united with the mother, when feels her despise and lack of nurture, ends being the victim.

I knew the case of a very beautiful and intelligent girl, who lived in Belém do Pará (Brazil), who died with cancer at the age of seven. A very dear member of the family would come back home after many years of absence. The girl got cancer when she realized that everyone had set her aside and started to gravitate around that returned person.

Since my childhood the Divine Providence put me in contact with cancerous people. By the age of ten, I worked in a greengrocery whose Japanese owner, Jutaro Iriê, founder of an industry of fish curing, fruit of long years of work and expectative, when he foresaw the irreversible bankruptcy of his business, developed cancer.

In each different place more and more victims of the sickness appeared in my way so I would give them encouragement. Since youth I was puzzled with this sickness, the necessity to know and understand what leads someone to succumb was originated inside of me, also why in my presence the patient wanted to get up from bed and start a new life. Finally, my FATHER, LORD and GOD revealed me in details the origin and the only effective antidote against cancer.

In the long years of peregrination over the Earth I was lead to the bed of death of cancerous already undeceived by medicine, in attention to the request of relatives and friends. Those who saw me and recognized me suffered a process of reversion with the sickness, for that reason they got up from the dying bed and started to live a new life for the rejoice of knowing that GOD had not despised men, He fulfilled the promise and sent me back to this world. In Salvador, state of Bahia (Brazil), a citizen about to cut the windpipe was brought to my presence in a stretcher by his son, a bank clerk; at the same moment, the human spectrum rose up and said he was hungry. I recommended him to feed on liquids and vegetable soups at the beginning, until readapting the organism.

When I stayed fifteen days in prison São José at the occasion of the Libertarian Act perpetrated in Belém do Pará, the psychiatrist Antenor Costa came to my presence for received a blessing and obtained the cure of leukemia (cancer in the blood). After he did the laboratory examination that certified the cure of the sickness, he was forbidden to give public testimony of my identity at Guajará TV (channel 4) under the threaten to be demitted from the post of directory in the psychiatric hospital. Despite of this, he visited me in the cell to take me coconut water and an insect protector for a sleeping hammock, since in the referred prison the prisoners sleep in hammocks.

The wife of the notorious Brazilian singer Roberto Carlos, Maria Rita, disincarnated with cancer. She loved him very much, however, due to familiar prohibition, the singer had to wait long years in order to effect the matrimonial union. Meanwhile, he got married with an actress with similar aspect and fall in love for her; after a little time they divorced as initiative of the actress and the singer married again, with the woman of the first romance, that one previously mentioned. Only at the matrimonial life the woman realized he had united to her aiming to forget the actress, who was still on his mind. The loving deception stimulated the cancer to flourish in the woman's body; her passing away was broadly spread by Brazilian media.

Before the tragedy happened, Roberto Carlos had ordered to pray a mass of thanksgiving to the 'patron' of Brazil (one of the hundreds of mothers of the 'god' invented by men) for the apparent cure of his wife. He dedicated idolatry hymns to the statue. All this was not but a farce. About one month later, he was ordering a mass for the death of his wife.

Had he asked the cure of his wife **directly to the ALMIGHTY, the only non-created being, the GOD who made men, not the god men made, with no intermediaries**, as I taught when I was called Jesus (*'But whenever you pray, go into your room, shut the door and pray to your Heavenly FATHER. And your FATHER, who sees what is in secret, will reward you'* – Matthew c.6 v.6), in His infinite goodness my FATHER would have heard the penitent's plea, as He is merciful only at the plea of an idolatrous person when he is ignorant. The blame for the sin of idolatry is then attenuated for having been wrongly taught since childhood in the catechism of hoax ministered by the proscribed roman church.

An elucidated, well-educated person will hardly be assisted by Divine Providence when prostrating before statues because GOD despises the idols worshipers and ALMIGHTY's despise is synonym of curse. In the occasion when he was betrayed by his coreligionists, had Getulio Dornelles Vargas (the suicide president previously mentioned) asked help only to the LORD of life, with no intermediary, then he would have been inspired by GOD and not committed the extreme act, neither would have been at the mercy of cancer. However, he was spiritually abandoned as he arrogated in owner of the country with an attitude contrary to the democratic principles. As History well registered, ratifying the spurious roman decree of Pio XI, on May 31st 1931, without plebiscite he officially declared as patron of Brazil the statue cognominated 'our lady appeared'; was it a real divinity, would have rendered him help facing the dramatic moment he lived (it is worth to remember that at the beginning she was found without the main limb, in need that her head was aggregated). Therefore, it was a fallible foreigner sinner man (Pio XI), supported by a dictator, who determined this subjection to the crippled amended statue invoked as 'mother of god', in the conscious or unconscious attempt to diminish the ALMIGHTY's majesty. It is absurd, incongruous, because GOD, the SUPREME CREATOR, the only non-created being, does not have mother.

It is imperative that Brazilian people remove the reasoning padlocks (dogmas) and see that Brazil has turned its back to GOD while subjects to this

malignant dictatorial imposition, kneeling in front of a blind, deaf and mute statue, venerated and worshiped as patron, “mother of god”. That is the main impediment, the main obstacle so that my FATHER, that is your FATHER, my GOD, that is your GOD, blesses the Land of the Holy Cross, because **the statue, for being blind, does not see the misery, the misfortune of people; for being deaf, does not hear the clamor of people; for being mute cannot intercede together my FATHER, LORD and GOD in favor of anyone, not even speak words of blessings.**

Behold what the LORD said regarding the seriousness of idolatry sin, plentifully registered in the Holy Scriptures: *‘I am the LORD, your GOD. You will not make idols nor sculpture images to worship at them, because I am the LORD, your GOD’* (Leviticus c.26). *‘The idol, work of human hands, is accursed’* (Book of Wisdom c.14 v.8). *‘Outside the Kingdom of GOD are idolaters... and whosoever love and make a lie’* (Revelation c.22 v.15). *‘I am the LORD, that is my name. My glory I give to no other, nor will allow the praise that belongs only to me be given to idols’* (Isaiah c.42 v.8).

The inner laboratory and the vaccine

During the fast in Teotihuacán, in Mexico, 1980, my FATHER, LORD and GOD told me that the body of a human being, **His most beautiful, harmonious and sophisticated creation**, more sophisticated than any ingenious machine human brains will ever be able to build, has an inner laboratory in constant activity, whose main function consists on separating what is good from what is malicious for the organism. On one side, it preserves the necessary nutrients for its harmonious functioning. On the other side, it expels all and every toxicant residuals able to affect the body negatively, what could culminate on awakening cancer in the cells, beginning the degeneration in the rest of the body. At this exact moment the vaccine anticancer is needed, which consists on **fulfilling the first commandment**, love GOD above all things and **trust Him completely** (*‘You shall love the LORD, your GOD, with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind’* – Matthew c.22 v.37).

Therefore, in symbiosis with his CREATOR, the human being uses the power of mind on his favor and keeps the inner laboratory regularly working, thus allowing to sweep outside the body, through feces and urine, any harmful residual or substance. Furthermore, **when the human being trusts in GOD and lives harmoniously according to His holy and eternal law**, will

have the inspiration on what he shall eat or drink, providing the annulment of negative effects from harmful substances ingested. In mother nature there are thousands of antidotes for the most variable diseases. Sometimes the ingestion of a simple and even underestimated food (a seed, a fruit, the leaf of a certain plant, a root) may protect the body from falling ill.

Regarding those who have already been caught by cancer, when starting to fulfill the first commandment with body and soul, thanks to the consent of the ALMIGHTY, their atonement will be abbreviated. Those who need an ingredient from mother nature receive the divine inspiration and will be induced to ingest the vegetable species carrying the right composite that will help in recovery. Each human being is inspired in a different way, because each one has an individual body and in each individual cancer may develop in a peculiar way. **But in most cases it is enough returning to the path of well-live, getting in tune with the LORD of Life, thus obtaining the protection against the disease.**

The inner laboratory of a human being that suffers a crash, a disillusion, a serious deception and does not trust GOD resembles a woman who loses her husband in an accident or discovers he owns a lover and then becomes discouraged, hopeless, disinterested by life; she loses the vitality to make cleaning in the house and even to wash the own clothes. So too the organism remains dirty when the internal laboratory does not react in order to clean, eliminate the existing toxins and make possible the regeneration of cells. **There is a limit to which the inner laboratory is capable of processing and sweeping out the filth.** Depression and discouragement cause the retention of dirt and filth substances ingested together the inadequate and inconvenient daily nutrition, pollution, etc. The most important attitude for not catching cancer is keeping the inner laboratory working regularly through a positive mental condition, with the consciousness turned to GOD in every circumstance.

The balance

When the patient receives the diagnosis that he is with cancer, not surrendering his destiny to the hands of the ALMIGHTY, with his own mind will take the cancer to any other side the doctor diagnoses. At the moment of weakness, his organism becomes debilitated, vulnerable. If the doctor says: 'Be careful, this kind of cancer may affect the bladder, the intestine, the liver...', if the person does not block the negative message, he will fatally transport the

cancer to those organs. Then this degenerated being, in panic, starts to be his self-destroyer, his own angel of death in a trip with no return. The key to equilibrium between health and sickness, between die with cancer or not, is the mind; it is necessary to keep connected to the LORD of life and use the mind to hinder the negative diagnosis, so will produce antidote instead of poison.

Based on this, in the long years of peregrination over the Earth, when I put my hands on the head of a cancerous and made him feel longing to live after seeing who I am, he thought: *'But then Christ is on Earth, so not everything is lost, so GOD exists, now I have hope because I found the Son of GOD, I have a reason to live'*. From then on, the inner laboratory started to work in his favor. Time started to count favorably while before it was against him.

The influence in the environment

Some amidst you may ask: *'If you say that cancer is the suicide of the soul, the sickness of sadness and flourishes when the person gives up living, how to explain the development of cancer from the ingestion of some food or substances considered carcinogen?'* Behold what my FATHER revealed on this subject.

About fifty years ago, cancer was basically considered a disease of wealthy people, but nowadays the hospitals are full of people with cancer, originating from all social levels. It happens that in the last decades there was an abusive increase on the amount and variety of drugs and food additives in industrialized products, use of toxins in plantings, hormones in chicken and cattle breeding, etc., production of artificial and inappropriate foods, biologically altered (the so-called transgenic food), besides the pollution of water and air. At the same time, the social disputes for warranty of survival become more fierce in the daily life of earth inhabitants, as a consequence of disordered procreation. All of this contributed for the increase of cancer victims also amidst the less favored social classes. Why?

Because the excessive ingestion of artificial food, intoxicated, genetically altered, besides causing obesity, prevents the inner laboratory of the body to action the mechanism of inner cleanse. This produces in the individual a state of indisposition, which generates sadness, discouragement, lack of interest for life... and then cancer is detonated. Even fulfilling the first commandment and trusting the CREATOR, invoking Him with fervor, those who who have such procedure may have a softer passing away, however the illness comes. In this case, when the penitent turns to the CREATOR, he achie-

ves a less horrible life end.

It is indispensable pointing out that daily diet performs a fundamental role in the physiological condition of the organism. Statistics show that existence of cancer among people who suffer obesity and who eat too much meat is much larger than among individuals of normal weight or vegetarians. The appropriate nutrition influences on maintaining health. When human beings fulfill the first commandment, loving GOD before everything, they feel necessity to change habits of life. It means improving the diet with natural products (basically raw vegetables), adopt a positive mental attitude, with the thought turned to the ALMIGHTY and joy of living, trying to live near the nature, breathing pure air and drinking pure water whenever it is possible, making exercises, specially walk (as I have already warned two thousand years ago: *'And if anyone forces you to go one mile, go also the second mile'* – Matthew c.5 v.41), change the standard of living, abandoning a licentious, harmful lifestyle to the one that edifies health and spirituality.

This way, by living in harmony with the Celestial FATHER and with mother nature, human beings activate the body and stimulate the vital organs and functions to work conveniently and provide disintoxication, increasing and strengthening the own power of cure in the inner laboratory of the organism. From the part of my FATHER I exhort you once more: make your part and He will help you.

The cancer industry

Therefore, being so simple and free the vaccine anticancer – it is worth remember once more, **consists on faithfully fulfilling the first commandment of the divine law**, why then thousands and thousands of people continue to die year after year victim of this sickness? The answer is very simple. The current medical system is professional-monopolist, generally turned to profit, built on the principle: *'The more sickness, the more profit'*. Thus, the only and infallible vaccine anticancer, being gracious, contests the basic economic interests of contemporary hospital system. This sickness is a huge, fabulous source of profit: it involves dozens of billions of dollars every year and represents one of the greatest generators of income in hospitals. The truth is that, **while huge amounts of money are spent in search of an antidote, people not informed are unable, prevented from discovering that the cure resides into their own inner.**

Medicine came from the ALMIGHTY. In the Holy Scriptures, in the book of Sirach chapter 38 it is written: *'Honor physicians for their services, for the LORD created them, for the gift of healing comes from the ALMIGHTY... The LORD created medicines out of the earth, and the wise will not despise them'*, despite not all physicians are faithful to the CREATOR nor to Hipocrate's swearing. As well as in all professions, unfortunately in Medicine there are also mercenaries, delinquent people, who only seek for illicit profit; some of them, the most unlucky ones, are unmasked and put in jail.

In 1978, when I was invited to speak to the allopath doctors in the Cancerology Society of La Paz (Bolivia), when I exposed the gracious, free vaccine anticancer, some of them were indignant, others furious, and exclaimed: *'What helps our long years of study in university, the exhaustive hours of research in masters degree abroad, if the vaccine is so simple and, if revealed to mankind, is at the reach of any individual!'* Few of them, however, assimilating my words, was meditative and, being intellectually honest, kept favorable to the irrefutable truth emanated from my FATHER, who is the LORD of life. One of them, in a reverent gesture, offered to take me back to Glória Hotel in La Paz, since the president of the association, after listening to the revelation, disappointed, contested in her interests, was rude, uncivil and did not allow the driver to take me back to the hotel. During the itinerary, this doctor told me: *'I rejoice that GOD has revealed the solution, the antidote of this terrible disease. For me it is more relevant than the perspective of profit while performing medicine'*.

The reason for the first commandment

When my FATHER, LORD and GOD established the first commandment determining we should love Him before everything, it was not for selfishness, arrogance, prepotency or to diminish human beings, either to reduce them to their concerning insignificance towards the cosmos, the infinite. On the contrary: for goodness and love, He revealed to human beings the fundamental commandment that provides security, spiritual welfare, mental equilibrium, finally, the necessary and indispensable for living happy on Earth (*'But strive first for the kingdom of GOD and His righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well'* – Matthew c.6 v.33).

When you love, before everything, my FATHER, that is your FATHER, my GOD, that is your GOD, the **only uncreated being, the only eternal, the only being worthy of worship and veneration, the only LORD of the Uni-**

verse, you establish a symbiosis, an energetic chain of dynamic reciprocal love that will provide protection and blessing, and will make you happy wherever you are. It is a spiritual aura, a protection anti-malignancy like a shield that assures the invulnerability against external aggressions. Nevertheless, at the moment you break this chain, you are subject to all kind of aggressions and diseases, you lose the protection emanated from the Supreme CREATOR.

May the LORD GOD, my FATHER, enlighten you and provide the grace of comprehending the meaning of my words. **Any human being that assimilates this revelation without hesitation, without reserves, will be immunized against cancer.** Only for love I expose this revelation from the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD even at the accusation that I am insane, coming from the unwise and schizophrenic. Truly, craziness and wisdom walk so parallel, the divisor line between them is so tenuous, so tiny, that it is dangerous to confuse. Many may think that I am crazy. To these ones I answer: I am crazy indeed, of love to mankind. Otherwise, I would not reveal my identity even after having been crucified.”

HEALTHY LIFE

What are the parameters of a healthy life? We live in the world of the inverted values, where the virtue and rule life are a privilege of few. We observe the deviations of human behavior come to a critical situation, a state of saturation and exhaustion, the descent to the bottom of the well, characterized in alarming levels of obesity, depression, stress, perversions, appeal to drugs, consumerism, competitiveness, etc. Loneliness is entering the homes and corroding the relationships; nowadays it is easier the virtual contact than the warmth of a dialogue face to face. In a simple and direct form, all of this is the expression of an empty, meaningless life, of material conquers and ephemeral satisfactions that, just as being satiated, seek for a newer expectation, in the illusion to find real satisfaction. These are the collateral effects of the technologic explosion and globalization; the diseases disguised under expensive clothing.

First we are bombarded by propaganda of material appealing (fantastic objects, technological innovations, exquisite clothing, exotic delicacies, etc...), that fatally lead to a cyclical state of wish – possession – satisfaction – dissatisfaction – newer wish – possession – satisfaction – dissatisfaction... generating a slaving compulsion that culminates in disease, whether physical or psychological. Later we are led to the opposite direction in the attempt of remedying the harm – that means, marionettes of the consumerist system, which is always ready to insert the superfluous into their clients.

Children stumble upon the universe of toys and electronic devices and are possessed by the intense wish of possessing them; they instigate their parents to purchase them, even in case they have to get into debt. In a little time they leave the illusory objects at any place in their home, continue anguished, irritated, needy of attention, affection, and then they are taken by their parents to physicians and psychologists. The young girls, fascinated by fashion and design, purchase clothes that not always fit well, many times due to the body being deformed by a mistaken nutrition; they are often unhappy and unsatisfied. From those who can begin a regimen, few of them do not succumb to the temptations of gastronomy.

Leaders and executives that seem to be successful in the professional life are a failure in the personal life, live stressed, under the cost of antidepressants and countless miraculous drugs of the pharmaceutical industry. And so they continue their lives, without knowing what effectively raises them... Many claim for GOD at every instant, every misfortune, but it seems

something mechanical, something that the mouth emits without emanating from within; it does not sprout from the soul. Do they effectively glimpse the CREATOR's magnificence?

Adopting a balanced diet, making exercises regularly, avoiding the stress, keep a positive thinking, learn new things, strengthening the interpersonal relationships... no doubt these prerogatives lead to a sensation of welfare. But does the mere observance of these rules "politically correct" fulfill the life with existential meaning? Does it exempt us from responsibility for the greater, more extensive good? After all, none of us lives isolated from his fellows, we are all interconnected...

With INRI CRISTO we learn that there is no other way to achieve the real good but through a UNIVERSAL MYSTICAL CONSCIOUSNESS. That means, all that you do here and now, no matter it is throwing trash on the floor, lose patience on traffic, argue with the neighbor or even, in a positive sense, produce something uplifting, that will inevitably reflect in the environment where you live, in your closer fellows and even in the distant ones; in a wider sphere, the good or evil that one performs here and now reflects in the whole humanity, since the destiny of everything and everyone is unquestionably interlaced by the powerful hand of the Invisible omnipresent.

The human being lives in search of happiness, of plenitude, of personal realization, indications of a healthy life. But as INRI CRISTO teaches us, nobody can be happy on Earth without an ideal, and no ideal has a meaning without the LORD, the Eternal LORD of Life. He also teaches us that the true freedom does not consist of having everything one want, but not let enslave by insatiable wishes. Balance is the key word.

In other words: we shall benefit from the goods and relative comfort of modern life, without allowing that they become the higher and only aim of our lives. It is necessary to put in practice what INRI has already announced two thousand years ago and his words are worth forever: "*But strive first for the Kingdom of GOD and its righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well*" (Matthew c.6 v.33). In this infinite search for the sensorial equilibrium, those who discover the symbiosis with the ALMIGHTY acquire the consciousness of what is important or dischargeable, of what makes good or bad, of what flagellates or elevates them, thereby do not succumb to the illusions; they can get rid of the ambush that blind, deafen, paralyze people, transforming them in the zombies of the "system". Those who assimilate the doctrine of SOUST, the teachings, the sublime mysteries in each word spoken by INRI CRISTO, they discover the true meaning of existence and cross unharmed the

contemporary snares. They pray the New LORD's Prayer and learn that simplicity is the last stage of wisdom.

It has been more than thirty years since INRI CRISTO announces how the future of mankind will be, the regress to the simple, natural and harmonic life, the return to the origin, in which men will discover in the SYMBIOSIS with GOD the supreme realization of their longings, because only in GOD, in the path of spirituality, we can find the TRUE SATISFACTION. Only INRI CRISTO can speak about GOD, the Cosmos, the Infinite, with the authority of who KNOWS, result from the REVELATION and mystical CONSCIOUSNESS. And it is with this authority that he gives us to know the GOD who made men, Supreme CREATOR and only LORD of the Universe.

SOUST principles for a healthy life

1st Seek the symbiosis with GOD

There is no better way to establish the symbiosis with GOD but through the prayer and permanent mystical consciousness, as INRI CRISTO predicts in his prophetic sermon: "Medicine will evolve and find the healing for the evil that torment the body in the spirit, because after much suffering and mistake, the humanity will become conscious that all the weaknesses and all the physical diseases always begin in the illness of the soul".

Healthy soul, healthy body. Healthy soul, in SYMBIOSIS with the Eternal, produces positive emanations of love, peace, tenderness, understanding, solidarity, abnegation, altruism, gratitude, forgiveness, generosity, faith, confidence... that will attract positive people and situations. On the other hand, the unhealthy soul generates negative emanations of hatred, fear, anger, possession, anxiety, pride, attachment, aggressiveness, subservience, mistrust, resentment, sorrow... that will attract negative situations and people indebted in the karma – it may be even a domestic accident. The greatest part of the diseases has an emotional reason: it is the somatization of the unconscious mind when we are incapable to FORGIVE and manage losses, frustrations and negative emotions.

2nd Fully trust in the divine justice

No matter what was the evil someone has committed against us, the only way to dodge from sharing the karma of the aggressor is to fully TRUST in the divine justice. Because who feeds a disagreement is so guilty, so responsible as who originates it. The proverb says that the divine justice is late but does not fail, however INRI CRISTO teaches us that the divine justice comes at the right time, not before or after it had to be. One shall never pay the evil with the evil. We shall never place as judges and decide the punishment to the aggressor. This way is fed only a vicious circle of discords, annoyance, bitterness, perpetuating negative feelings. Who mistrust the divine justice can never be graced by its blessings.

3rd Be useful in the environment where you live

Useful, active, good willing people, eager to collaborate, difficultly fall ill. This also, and mainly, applies to the elder people. It is a great mistake to underestimate the work of the elder, see them as “poor” or incapable, as they always have much to add. On the contrary: we shall always motivate them to share experiences, practice good reading and salutary exercises... as the more active they are physically and mentally, less they will be stricken by diseases. To each one GOD gave a different gift, and each one must use this gift not only for his own good, but also for the collective good and even more, for the good of the coming generations. Who plants and waters good seeds in the present will fatally harvest good fruits tomorrow.

4th Feed as naturally as possible

INRI CRISTO also predicts in his prophetic sermon: “The humanity will return to simple and free life in intimate and perennial communion with nature and will prefer the simple and natural nutrition of fruits and vegetables. The noblest profession in the next thousand years will be agriculture. Man will seek in Mother Earth the mystical bread for the divine banquet with the same innocence that children seek in the maternal bosom for the vital milk which provides them growth and survival, at the sweet and approving glance of our FATHER”. That means, man will discover in nature and in his own

body the most perfect and complete laboratory of the whole divine creation. The natural food, not processed and not modified genetically, preferentially raw, enriched by the solar energy (fruits, vegetables, legumes, sprouts, almonds, nuts, integral cereals – preferentially gluten free), including the ingestion of fish and eggs, are the greatest and most complete source of nutrients that our body needs to live with health, as living on Earth without health is not live.

Water

The first and most vital ingredient of our nutrition is water. Our body is formed of approximately 70% water. To keep it operating with hygiene and health, it is fundamental to ingest at least 2 liters of water every day. As it is worthless to wash the body outside and leave it dirty, uncared inside. With INRI CRISTO we learn to ingest water in the morning, just as waking up. It is a form of cleaning the residues that remain while we sleep, eliminating the bad breath. By the way, many people have bad breath for the simple carelessness into taking water. And many diseases, migraine, weariness, indisposition... are drastically reduced by the salutary habit of ingesting water. But it must be pure water, preferentially alkaline; no soft drinks, which are real poisons for the body. Of course a cooler once in a while, a lemonade, some coffee... do not harm anyone. Use preferentially the brown sugar, which preserves essential vitamins and minerals for our health.

Why does SOUST diet include fish and eggs?

SOUST diet is not based on “moral principles”, but in the spiritual consciousness guided by rationality, that means, know what makes good and why. Inspired by his FATHER, LORD and GOD, INRI CRISTO explains us that all the animals that inhabit on Earth, which are animated by the DIVINE BREATH (and this includes us, humans), are moved by the vivifying SPIRIT. When the animal endowed with spirit is slaughtered, all the energy of anxiety and agony of passing away remain impregnated in the flesh, and consequently this negative energy is transferred to the ones who feed of flesh. For this reason the meat-eating, carnivorous people are more ANXIOUS. Yet in the case of fish, for living under the water, it is not vivified by the energy of the

divine blow, that means, FISH DOES NOT HAVE SPIRIT, and for this reason it does not produce ANXIETY. Even so, as a matter of physiology, we only feed with fish with scales and fins. It is not to admire that one of the symbols of the primitive Christianity was the fish.

Regarding the ingestion of eggs, we are rationally conscious that our body needs some foods of animal origin, and the egg is one of the most complete nutrition available in nature, indispensable for the health and, mainly, for the good working of the brain.

The healthy nutrition improves the aspect of the skin, the vigor of youth, the physical disposition, the mental clarity, and all this reflects in the spiritual welfare. The main point is that with INRI we learn to eat for living, not live for eating. And during the meal we shall keep gratitude and keep the positive thought, in tune with the LORD GOD, so that our body enjoys as better as possible the energy of food.

The fundamental question is that, to achieve exit in the change of alimentary regimen, which for some consists of a true revolution, it is necessary much good will, consciousness and persistence, so that the old habits do not make them give up in the middle of the way. As when we really want something, we provide the means, seek for solutions, and when we do not want, we arrange the excuses.

Every change at first is uncomfortable, requires a lot of effort, determination and good will. However, by achieving one victory a day, as time passes the effort to change for better becomes a new habit and finally, a great conquest!

Disciple Adeí Schmidt

TREATY ON NUTRITION

*The weight of an individual proportional to his stature measures the wisdom;
obesity means ignorance of the divine law*

While INRI CRISTO spoke to some disciples, a man extremely fat walked close to them, and the Master commented: "Poor man! How much abominations he carries in his abdomen! If he knew that, when ingesting more food than what the body needs, he is eating his own death!" Then, a disciple asked: "Master, how can a man eat death?"

Answering, **INRI CRISTO** thus spoke:

"Every time someone takes more food than he should, is dilating his stomach, his intestine, accumulating fat in the arteries, ingesting death a little each day. Consequently, he becomes a trophy of the malignant, prince of darkness. But it is necessary to point out that the malignant function is exactly to lead the human beings to the valley of temptation in order to be later purified and strengthened through consciousness.

From the part of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, I teach my children to return to the simple and free life in intimate and perennial communion with nature, what means to ingest only natural food, preferably raw, eat for living instead of live for eating. I do not coerce anyone, not even my followers, to stop eating corpses, to put my teachings in practice. However, I have the mission and duty of exposing the instructions that I received from my FATHER to those who aimed to reintegrate to the natural life, under the principles of moderation, ethics and equilibrium.

You must feed intelligently within rationality and walk daily at least one hour; promenade is the better exercise GOD left, as I myself said before being crucified: *'And if someone forces you to go one mile, go also the second mile'* (Matthew c.5 v.41). As you must already know, obesity is not synonym of health, but a physical abnormality.

The fatter an individual is, more space there will be in his body for the evil to inhabit. Being GOD omnipresent, He inhabits even in the body of the obese; however, since this body is more inclined to negative feelings such as sadness, depression, emptiness, frustration, envy, discouragement... more difficult it will be for him to achieve a psychic and spiritual condition of joy, vigor and enthusiasm, which are the very manifestation of the divine. It does not mean that every thin person is in harmony with GOD. Many strive to be

thin with vanity in a demonstration of selfish narcissism, even to better serve the evil. However, what I want to tell you is that, for a cosmic and spiritual matter, the obese bodies are the official residence of the evil. Since the malignant does not have physical body, he encourages his victims to get fatter, thus increasing the space for him to dwell. The more fat, more darkness spirits will have chance to inhabit that body.

For this reason I teach my children, those who aim to begin a new life, to pray for victory. I teach them to get free of the slavery of gluttony and how to take a sane life, far from the vices, because I am the liberator and teach my children to set free from all the fantasies and illusions. Those who want to get rid of body fat, the first step is to change the alimentary habits and eat only three times a day, abolishing from all meals the corpses cattle, chicken, etc. At each meal, before repeating one dose, no matter how delicious the food is, you must remember that it will have the same taste as the previous one... So you will be able to resist the temptation of ingesting more food than the body really needs.

Remember the beginning of creation, when GOD, my FATHER, said and is written in Genesis c.1 v.29: *'See, I have given you every plant yielding seed that is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree with seed in its fruit; you shall have them for food'*. However, man sinned too much and GOD ordered Noah to build an ark. Still according to the registers of the Scriptures, the human beings started to eat meat only after the flood, occasion when the vegetation on the land at that place was destroyed and no animal survived but those inside the ark. After the forty days, when Noah got to firm land, since there was no vegetable to eat, the LORD GOD ordered him and his descendants: *'Every moving thing that lives shall be food for you; and just as I gave you the green plants, I give you everything'* (Genesis c.9 v.3), explaining which species of animals they should feed. But it is necessary to point out that it was a temporary authorization as a matter of survival, until vegetation sprout again.

However, men got used to ingest the corpses cattle, chicken, swine, etc. They invented exotic, fanciful names. Analyze a madam of high society in a party, adorned with brilliants, pearls, silk dresses, adorned and perfumed outside... but inside carries a piece of a corpse that is putrefying, slowly decomposing. Meditate, my children, and answer to yourselves: the place where corpses are sold, if instead of 'butcher shop' it was called 'morgue', would a human being, in healthy consciousness, enter the place? Would he purchase any corpse? And if he got in, would he hug a piece of ox in slow process of decomposition? And if in front of a steakhouse it was written 'corpse house',

would anyone get in to have a meal? And if in the menu of a restaurant there were the following options: corpse of ox, corpse of turkey, corpse of pork, corpse of chicken, etc. would someone habilitate to ask a portion? The reality is that the human beings deceive the senses with the taste of spice, pepper, garlic, salt... And after frying or roasting the poor animals, they forget that they are ingesting a dead body, a corpse.

Very truly I tell you, my children: who stops to eat meat begins to experience the true joy of living, because he starts to eat life, besides awakening the more refined senses that so far were asleep, sharpening the perception of subtleness as what regards the energies and the manifestations of the spiritual realm.

After the fast in Santiago of Chile, my FATHER leaded me to a trip inside my body and so I invite you to close your eyes and imagine the process through which the food passes when entering your mouth. When ingested, it must be triturated to the maximum in order to facilitate the stomach work. After being transformed into a paste, it goes to the lower intestine, where, after a compression, all the absorbable nutrients, vitamins, proteins, will be extracted. The remainder of this process goes to the tank, that means, the large intestine, and there it remains until the moment of evacuation.

Now imagine that your large intestine is a drainpipe where the remains transit. When it is not washed, the walls start to form a sort of crust full of abominations and filth. And this crust would remain there forever except by making an internal baptism, washing all these impurities causing many diseases. Those who intend to lose weight shall first subject to an internal baptism, an intestinal wash (also known as 'colonthrapy'). You wash your body outside and inside you leave it dirty with all sort of abominations acquired when eating the corpses ox, cow, pork, chicken, etc., even the vegetables.

After this intestinal cleanse, you shall ingest preferably raw food, whose vitamins were not devoured by fire. Eat three times a day and from time to time do an internal baptism again. Also fast whenever the body or the spirit is vulnerable to the evil. So you will become strong and happy, my children. You will be worthy to integrate the Eden and to be called children of GOD.

My aim is to grant the human beings with the consciousness that all the animals that inhabit on earth are animated by the divine breath, that means, they are endowed with the spirit emanated from the Eternal LORD of Life, differently from the plants and the fish that live under the waters. Even the stones have life that emanates from the CREATOR, since He is omnipresent and vivifies each particle that composes the Universe. But what I want to

tell you is that the spirits that give life to the animals and to the human beings are individual fragments emanated from the FATHER's Great Spirit, whose destiny is to step the evolving stairway leading to the spiritual transcendence through successive incarnations, until one day all of them turn to be with me and my FATHER only one thing. I that speak to you am the ancestor of mankind, the first ape born without tail, Firstborn of GOD, and reincarnated as Noah, Abraham, Moses, David, etc. afterwards as Jesus and now as INRI.

Very truly I tell you that before coming here as the first man, I had previously been an ape, a creeping reptile that emerged from water for the first time seeking air for survival... and so successively in the evolutionary regress to the beginning of creation. This is what my FATHER showed me after I fasted and had the revelation of my identity. And this is the main reason why, instead of using your smaller brothers as a source of nutrition and satisfaction of primitive instincts, you shall love and respect them, each one in their habitat and ecological context, since you have already been like them and one day they will also be like you. The day when mankind understands this and stops with the unbounded greed in feeding with the corpse of the smaller brothers, will be allowing the evolving ring of renewal to rotate again in equilibrium and harmony, obedient to the cosmic law that rules the worlds, the stars and the life of all the living beings that inhabit upon Earth: the law of Love."

PROCREATION TREATY

Due to the obstinate disobedience to the divine law (fornication, disorderly procreation, murdering of animals, necrophagy...), as punishment from mother nature, the human being is forced to live with humanoids, espevos (pseudo-developed spermatozoon), bestial beings disguised as humans.

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“As a consequence of demographic explosion, each day the human beings destroy mother nature and build s houses, huge buildings, palaces, factories, towns... in the place of forests and bushes. Thousands of animals, victims of greed for profit, are being sacrificed, others extinct from earth. Their skins, resistant leather and beautiful attractions are serving to feed the futile vanity of this archaic, disordered society, insensible to their agony and suffering.

When you observe the buildings and slums considerably growing in the urban centers in substitution to for the ecological habitat, have you ever thought, my children, about the destiny of the animals previously inhabiting those places? Very truly I tell you, although the answer is quite threatening: they continue living at the same place, however they have carnal wrapping similar to the wrapping of human beings. This is Mother Nature’s reaction and the groan of pain as a consequence of procreation without control, in flagrant violation of GOD’s law. Due to the lack of spirits sufficiently evolved enough to reincarnate in the human condition, those that recently remained from the bestial condition reincarnated precociously in a human body without having passed through all the evolutionary stages. At the beginning of creation, my FATHER, LORD and GOD said and it is written in Genesis c.1 v.28: *‘Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth...’*. He did not command us to proliferate disorderly to the need of inhabiting the space in huge buildings and skyscrapers. That is a matter of logic: if the human being limited the population following this criterion, demographic explosion wouldn’t exist.

Many times you hear about people who behave like animals. When someone rapes, kills, quarters a victim, they say: *‘But that is an animal, how soulless!’* Very truly I tell you: for some moments that spirit allowed the wild instinct to spring up within him, making him regress to the bestial condition, thus behaving like a beast. It is an animal disguised in human body. This is all cruel, shocking, but it is the reality.

Now you can better understand why, in the times I was Noah, my

FATHER commanded me to shelter in the ark one couple of each species of animals. The continuation of their existence was necessary in order that the spirits not yet evolved until the human condition could reincarnate in a body according to the evolutionary grade, giving continuity to the natural flow of procreation and evolution.

In the current days, my FATHER, LORD and GOD, in His infinite goodness, seeing that humanity, deviating from the course of nature, does not reserve the carnal relationship only for procreative purposes, finally, does not overcome the slavery of flesh (fornication), inspired the scientists with the invention of contraceptives, thus allowing the freedom of choosing how many children someone wants to have. While the theocratic law is not yet established on earth, it is fundamental that the genitor, according to the material conditions, is allowed to regulate her offspring in order that all her children enjoy health and education, instead of being malnourished, sick, mistreated children, with more possibility of becoming future delinquents. This is the painful reality, and because I speak such things many times I am hated, boycotted.

However, I am forced to say the truth, I came to the world to set my people free from the slavery of fantasy and lie. I am different from the pseudo-religious men of proscribed roman church and pharisaical churches (evangelical), as they pretend being paladins of just causes and radically position themselves against the contraceptive methods, based upon their false Christian ethics. The reason is the most sordid, loathsome and ignoble: exploiting such miserable creatures that reincarnated in precarious, tough conditions, aiming to recruit alms (millionaire electronic campaigns – Unicef) in name of the poor, and such alms never achieve the recipient. It is enough just observing the children in the streets that, year after year, continue in the streets, while the wolves under sheep skin always have the newest car in their garage. I am not in favor of contraceptives, first I wish to see my children making use of rationality and not letting their primitive instincts flourish. However, amidst the harms, let the least of them prevail, since the degenerated sexual act is rooted in the custom of society (*'Woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nourishing infants on those days!'* – Matthew c.24 v.19).

Such a chaotic situation is foreseen in the Holy Scriptures. Almost two thousand years ago, I had said that, as it had been in the times of Noah, so too it would be when I returned. *'They were eating and drinking, and marrying and being given in marriage, until the day Noah entered the ark, and the flood came and destroyed all of them...'* (Luke c.17 v.27). In the times of the flood, the AL-

MIGHTY saw that the earth was corrupted, full of malice and iniquitousness, consequence of fornication, he said to Noah that He would exterminate all the flesh (Genesis c.6 v.12 - 13). This time, not allowing repair to the chaos that humanity has once more become, it will be necessary making a great cleaning on the planet. It is a prediction since immemorial times that GOD enabled some to glimpse, as was the case of prophet Isaiah (*'The earth lies polluted under its inhabitants; for they have transgressed laws, broken the everlasting covenant. Therefore a curse devours the earth, and its inhabitants suffer for their guilt; therefore the inhabitants of the earth dwindled, and few people are left... For thus it shall be on the earth and among the nations, as when an olive tree is beaten, as at the gleaning when the grape harvest is ended'* - Isaiah c.24 v.5, 6 and 13).

But this time it will be man himself who builds the destruction with his own sin: the fire of divine wrath will consume the trash produced by the human being, an unavoidable nuclear hecatomb will culminate with the end of this chaotic world, exterminating the abominable beings, as GOD had promised to Noah that in the future there would not be any flood to desolate the earth anymore (Genesis c.9 v.11). Less than one million people will remain alive and most of them will be mutilated beings that will beg for death, that will not hear them at first. Only the elect, the 144 thousand (Revelation c.7 v.4), that means, the ones that sinned less, will remain unhurt under the divine protection, *'for at that time there will be great suffering, such as had not been from the beginning of the world until now, and never will be. If those days had not been cut short, no one would be saved. But for the sake of the elect those days will be cut short'* (Matthew c.24 v.21 and 22). During one thousand years there will be a reign of peace (*'They came to life and reigned with Christ a thousand years'* - Apocalypse c.20 v.4). The devil will be put in chains (Revelation c.20 v.2 and 3), in other words, each son of GOD will imprison the evil inside their brain with the padlock of their consciousness. With the consolidation of GOD's kingdom, the theocratic regimen will be established on earth, and man will live in intimate communion with the Supreme CREATOR, fearful of His holy law.

Observe the nature, the animals, the vegetables and even the microorganisms how everything is harmonious, the proliferation is always in equilibrium. So will the human beings be when they awaken the divine side of spirituality, being conscious that they shall not or need not have sex to procreate disorderly but, walking inside the divine law, will inhabit the earth following the course established by mother nature. Purified in suffering, men will be ready to assimilate what I've been speaking from the part of the LORD for more than thirty years: *'Sex will be practiced as a ritual of veneration to GOD. Stripped of*

the bestial instincts, almost conscious of the mysteries of procreation, man will unite to the woman under the light of spirituality, recognizing her divine origin'.

So, after going astray and degenerating in the appeals of flesh and material world, emerging from the ash, from the bottom of the black well, mature and conscious, man will thrash with firm steps the path leading to paradise, to the perennial communion with the Eternal LORD of life, my FATHER, who is your FATHER, my GOD, who is your GOD, only LORD of heaven and earth. Peace be with all."

NUTRITION IN THE VIEW OF METAPHISICS

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“In 1980, when I fasted for nine days in Teotihuacán, Mexico, my FATHER granted me to glimpse enigmas of the body and human nutrition that so far I did not know. Actually I had the intuition, but was not sure about. The LORD made me see inside the human body, how functions the process of nutrition. While I fasted, the LORD showed me the alterations that happen in the body, in the neurosystem, when the individual does not take nutrition. In the fast, the body starts to serve from the reserves, and so goes eliminating the remainders, consuming the impurities. For this reason has powerful purifying effect.

My FATHER also revealed me that at the time of the meals in a town, in a country, in any part of the world, there is a cosmologic pressure generator of anxiety that impels people to feed. The phenomenon of massification happens, and who cannot sit on a table at that time in order to take nutrition feels sad, frustrated. The massification is so overwhelming that, even not feeling hungry, the individual is unconsciously forced, coerced to ingest the food at that time. So my FATHER showed me that, resisting the basic specific time of meal in that country, I could take precaution for not succumbing to the cosmologic pressure, which fades out after that critical time.

Currently, the international medicine alleges that, for the individual to keep healthy, he must feed from five to seven times a day. The LORD revealed me that the ideal is three times a day, except whom works hard and performs extensive physical activity: break stones, carrying heavy objects, guiding huge machines, etc. In this case, the person can feed up to five times a day, even so, with moderation.

The human brain demands approximately 30% of the energy originating from the food ingested by the individual. However, when achieving fifty years old, the brain does not consume this amount of energy. When it abounds, is gradually stored in the body in form of fat, leading the individual to become obese.

It is necessary to question: why does the brain consume more energy when young, and less energy from the age of fifty on? In youth, when the human being is in the productive stage of life, he consumes much energy and, consequently, needs more food, because at this phase he is concentrated, anxious, doing many projects which he intends to perform and could not yet... This expectation consumes a lot of energy from the body, mainly from the

brain. However, when achieving a certain age, more precisely from the fifty years on, the individual does not wonder about realizations, becomes less anxious regarding making plans, what demands less energy. Therefore, if keeps the nutrition as in youth, will inevitably increase the fatty tissue.

Consider, for example, a bus driver that works since his thirty years of age in a company. After his fifty's, he tends to thrash on the path of obesity. Since he settled in life, glimpsed the final line, it means that the intake of brain energy decreased. Therefore, by ingesting the same amount of food as he used to ingest in youth, the body will absorb the exceeding and this individual will certainly gain weight. To avoid it happen, it is only necessary to decrease the amount of ingested food. This is the simple, direct and strong explanation that my FATHER revealed me.

The international medicine preconizes the increase of fatty tissue in the human being that achieved his fifty's alleging the deceleration of metabolism, however does not emphasize how to avoid the increase of body mass, how to deviate from this tendency to become obese. For this reason I reiterate once more: the solution for whom achieved this age is to control, gradually diminish nutrition, having the consciousness that the body does not demand the same amount of food. The ideal is to make physical exercises too, mainly the promenade, since it helps to keep the physical and mental equilibrium.

The neuroscientists cannot reach, cannot glimpse this transcendent reality, since the science bases only in physical experiments, fundamentals in experiential proving results, passing from theory to research, however unknowing the subtleness of metaphysics that elucidate the real human condition. My FATHER sent me again to this world with the mission of conveying these teachings that go beyond the materialist logic.

And truly I tell you: so that you be well succeeded into assimilating my words, it is enough that you have consciousness that life is made of phases, and that it is necessary to adapt to each one of them, just as the water bypasses the obstacles and naturally follows its course. Always seek inspiration in the LORD in order to well preserve the body that He gave you under custody and keep a healthy life here on Earth."

REVENGE X SENSIBLENESS

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Revenge is plotted by someone who felt hurt, betrayed, disrespected in a decision, in an agreement, in a commitment. However I tell you in truth: revenge is proper to the mediocre beings, it is a confession of inferiority. Take revenge on someone who did you harm puts you to the same level as him, then you become insignificant, tiny, mean, like him. If you nurture a wish of revenge for someone who harmed you, you are merging your energies with his ones, who is an agent of the evil, or was possessed by an agent of the evil. And there are those who revenge even after they win.

Therefore, the only thing you can do to dodge, to annul, to set free from the bitterness of an offense is to cut the contact with the person who did you harm; this is your inalienable right. The only attitude a balanced person, of elevated thoughts, great spirit, can take, is to detect the disposition of the insulter, the aggressor, and wonder, ‘Well, with this person I do not want to have contact’, and cut the relationship, as I taught in the Parable of Forgiveness. This is the only right that refers to you. Think well, analyze well what I am saying. Because this is not revenge, but a sensible act, a sensible attitude, through which you will be unfocusing, disconnecting from the aggressor. As who feeds a discord is so guilty as the one who originates it.

When someone receives an insult, a humiliation, an outrage, finally, when someone harmed you, you must first look at the Infinite and fully trust in the Heavenly FATHER, remembering that nothing happens on Earth without the acquiescence of GOD. Many times, when looking at the Infinite, He will show you that the agent of evil, who harmed you, without knowing was doing good to you, without realizing will have done good. Because when he did you harm, in fact he pointed you a vulnerability, showed your weakness, your confusion between goodness and stupidity. He showed that you are naïve. Suddenly, he did you good without knowing it, not because he is good, but because the Divine Providence allowed it to awaken you, to take you from marasmus, from your excessive confidence that borders prodigality. The whole secret is there.

To be well placed at the ALMIGHTY’s eyes, one cannot even wonder about the possibility of revenge. You have to trust in the divine justice. If you were outraged, molested, betrayed in your confidence, you will not make revenge, you will not persecute who harmed you. Persecution is even a waste of time. You look at the mirror and feel very ugly, because you are leveling,

relegating to the condition of the evil agent. When I say that revenge is proper to the mediocre ones, it means that mediocrity makes the revenge instinct emerge, 'Ah, I will make a revenge'. I was tired to hear this.

Mean is the one who hates the great; great is the one who loves the mean. Altruism is proper of the great spirits, it is the only choice between revenge and stupidity. After all, what means to be a great spirit? It does not mean that you want to be great. Being a great spirit means being closer to the Great Spirit, which is the SUPREME CREATOR. But how to be closer to Him, if He already is omnipresent? It means to be closer to the assimilation of Him and His laws, being closer to the understanding of the Infinite, the Eternal, ineffable LORD of Life. Stay with my peace."

THE POWER OF PEACE

*A synthesis of divine law
Infallible antidote against weaknesses and diseases*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“Peace is GOD’s highest expression. When I greet someone with the salutation: “Peace be with you,” my intention is to wish that my FATHER, LORD and GOD be with you so that you find inner peace and the serenity of the spirit. Nobody can be happy without finding peace, but peace is not only a beautiful word, easy to speak, for many fight, suffer, kill and die for the sake of peace; the abstract, subtle aim of wars is to provide peace. I have returned as I promised to re-establish peace on Earth, peace that will endure for one thousand years after the explosion of the inevitable nuclear hecatomb that will culminate in the end of this chaotic world, in the dawn of the New Age. **Peace represents the presence of the eternal CREATOR of the Universe, my FATHER, the only uncreated being, only being worthy of adoration and veneration, only LORD of the Universe.** Where peace reigns, there is harmony, order, security and equilibrium. Where peace exists, there will the LORD inhabit.

Many think that they will find peace and happiness maybe in a place far away from the turbulences of modern life, while others search for peace and happiness in material prosperity, in professional achievements, in matrimonial unions, in taking care of children or even in the illusionary worldly pleasures. Under such circumstances, it is even possible to glimpse some moments of peace and happiness, but never have them completely. This is a great mistake that people make and the main reason of anguish in human beings. At the same time peace is so close to each one, it is paradoxically very distant and difficult to discover, because this place of peace is **inside ourselves, in the intimate communion with GOD.** When human beings establish the power of peace in their inner beings by creating a symbiosis with the LORD GOD, my FATHER, then they will find health, happiness, joy and the reason to live. I have already said when I was called Jesus: *‘But strive first for the kingdom of GOD and his righteousness, and all things will be given to you as well’* (Matthew c.6 v.33). Otherwise, when human beings do not find peace, they are confronted with anguish, suffering, pain, dissatisfaction, unhappiness and diseases.

Two thousand years ago, they asked me: *‘Master, which commandment in the law is the greatest?’* I then answered them: *‘You shall love the LORD, your*

GOD, with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your mind. This is the greatest and the first commandment. The second is like this: You shall love your fellowman as yourself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets' (Matthew c.22 v.37 to 39). Whosoever does not accomplish these two commandments cannot live in peace; where there is space for hatred, anger, envy, there cannot be space for love, fraternity, mercy and, above all, for peace, because *'No one can serve two masters'* (Matthew c.6 v 24).

Since you have only one channel of thought, if your neuronal system be full of mediocre, mean, narrow-minded feelings, you cannot at the same time fill it with noble, elevated, virtuous feelings, turned to good. So now you might understand why you should **never hold any negative feelings against whosoever**. Even if the most perverse and evil person be against you, do not judge him or her, as only my FATHER, LORD and GOD can judge and probe the hearts of others. You do not have to receive the enemy under the shelter of your home, nor must you establish a close relationship; be pragmatic with your adversaries, keep a relationship within the strictly indispensable boundary imposed by the social circumstances, even because nobody can live isolated in a glass vial, living apart from the direct contact with their fellowmen.

I reiterate once more, my children: Nobody can go higher than the highest there in inside each one of you, in the same way, nobody can go lower than the lowest there is inside each one of you. And always keep in mind what I have taught you from my FATHER: **What is a sin? All that makes evil for you or for others is a sin. All that does not make evil for you or for others is not a sin.** Behold the synthesis of the Divine Law: action and reaction, cause and effect. If you hold any negative feelings towards your fellowman, it will turn against your own health and you will become vulnerable to diseases and pain. This will make the law of return (also known as the law of karma) to be in action against you (*'An eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth, a life for a life'* – Exodus c.21 v. 23 and 24). Behold why hate is a serious sin: The harmonious whole of cells integrating the organism of the infractor (heart, kidney, liver, stomach, intestine, bladder, brain etc.) suffers the shock, the negative impact and breaks the harmony, leaving the person at the mercy of catching a disease (ulcer, heart attack, diabetes, etc.). In brief, **the result of keeping negative thoughts and emanate negative energies is to pay tribute to mother nature.**

You may even feel disgust in seeing a person full of negative energies obstinately walking against the LORD and the divine law. I am sincere in saying that I have already found myself nurturing a feeling mixed with disgust and mercy in relation to those who hate me and blaspheme against the

Kingdom of GOD. However, in the light of my FATHER, LORD and GOD, who is in me, I love all creatures that move upon Earth, including those ones to whom I have just referred. Even when I have to exert my position as judge sent by the ALMIGHTY and find myself obliged to speak a sentence of curse, observe that at the end I say: *'...so that in the purgatory of atonement they know that the LORD GOD, my FATHER, makes justice upon Earth.'* If the enemies do not want to receive the divine light in the teachings I minister from my FATHER, then too late, they will know it through pain, suffering and atonement. Even so, I sincerely wish that they should know the Supreme CREATOR and His holy peace, **providing that someday, although a distant day, all of them unite with me and my FATHER into one and the same.**

In the condition of master and instructor, my FATHER said that I have the obligation of awakening what sleeps inside each one of you, including those negative feelings recently enumerated, in other words, all that is good and evil. **The good gardener needs to prune the plants, therefore enabling them to flourish and abundantly fructify; the same way, my only and secret aim is to further discipline and instruct, making you become enlightened beings.** Ironically, the most favorable time to teach you the disadvantage of holding on to hatred, anger, sorrow and resentment ... is exactly when such feelings appear in your inner being, as I have already explained in the teaching called *The Forge*.

You may then ask: having received an offence, an aggression, how to proceed without feeling hatred or anger towards your fellowman? **The only solution is to completely trust GOD and His eternal and infallible righteousness, therefore you will prevent from being influenced, involved in the disastrous energy of the offender.** At the very moment of the offence, in order that you continue in peace, you simply remember the LORD and that nothing happens on Earth without GOD's permission. If you stumble on any stupid, impious, evil being it is not by chance. In His infinite goodness and wisdom, the LORD provides that you know even those beings that are spiritually yoked to the darkness, granting you with the faculty to discern between good and evil. You can never hate these people that behave as mounts of the malignant, otherwise you will lose peace and the bond with the LORD.

On the contrary, the most absurd be the offence, the most abominable be the creature to cross your path. If you endure trusting in GOD, this will provide that you enjoy the symbiosis with Him; nothing will be reason for affliction and soon you will be able to avoid the nasty presence of evil. When a person appears full of hatred and negative feelings and consequently car-

ries an enormous amount of harmful energies, it is certainly because that one owes something to the law, which means that this person is rescuing a debt of karma. Therefore, you must think of not being a receptacle for the negative energies. However, **if you allow that the surge of negative energies coming from the karma of the offender to access you, then you will be associating with negative energies and this will consequently cause you to break the symbiosis with GOD.** For this reason, I said when I was called Jesus: *'Do not judge so you may not be judged. For with the judgment you make, you will be judged, and the measure you give will be the measure you get'* (Matthew c.7 v.1).

Even though you may have a good disposition and behavior, sometimes it happens that you offend, make some harmful act or insult your brother or sister; in this case, even if you pray to the LORD countless times to redeem for the sin of having offended your brother, why can't you feel at peace with GOD and with yourself? Because **your pleas do not even achieve the superior realm while you do not sincerely and with your heart ask forgiveness of your brother, the offended.** Only when personally reconciling with him or her will you find peace and be re-established before the ALMIGHTY. Nevertheless, if the offended refuses to forgive, he or she will then be at the mercy of the law. So you may understand the meaning of what I said two thousand years ago: *'When you are offering your gift at the altar, if you remember that your brother or sister has something against you, leave your gift there before the altar and go; first be reconciled to your brother or sister, and then come and offer your gift'* (Matthew c.5 v. 23 and 24).

Truly, very truly I tell you; hospitals are full of people who in a moment of stupidity or mediocrity awoke hatred in their inner beings, becoming receivers of the darkness energies. By the law of attraction, other reasons will appear to make them feel more and more hatred, sorrow, resentment, and so it becomes a nasty vicious circle; a world of negativity is formed in their inner beings. When they realize, they are hating everyone around them, the world where they live and, unprotected, orphans of divine grace, they become ill. Some of them, before falling ill, blind in the illusion to be free of everything and everybody, cowardly commit suicide.

After hearing my words, if someone still holds in their heart space for hatred, rancor, resentment... he is confessing in himself that he does not trust GOD, confessing to himself and the celestial court that he is unworthy to have part in divine justice.

Despite all the betrayal and conspiracy worked against me, I have never held resentment against the offenders. Had I felt rage, hatred or sorrow

against any traitor, then this would mean I did not trust the LORD, this would contradict what I ministered unto you for so long. I do not hold any negative feeling even towards those who plotted against the Kingdom of GOD, but of course I do not want them next to me. It is not a matter of being good, since I myself said two thousand years ago: *'Why do you call me good? No one is good but GOD alone'* (Mark c.10 v.18). It is a matter of using the intelligence GOD has given you. It is not simply for the sake of kindness that I pray for my enemies or for the criminals, but to be in symbiosis with the LORD of the Universe, to have the grace of always feeling His presence. This is what you should learn.

When I said: *'If someone hurts your right face, show also the other side'*, it is not only as a matter of goodness, but for divine inspiration. With the first punch the aggressor takes off half your sins, and with the second, removes the other half. When my FATHER shows any irregularity breaking peace in my environment, where all must live under the empire of the law, I really get infuriated, manifesting my FATHER's holy wrath, nevertheless, I do not hate whosoever.

At the moment of the offence, the greater the insult may be, I can assure you that **it is possible to remember the LORD and that nothing happens on Earth without the acquiescence of GOD**. If someone offends or attacks you, or even speaks something against your dignity, if you forget GOD, then you will lose peace, but if you trust the LORD, the offence will not achieve your soul and you will continue in peace. At the moments of greatest insults, increase patience and the offence will not achieve your soul. To increase patience at such unexpected moments is only possible with GOD's help.

Disequilibrium substitutes for harmony; hatred occupies the space of love; fear takes the place of courage; restlessness takes the place of peace. However, as everything is connected, **if you are at peace, you find harmony, love, equilibrium, health and light**. This is where the power of peace resides. When a human being is able to find peace inside himself, then the greater may aggressions and external influences be, however, he will feel the presence of GOD inside his body, inside his heart, and will always be strong and happy, irradiating happiness all around. Peace be with you, my children".

THE FUTURE OF MANKIND

*INRI CRISTO announces the end of this chaotic world
and the coming of a new age of peace*

So said **INRI CRISTO**:

“By making bad use of free-will, men have built destructive weapons, violated the sacred laws of GOD and also forgotten the holy commandments. Through thoughts and acts, they have thus sewed catastrophes and earthquakes that, followed by the nuclear hecatomb, will culminate with the end of this chaotic world. Less than one million people will remain alive. Most of them will be mutilated and will beg for death, that will not hear them at first.

GOD, our FATHER, only LORD of heaven and earth, will be glorified along the next thousand years. There will not be one only living being on Earth who does not recognize his omnipotence, omniscience and omnipresence. Everyone will be subjected to a process of spiritual juxtaposition and will remain faithful to Him, fulfilling what I said two thousand years ago: *‘The day will come when there will be only one flock and only one shepherd’* (John c.10 v.16).

The elect and their descendants will not want political, territorial or religious disputes; everyone will walk together with the thoughts turned to only one ideal. Fraternity will effectively exist amidst men, who will be stripped of hypocrisy, hatred, evil, selfishness and emotional blackmail, thus being willing to fulfill the holy commandments.

Prisons will be turned into schools, because in the future, men purified in suffering will evolve and delinquency will be controlled. Medicine will evolve and find the healing of the sickness that torments the body in the spirit, because after much suffering and mistake, humanity will be conscious that all weaknesses and all physical diseases always have their beginning in the disease of the soul.

Sex will be performed as a rite of veneration to GOD. Deprived of bestial instincts, almost conscious of the mysteries of procreation, man will unite to the woman under the light of spirituality, recognizing her divine origin.

Money will be used only as a sacred bond that will facilitate the human relationship. Humanity will go back to the simple and free life in intimate and perennial communion with nature, and will prefer the simple and natural nutrition based on fruits and vegetables.

The noblest profession along the next thousand years will be agriculture. Man will seek in mother earth the mystical bread for the divine banquet,

with the same children's innocence when seeking the vital milk in the maternal breast, which enables them growth and survival, at the sweet and approving glance of our FATHER."

For those who finished reading:

May the ALMIGHTY inspire and enlighten the human beings allowing them to put in action INRI CRISTO's precious teachings ministered in this book, in order to begin a new life strengthened by the consciousness of the truth. Lie weakens the human being, while the truth gives power to thrash the auspicious path of conscientious freedom. Behold why INRI said two thousand years ago and his words are worth forever:

"You will know the truth and the truth will set you free."

(John c.8 v.32)

BIBLIOGRAPHY

BERG, Yehuda. *O poder da Cabala*. Rio de Janeiro: Imago Editora, 2010.

BÍBLIA Sagrada. *Tradução da Vulgata por Frei Matos Soares*. São Paulo: Edições Paulinas, 1989.

DESCARTES, René. *O discurso do método*. São Paulo: Martins Fontes, 1996.

GIBRAN, Khalil. *O profeta*. Tradução Mansour Chalitta. Rio de Janeiro: ACIGI, Editora Record, 1981.

MELO, Flávio Cavalcanti. *Da Bíblia aos nossos dias*. São Paulo: Saraiva, 1972.

SÈDE, Gérard de. *Estranho mundo dos profetas*. São Paulo: Hemus Editora, 1984.

YALLOP, David. *Em nome de Deus*. Rio de Janeiro: Editora Record, 1984.